Note: The parenthetic surname that follows a woman’s given name is her married surname, not her maiden name.

**Numerals**

“100 Years of American Psychiatry” – 2 (F66) 20
“100 Years of Public Education: - 7 (S71) 31-37

“1831 Report to the Lutheran Synod” – 14 (F78) 34

1910 cave-in – 7 (S71) 35

1st Brigade, 5th Regiment – 17 (S81) 14

1st Virginia Cavalry Company E – 10 (S74) 15, 17

3rd Arkansas – 15 (F79) 6

3rd Arkansas Infantry – 18 (S82) 31

3rd Virginia (Union) – 15 (F79) 19

5th Virginia Regiment – 20 (S84) 45

5th Virginia Regiment, Company E – 15 (F79) 23

8th Regiment, Virginia Militia, War of 1812 – 17 (S76) 23

8th Virginia Regiment – 19 (S83) 16

9th Ohio – 15 (F79) 15

9th Virginia Battalion – 15 (F79) 8, 19

10th Virginia – 15 (F79) 16

12th Georgia Regiment – 15 (F79) 5, 6, 8, 11, 12, 15, 16

17th Battalion of the Virginia Cavalry – 14 (F78) 14

20th Virginia Infantry – 18 (S82) 31

21st Virginia Regiment – 15 (F79) 5, 16

23rd Virginia – 15 (F79) 6, 16

25th Virginia Battalion – 15 (F79) 8, 16, 19

31st Virginia Battalion – 15 (F79) 8, 15, 16, 18
32nd Ohio – 15 (F79) 14, 19
37th Virginia Regiment – 15 (F79) 5, 16
44th Virginia – 15 (F79) 12, 15, 16, 19
52nd Virginia Regiment – 15 (F79) 5, 8, 15, 19; 20 (S84) 45
58th Virginia – 15 (F79) 15
75th Ohio – 15 (F79) 19

A

Aaron – 15 (F79) 35
Abbot, Ishmael – 13 (F77) 42
Abby Aldrich Rockefeller Folk Art Museum - 3 (S67) 16
abdominal surgery – 12 (S76) 23, 26
Abel, Lewis - 6 (F70) 49
Aberd, Blackburn - 6 (F70) 63
Aberman, Jacob – 9 (S73) 37
Abernathy
    John – 16 (S80) 39, 41
    Mrs. John – see Logan, Lavinia
Abingdon - 4 (F68) 9
Abney
    John - 5 (S59) 40
    Ovid L. 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24
    William A. – 18 (S82) 15
    William G. – 15 (S79) 24 15 (F79) 26
Abney Family Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42
Abney’s Hill – 9 (F73) 28
Abolitionist literature – 14 (F78) 7
Abolitionists – 11 (F75) 11
“Abraham Brennenman in Cannastocken” - 3 (S67) 14
Abrahams, John W., Mr. & Mrs. – 16 (F80) 44
Accord Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Acker
   Eva – 15 (S79) 14
   John – 15 (S79) 12, 13
   Mrs. John – see Funk, Mary Jane

Acker family – 15 (S79) 9

Acker place - 5 (F69) 13

Acklin, Barnet – 13 (F77) 39

Acord
   Jacob – 18 (S82) 26
   Mary- 11 (S75) 41

Acorn Mill – 18 (F82) 15


Ada (OH) - 4 (S68) 8

Adair
   John - 6 (F70) 49
   William (Rev.) – 9 (S73) 31

Adams
   _____ - 20 (F84) 38
   _____ (entrepreneur from Ark.) - 1 (S65) 23, 24
   Abigail - 8 (F72) 13
   David – 13 (S77) 46; 6 (F70) 58; 20 (S84) 60
   Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 52; 20 (S84) 60
   Ezekiel – 16 (F80) 52
   George - 6 (F70) 49
   Henry – 11 (S75) 44
   John - 6 (F70) 49; 11 (F75) 9
   John Quincy - 4 (F68) 12; 12 (F76) 4, 11, 13, 26
   Mary E. - 11 (S75) 44
   Richard – 17 (S81) 5
   Roberts (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
   Samuel - 2 (S66) 8; 6 (F70) 53, 58; 13 (S77) 46, 48; 20 (S84) 60
   Mrs. Samuel – see Adams, Elizabeth
   Samuel, Jr. – 13 (S77) 47, 56
   Samuel, Sr. – 13 (S77) 46
   Stephen (Col.) - 7 (F71) 22
   Thomas – 20 (S84) 60
   Wilson – 16 (F80) 39

Addams, James - 6 (F70) 49
Addison, James - 6 (F70) 49

Adkins
  Hezekiah - 6 (F70) 63
  Millilan - 6 (F70) 673
  Parker - 6 (F70) 63
  Sarah E. – 15 (F79) 35

A.D. Trotter’s School - 6 (S70) 17

Advocate (newspaper) – 14 (F78) 12

Aerhart
  Abraham – 20 (S84) 53
  Clem R. H. – 20 (S84) 54
  John – 20 (S84) 54
  Philip, Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
  Philip, Sr. – 20 (S84) 54

Africa - 6 (F70) 23-28

African plate – 13 (F77) 12

Afton – 14 (F78) 20

Afton House – 14 (F78) 20

Afton Mountain – 12 (F76) 8; 14 (F78) 30

agents to Indian Territories – see Kenton, Harper

Agnes McClung Building - 7 (F71) 47

agriculture - 1 (F65) 5; 2 (F66) 13; see also farms and farming

Ahl, John Peter – 14 (S78) 41

Ailstock, _____ - 15 (F79) 35

air travel - 1 (S65) 27

Airey, George – 20 (S84) 54

Airhart
  Abraham – 20 (S84) 52
  John – 20 (S84) 52

Airls, Uriah – 13 (S77) 53

airports - 1 (S65) 27

Akens, Uriah - 6 (F70) 53
Aker, Solomon - 6 (F70) 63

Alamo – 12 (S76) 13

Albee, Charles - 7 (F71) 13

Albemarle (County) - 1 (S65) 14, 15, 16, 18
   Agricultural Society - 6 (F70) 11
   Courthouse - 6 (S70) 11
   courts - 4 (F68) 12
   Declaration of Independence - 6 (S70) 10
   farms and farmers – 1 (S65) 16, 17
   Hunting Club – 16 (F80) 35
   legislative creation - 6 (S70) 6
   See also Civil War

Albemarle Pippin - 6 (S70) 12

Albert, _____ - 19 (S83) 30

Albertus Magnus - 3 (S67) 11

Alby
   _____ - 13 (S77) 13
   Lou - 7 (S71) 30

alcoholic beverages – 9 (S73) 22

Alderman Library - 3 (S67) 18

Alenger, Mrs. Philip – 14 (F78) 53

Alexander
   _______ - 13 (F77) 37; 16 (S80) 50
   _______ (Hunter) – 16 (F80) 63
   Andrew – 15 (S79) 28
   Archibald - 8 (S72) 30, 45; 8 (F72) 51; 11 (F75) 11
   Archibald (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 26
   Archibald S. – 16 (S80) 50
   Dorcas (Pilson) – 17 (F81) 39
   Frances - 8 (F72) 52
   Gabriel - 5 (F69) 14; 15 (S79) 28
   Humphreys, MD – 3 (F67) 3
   James – 9 (S73) 40; 17 (F81) 54
   John – 9 (F73) 51; 10(S74) 21; 11 (S75) 29; 14 (F78) 39; 16 (F80) 63; 20 (S84) 54
   John, Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (F84) 58
   Mrs. John A. - 6 (S70) 39; See Selman, Jane
   Joseph – 9 (S73) 39
   Myra – see Madison, Myra
   William - 6 (S70) 53; 9 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 39, 40

Alexander and Hanger – 9 (S73) 6
Alexander Brown & Son - 1 (S65) 20; 20 (F84) 35

Alexander family - 6 (F70) 45; 20 (F84) 57

Alexander House – 11 (S75) 27

Alexander Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Alford
George – 15 (F79) 22
Thomas - 6 (F70) 49, 63

Allan
Louisa G. (Mrs.) – 12 (F76) 25
William (Lt Col.) - 8 (F72) 40

Allanson, Elmer – 14 (F78) 44

Allegheny
Frontier – 10 (S74) 27-34
Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 5
Mountains - 1 (S65) 16; 2 (S66) 16; 15 (F79) 4-20
Tunnel – 9 (F73) 16, 17

Allen
Benjamin – 18 (F82) 4
Christian (Fuller) – 17 (S81) 27
Daniel – 13 (S77) 47
Frank Seibel – 20 (S84) 69
George W. – 18 (F82) 27
Mrs. George W. – see Allen, Lucy Ann
Henry – 17 (S81) 20
Hiram M. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25
Hugh - 5 (S69) 40; 9 (S73) 34, 35
James - 7 (F71) 15; 9 (S73) 34, 35; 13 (F77) 41, 42; 13 (S77) 45; 14 (F78) 53;
15 (F79) 35; 18 (S82) 38; 19 (F83) 47
James (Dr) - 7 (F71) 15
Mrs. James – 14 (F78) 53; (See also Tate, Elizabeth)
John - 6 (S70) 37; 8 (F71) 15; 16 (F80) 52
Mrs. John - See Barry, Ann
Lucy Ann – 18 (F82) 27
Martha Janetta – 16 (F80) 52
Mountiene – 14 (F78) 32
Phil – 8 (S71) 30
Reuben R. – 14 (F78) 73
Robert. Sr. – 9 (S73) 37
S. Brown – 20 (S84) 26
W. A. – 17 (S81) 45
William – 13 (S77) 47; 16 (F80) 52

Allen home - 7 (F71) 15
Allen’s Mill – 18 (F82) 4

Alley
   Cassie – 9 (F73) 9
   George- 9 (F73) 9, 10
   Leonidas Salathiel – 9 (73) 8
   Mrs. Leonidas S. – See Alley, Cassie
   Nicholas - 6 (F70) 53; 13 (S77) 50, 53

Allison
   Charles - 8 (F72) 50
   Halbert - 6 (F70) 63
   James - 6 (F70) 53
   Margaret – 18 (F82) 27
   William - 6 (F70) 49, 53; 18 (F82) 27
   Mrs. William – see Allison, Margaret

Alley, Nicholas - 6 (F70) 61

Allman
   Harvey – 20 (S84) 54
   James, Sr. – 20 (S84) 54
   Levi – 20 (S84) 54
   Wyatt – 20 (S84) 54

Ally, Thomas - 6 (F70) 49, 62

Almarode, Lucy – 14 (F78) 48

Altaffer
   Columbia (Stover) – 16 (S80) 67
   Elvira – 16 (S80) 50
   Jacob – 16 (S80) 50
   Mrs. Jacob – see Altaffer, Elvira
   John – 16 (S80) 67; 17 (F81) 21
   William M. – 17 (F81) 21

Alum Rock Bluff – 9 (F73) 18

Alvis, William – 11 (S75) 48

Alwood
   H.J. – 11 (S75) 21
   William, III – 18 (S82) 43
   William B, III - 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7; 20 (F84) 7, 14, 15

Ambler, Jacquelin - 6 (F70) 7; see also Burwell, Rebecca

American
   Association of State and Local History - 2 (F66) 5
   Automobile Association – 9 (S73) 45
   Institutions for the Insane - 2 (F66) 20
   Manganese Company – 13 (F77) 22, 23
Psychiatric Association, History of - 2 (F66) 20
Railway Express Company – see Railway Express Company
Revolution – 11 (S75) 5; see also Revolutionary War
Revolution Bicentennial – 17 (S81) 19
The Stock Company - 8 (S72) 26

Americus Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Ames, Benjamin Fisher – 14 (F78) 53

Amis, Mary - 8 (S72) 9

Amish - see Old Order Amish; Beach Amish

Amiss, Ella L. B. – 16 (F80) 52

amulets - 3 (S67) 11

Anabaptist Churches - 2 (S66) 18

“And the Band Played On” – 17 (S81) 10

“And Their Heirs Forever” – 17 (F81) 48-53

Anderson

_____ - 16 (F80) 52
Alexander – 19 (F83) 19
Bayliss – 18 (F82) 27
Charles – 20 (S84) 43, 52, 54
Dorcus – 20 (S84) 54
Edwin Robert, Jr. – 15 (S79) 59
George - 7 (F71) 9; 19 (F83) 19
Isaac - 8 (F72) 52; 9 (S73) 35, 39
James - 3 (F67) 8; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 13 (F77) 36; 20 (S84) 54
John - 6 (F70) 49; 8 (S72) 51; 11 (S75) 43; 14 (F78) 36; 16 (F80) 52; 17 (F81) 45
J. R. – 14 (S78) 37
Luther – 20 (S84) 54
Margaret – 20 (S84) 43
P. B. – 15 (F79) 19
Peter - 6 (F70) 49
Rebecca T. (Glenn) – 19 (F83) 43
Robert J. – 15 (S79) 26
Sallie - 6 (S70) 52
Sam - 9 (F73) 18, 20
Samuel – 9 (S73) 36
Sarah Frances (Suter) - 7 (F71) 10
S. R. – 15 (F79) 7, 8, 9
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 39
William - 6 (F70) 49; 7 (F71) 9, 10; 14 (S78) 28; 14 (F78) 32
Mrs. William – see Patton, Margaret
William, Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
William, Sr. – 9 (S73) 36
Anderson and Souther – 14 (F78) 13
Anderson family - 2 (S66) 6
Andes, Abraham – 20 (S84) 54
Andidle, James – 9 (S73) 36
Andrew
Abraham – 20 (S84) 54
Henry – 20 (S84) 52
Jacob – 20 (S84) 54
James (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 39
Jewett – 20 (S84) 54
John H. – 20 (S84) 54
Joseph – 20 (S84) 52, 54
Julia – 20 (S84) 52
Madison – 20 (S84) 54
Nelson – 20 (S84) 54
Samuel – (S84) 54
Andrews
J. C. – 18 (S82) 14
Rebecca Mary Ann – 20 (S84) 60
Sally – 20 (S84) 60
William – 20 (S84) 60
Mrs. William – see Andrews, Sally
Angeley
Alexander - 4 (F68) 28
Isobel - F (F68) 28
Peter - 4 (F68) 28
Anglican
parishes – 19 (F83) 16
salary payments - 8 (S72) 40
Angus Sales Pavilion - 5 (F69) 13
Animals
glass-eating - 2 (F66) 10
subartic - 2 (F66)
Ann Arbor, MI - 6 (S70) 37
“Annandale” - 5 (F69) 14; 19 (S83) 11—photo
Annex - 7 (F71) 34
Annex Church Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42
Anthony
Kate (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
T. R. – 18 (F82) 27

Antietam, Battle of - 2 (S66) 25

Antioch Christian Church – 15 (S79) 9

antique tools – 12 (S76) 4, 5

anti-slavery activities – 13 (77) 31, 32

Antone, John B. – 9 (F73) 40

Antrim, Mary (Mrs.) - see Merritt, Mary

Apostolic Delegate - 7 (S71) 23

apothecares - 3 (F67) 18, 19; 14 (S78) 40

Appalachia - 2 (S66) 22

Appalachian America – 20 (S84) 5

Apperson

____ - 20 (F84) 39, 41

____ (waterworks manager) - 1 (S65) 24, 26

Apple

George – 17 (F81) 42

Henry, Jr. – 17 (F81) 43

Ira – 17 (F81) 42

Michael – 17 (F81) 33, 41, 42

Mrs. Michael – see Beard, Barbara

Paul - 6 (S70) 46

Mrs. Paul – see Knowles, Isabella

William H. – 15 (S79) 24

William Henry, Jr. – 17 (F81) 42

Mrs. William Henry, Jr. – see Steele, Lou; Zimmerman, Julia

“Apple House” – 17 (F81) 41

apples - 1 (S65) 7, 14; 6 (S70) 12; 7 (F71) 27; 11 (F75) 32

Appomattox - 1 (F65) 12; 8 (S72) 8; 20 (F84) 34

Canal Company – 16 (S80) 15

“digs” – 2 (F66) 6

Surrender – 1 (S65) 19; 8 (F72) 42

Arbogast. (Rev.) Benjamin - 6 (S70) 19

“Arbor Hill” - 5 (F69) 11; 9 (F73) 50; 12 (F76) 43-47; 12 (F76) 44, 46—photos

Arbor Hill farm – 12 (F76) 43
Arbuckle
    _______ , (Capt) - 6 (F70) 32, 37
    James - 8 (F72) 51; 16 (S80) 50
    Marion D. – 10 (S74) 18
    William – 9 (S73) 40

archeological excavations - 2 (F66) 14, 15, 16

Archeological Society of Virginia - 2 (F66) 14, 15

Archer
    James – 14 (S78) 18
    John – 13 (S77) 43, 44
    Margaret – see Perry, Margaret
    Sampson – 9 (S73) 39
    W. B. – 15 (F79) 44

Archer’s Brigade – 11 (F75) 38

architectural
    details - 5 (F69) 7, 39, 42; 6 (S70) 51-52; 6 (F70) 65; 7 (S71) 27, 49-51
    7 (F71) 5-23, 24-28, 51; 8 (F72) 53, 61; 6 (F72) 10, 24, 53-56
    historian - 8 (F72) 5-17
    investigation - 8 (F72) 6, 7
    preservation - 11 (F75) 24

architecture – 11 (F75) 20, 41; 12 (F76) 28; 14 (S78) 4, 47; 15 (S79) 4-16, 53-58;
    15 (F79) 54, 55; 17 (F81) 57; 18 (S82) 36-41; 18 (F82) 37-46; 19 (S83) 21
    See also Old Homes of Augusta County

archeology - 8 (F72) 6, 9; 2 (F66) 5-17

“Archeology and the Historical Society” - 2 (F66) 5

Arehart
    John – 18 (F82) 27
    Michael – 19 (F83) 36

Arehart Family - 3 (S67) 7; 14 (F78) 41

Areheart
    Catherine – 14 (F78) 74
    Neva – 14 (F78) 74
    Walter – 14 (F78) 74

Arey
    Clarence – 14 (F78) 49
    Golden – 14 (F78) 37, 41
    Hiram C. – 20 (F84) 7
    Ruby (Armstrong) – 14 (F78) 41
    Mrs. Warren – 14 (F78) 39

Argebright,
Catherine – 16 (F80) 52
John – 16 (F80) 52
Mrs. John – see Argebright, Catherine
Martha Ann – 16 (F80) 52

Argebright
David – 17 (F81) 21
Heiskel - 4 (S68) 5
John – 19 (S83) 25
Newton - 4 (S68) 5; 8 (S72) 22; 14 (S78) 51

Argebright family - 3 (S67) 7

Arhonhime, Gordon – 13 (S77) 9

Armagust, Michael – 9 (S73) 36

Armentrout
George – 19 (S83) 32
Jacob C. – 15 (S79) 26
John – 15 (S79) 24, 25

Armintroute
Henry – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Henry – see Wagonier, Mary

Armstead
C.J. - 7 (S71) 20
Mary B. - 5 (S69) 30, 41; 7 (F71) 16-19, 21, 22, 23
Robert Morris – 10 (F74) 41; 20 (F84) 8
Mrs. Robert Morris – 13 (S77) 11; 20 (F84) 6, 8, 9, 14, 15, 19; see also Armistead, Mary B.

Armory – 20 (S84) 14

Armstrong
_____ - 15 (F79) 26
Abel – 18 (S82) 26
Ami – 20 (S84) 52
Arch E. 15 (S79) 26
Archibald – 9 (S73) 40
Bryan – 14 (F78) 46
Glasgow – 11 (F75) 29
Glasgow (Dr.) - 4 (S68) 6
James – 18 (F82) 27, 31
John – 15 (S79) 28
John, Sr. – 11 (S75) 34
John, Sr. (Mrs.) – see Crawford, Mary
John C. – 14 (F78) 53
Mrs. John C. – see Crosby, Susan
Margaret – 11 (S75) 45
Nancy (Riddle) – 11 (S75) 34
Rachel – 11 (S75) 35
Robert - 5 (S69) 40; 13 (S77) 43
Ruby – see Arey, Ruby
Sarah (Rutledge) – 16 (F80) 74
Thomas – 18 (S82) 26
William – 17 (S81) 20, 35
William A. – 15 (S79) 27

Army of Northern Virginia – 10 (S74) 15
Army of Shenandoah – 14 (F78) 14
army surgeons – 20 (S84) 46
Arnet, William – 13 (S77) 46

Arnold
Benedict - 8 (S70) 12
D. W. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 21
Henry F. – 17 (F81) 21
Julian – 20 (S84) 54

Arode
Edda – 20 (F84) 64
Fanny – 20 (F84) 64
Thomas – 20 (F84) 64
Mrs. Thomas – see Arode, Fanny

Aronhime, Gordon – 14 (S78) 5

Arrington, _____ - 1 (F65) 15
arrows - 2 (F66) 8, 15
 arsenals - 1 (F65) 8

Arshur, Samuel - 6 (F70) 53

“The Art of Reading and Writing English” – 10 [handwritten entry incomplete]
“Art of Singing” – 16 (S80) 30, 32

Artesian Well Expedition – 19 (F83) 26

Arthur
Henry Beverly – 14 (F78) 78
John - 6 (F70) 63
Joseph, Jr. - 6 (F70) 62
Samuel - 6 (F70) 62

“Articles of Agreement Between Thomas Walker, Samuel B. Finley, and Joshua Huff and David Beard, 1850” – 16 (F80) 49-51

Ascension Day - 3 (S67) 15
Asctell, T. H. – 15 (F79) 22

Ash Lawn - 6 (S70) 11

Ashbrook, Hannah - 4 (F68) 28

Ashburner
  _____ - 20 (S84) 22, 28, 29, 38
  C.E. - 4 (S68) 6

Ashby
  _____ - 16 (S80) 19
  Richard - 8 (F72) 34
  Turner - 8 (F72) 34; 1 (S65) 18

Ashby’s Gap – 16 (S80) 8

Ashby’s Gap Turnpike Company – 16 (S80) 12

Asher, Benjamin, stylebook – 11 (S75) 6

Ashley, Thomas – 13 (S77) 50

Aspen Hill - 5 (F69) 11

Assembly – 6 (S70) 11, 12

Ast
  ______, Miss (Hoge) – 11 (F75) 34
  Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 28
  John – 14 (F78) 53; 17 (S81) 31
  John H. – 14 (F78) 53; 15 (S79) 28
  Mrs. John H. – see Ast, Elizabeth
  Joseph - 7 (F71) 32
  Joseph P. – 11 (F75) 34
  Joseph P. (Mr. & Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 51, 52
  J.P. - 5 (F69) 14
  William F (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 33

Ast’s Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Aston, John – 17 (F81) 37

Astor, Nancy Langhorne - See Langhorne, Nancy

Astorians – 10 (F74) 32, 34

Atkinson
  Alexander – 20 (F84) 64
  Mrs. Alexander – see Atkinson, Rose Anne
  B.M. (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 32
  John William – 20 (F84) 64
  Margaret, (Miss) – 12 (S76) 13
Rose Anne – 20 (F84) 64
Sherod - 6 (F70) 49

Atlanta Presbytery - 6 (F70) 22

Atlantic Confederation – 12 (S76) 25

Atlas Insurance Agency - 5 (F69) 31

“Atlas of Augusta County” - 14 (F78) 20

Attler, W. S. – 12 (F76) 24

Augusta Academy - 4 (F68) 6; 8 (S72) 30; see also Liberty Hall Academy; Washington College

“The Augusta Boys” - 2 (S66) 6

Augusta Circuit – Methodist Church - 8 (S72) 55

Augusta Clothing Hall - 8 (S72) 25

Augusta Company – 14 (F79) 50

Augusta Cornet Band – 198 (S82) 32

Augusta County - 10 (F74) 15, 20
architectural survey – 19 (S83) 4-21
Surveyor 3 (F67) 9

Augusta County (old) – 2 (S66) 18; 3 (F67) 13; see Berkeley County; Dunmore County; Orange County; Rockbridge County; Rockingham County; Shenandoah County

“Augusta County and the Real American Revolution” – 10 (S74) 4-8

Augusta County Atlas, 1885 – 14 (F78) 35

Augusta County election districts
Centerville election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Mount Solon election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Parnassus election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Sangerville election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Springhill election district – 14 (F78) 35, 36

Augusta County Historical Society - 2 (F66) 7; 20 (F84) 5-9

“The Augusta County Militia” – 18 (S82) 6-14

“Augusta County Obituaries”
1836-1841 – 14 (F78) 53-73
1842-1845 – 15 (S79) 28- [no entry]
1846-1847 – 15 (F79) 35-52
1848-1849 – 16 (S80) 50
1850-1851 – 16 (F80) 52-73
1852-1853 – 17 (S81) 20-41
1854 – 17 (F81) 21-32
1855 – 18 (S82) 14-25
1856 – 18 (F82) 27-36
1857 – 19 (S83) 25-35
1859 – 20 (S84) 60-67
1860 – 20 (F84) 64-70

Augusta County Court of Claims Minutes Book – 9 (S73) 32, 33

Augusta County Court House – 10 (F74) 11; 11 (S75) 15; 11 (F75) 6 – (Photos)

Augusta County forts – 10 (S74) 25-32

Augusta County Medical Association – 12 (S76) 24

Augusta County Parish Book – 14 (S78) 23

“Augusta County’s Pioneer Missionary to Africa” - 6 (F70) 20-28

Augusta County School District – 14 (F78) 35

Augusta County schools
  Buffalo Gap High School – 14 (F78) 50
  Cedar Green School – 14 (F78) 40
  Centerville High School – 14 (F78) 49
  Centerville School – 14 (F78) 36, 39, 40, 50
  Central Augusta High School – 17 (F81) 14
  Clover Hill School – 14 (F78) 43
  Columbia School (Rockingham) – 14 (F78) 45
  Crossroads School – 14 (F78) 36, 45
  Dividing Ridge School – 14 (F78) 35, 37
  Emmanuel School – 14 (F78) 36, 41, 45, 46
  Fairplay School – 14 (F78) 35, 36
  Flint Hill School – 14 (F78) 36, 39
  Fort Defiance High School – 14 (F78) 50
  Glade School – 14 (F78) 36, 38
  H. K. Cassell Elementary School – 14 (F78) 50
  Harmony School – 14 (F78) 36, 38, 40
  Liberty Hall School – 14 (F78) 37
  Liberty School – 14 (F78) 36, 37, 38
  Limestone School – 14 (F78) 39
  Loch Willow Academy – 14 (F78) 35
  Maple Grove School – 14 (F78) 36, 41
  Maybrook School – 14 (F78) 36, 43
  Midway School – 14 (F78) 35, 36, 39, 40
  Moscow School – 14 (F78) 36, 42
  Mossy Creek Academy – 14 (F78) 35, 40
  Mossy Creek School – 14 (F78) 35, 36, 40
  Mount Solon School – 14 (F78) 36, 41, 41
  Mount Zion School – 14 (F78) 36, 41
  Mountain View School – 14 (F78) 36, 45, 47, 48
New Centerville School – 14 (F78) 36
New Harmony School – 14 (F78) 36, 38, 39
North River High School – 14 (F78) 37, 41, 49
North River Junior High School – 14 (F78) 50
North River School – 14 (F78) 43, 49
Oak Hill Schools – 14 (F78) 36, 43
Oakland School – 14 (F78) 36
Obenchain School – 14 (F78) 35, 36
Old Centerville School – 14 (F78) 38
Old Log Church School – 14 (F78) 36, 40
Old Stonewall School (Rockingham) – 14 (F78) 45
Parnassus High School – 14 (F78) 39, 43, 49
Parnassus School – 14 (F78) 36, 42, 43, 45, 50
Paynes Chapel School – 14 (F78) 36, 43
Roman School – 14 (F78) 39
Sangerville School – 14 (F78) 36, 45, 46, 48
Springhill High School – 14 (F78) 49
Stokesville School – 14 (F78) 36, 42
Stony Point School – 14 (F78) 36, 41
Stribling Springs School – 14 (F78) 35, 36, 43
Summit School – 14 (F78) 36, 38
Sunnyside School – 14 (F78) 35, 37
Towers High School – 14 (F78) 46, 49
Towers School – 14 (F78) 36, 39, 41, 45, 46, 47, 48, 50

“Augusta County, Virginia, in 1775” – 11 (F75) 7-14

“Augusta County, Virginia - Marriages” – 12 (S76) 30-31

“Augusta County, Virginia Personal Property Tax List of 1782” – 12 (F76) 41-43

Augusta County Parish Book – 14 (S78) 23

“Augusta Court in its Executive Capacity” - 5 (S69) 41

Augusta Expoland – 17 (F81) 19

Augusta Extra Flour – 18 (F82) 17

Augusta Fair Company – 15 (S79) 21

Augusta Family Flour – 18 (F82) 17

Augusta Female Institute - 6 (S70) 17

Augusta Female Seminary - 1 (F65) 7; 5 (S69) 5, 30; 5 (S69) 5, 30; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 39-47; 7 (F71) 43—photo; see also Mary Baldwin College

Augusta House Tavern – 9 (F73) 42

Augusta Memorial Association – 10 (S74) 17; 18 (S82) 31, 33

Augusta Military Academy - 6 (S70) 31
Augusta Milling and Mercantile Company – 18 (F82) 18

Augusta National Bank - 1 (S65) 24; 6 (S70) 30; 7 (F71) 34

Augusta Parish - 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 16; 4 (F68) 28; 5 (S69) 40; 7 (F71) 22; 10 (S74) 5, 9; 1 (F75) 8; 14 (S78) 18; 20 (S84) 13

Augusta Parish
  Church – 8 (S72) 14—sketch; 8 (S72) 13, 15, 17, 18; 9 (F73) 25
  vestrymen – 14 (S78) 18, 19
  See also Trinity Episcopal Church

Augusta Publishing Company – 19 (F83) 5

Augusta Roller Mills – 18 (F82) 17—photo

Augusta Safety Committee - 2 (S66) 13

Augusta Springs – 12 (S76) 9

Augusta Stone Church – 9 (S73) 65—photo; 10 (S74) 31

Augusta Volunteers of the Virginia Regiment – 14 (F78) 10; 15 (F79) 45, 49

Austin
  ____ - 14 (F78) 53; 20 (F84) 48
  James A. – 10 (F74) 41; 14 (F78) 20, 221
  John, (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 19

automobile restoration – 9 (S73) 48, 53

automobiles – 11 (S75) 8-10

Averell, William H. – 14 (S78) 35

Avery, Isaac – 17 (S81) 5

Awl, William (Dr.) - 2 (F66) 20

Aylinger
  Henry – 13 (F77) 43
  Philip – 13 (F77) 43
  Sarah, (Mrs. Henry) – 13 (F77) 43

Aylinger-Intervale house, built 1910 - 7 (F71) 8

Aylor, Anthony – 20 (S84) 54

Aylor family - 3 (S67) 7; 8 (S72) 24

B
Back
  George – 20 (S84) 54
  George W. – 20 (S84) 54
  James – 20 (S84) 54
  Robert – 20 (S84) 54

Back Creek – 13 (F77) 36, 37; 14 (S78) 34, 35, 36

Backer, _____ - 13 (F77) 37

Back Street, Greenville – 17 (F81) 32

Bacon, Michael – 13 (S77) 53

Bader, John H. - 7 (S71) 33

Baer
  Beulah – 15 (S79) 14
  Fred – 15 (S79) 13, 14
  Hannah Funk – see Funk, Hannah

Bagby
  Benjamin - 7 (F71) 34
  Benjamin L. -5 (S69) 39; 6 (S70) 27
  Thomas – 11 (S75) 44

Bagby house - 7 (F71) 19; 11 (F75) 36

Bagby overseer - 7 (F71) 19

Bagby’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Bailey
  _____ - 20 (F84) 64
  _____ (provost marshal) – 14 (S78) 52, 53
  Edward – 20 (S84) 54
  Edward B. – 14 (F78) 53
  Elizabeth (Mrs.) – 14 (F78) 53
  James – 20 (S84) 54
  John - 6 (F70) 53; 13 (F77) 42; 20 (S84) 60
  Mrs. M. B. – 17 (S81) 20
  Nathaniel - 6 (F70) 50
  Reuben – 20 (S84) 54
  Rufus (Rev.) - 7 (F71) 39
  R. W. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 20
  T. W. – 16 (S80) 50
  Mrs. T. W. – see Brackin, Abby H.
  W. H. – 20 (F84) 64
  William – 20 (S84) 54

Baily
  Catharine Wigglesworth – 17 (S81) 20
N. E. – 17 (S81) 20
Samuel F. – 17 (S81) 20
Mrs. Samuel F. – see Baily, N. E.

Baird
Jean (Wallace) – 20 (F84) 73
William A. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 20, 21

Baines, Nancy – 11 (S75) 42

Baker
_____ - 20 (S84) 17
C.S. - 5 (S69) 19
Frederick – 20 (S84) 54
George - 6 (F70) 50; 12 (S76) 31
George (Mrs.) – see Long, Eva
George Frederick – 9 (F73) 39
Isaac - 5 (F70) 50
Margaret – 19 (F83) 26
Richard – 17 (S81) 5
Thomas - 6 (F70) 50

Baker family - 8 (F72) 24

Baker’s Choice Flour – 18 (F82) 18

Baker’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Bakers & Brown – 20 (S84) 54

“Balanced Ticket” – 12 (F76) 9

Baldwin
_____ - 15 (S79) 49; 18 (F82) 35; 19 (S83) 32
_____ (delegate to State Convention) - 1 (F65) 7
_____ (Judge) - 7 (F71) 33
_____ (Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 25, 27
B. G. – 15 (F79) 50
Briscoe G. (Gen.) -5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 32, 35; 18 (F82) 33; 17 (S81) 20;
17 (F81) 23
Charles F. - 6 (S70) 12
Cyrus B. – 16 (S80) 50; 18 (S82) 14; 17 (F81) 21
Mrs. Cyrus B. – see Baldwin, Margaret; Gates, Mary
Eliza C. – 15 (S79) 28
Fanny (Stuart) - 5 (S69) 25
J. B. - 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36
John B. - 7 (F71) 33; 15 (F79) 5, 19; 16 (F80) 53; 18 (S82) 12, 29, 30;
18 (F82) 29; 20 (S84) 54, 65
John D. – 20 (S84) 63
Laommi – 16 (S80) 16, 17
Margaret – 16 (S80) 50
Margaret (Stuart) – 15 (S79) 49
Mary Julia (educator) - 1 (S65) 21; 5 (F69) 30; 7 (F71) 39-47; 20 (F84) 36
William (Dr.) - 7 (F71) 39
Mrs. William - see Sowers, Margaret

Baldwin District Fair - 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36

Baldwin Street School - 7 (S71) 35

Ball
  John - 6 (F70) 50
  Leonard – 9 (S73) 36

Ballard, Martha – 15 (S79) 28

Ballmaine, (Rev.) –, - 8 (S72) 13

Ballow, Peter - see Bellew, Peter

Balmaine
  Alexander - 2 (S66) 10
  Alexander (Rev.) – 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10

Balmer, Jacob – 10 (F74) 22, 26

Balmer family (Palmer) – 10 (F74) 19

Balsley
  _____ - 20 (S84) 22, 29
  Jesse, Jr. – 17 (S81) 20
  Jonathan – 17 (S81) 20
  Mrs. Jonathan – see Balsley, Nancy
  Mary Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 50
  Nancy – 17 (S81) 20
  Rebecca – 17 (S81) 20
  William E. – 16 (S80) 50
  Mrs. William E. – see Padgett, Frances Jane

Balsley family - 8 (F72) 24

Balthis
  Harry G. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 38
  Maybury Goheen – 19 (S83) 48
  William L., Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 15

Baltimore & Ohio Railroad - See B & O

“Baltimore Annual Conference, Methodist Episcopal Church” – 19 (S83) 38-48

Baltimore Conference (Old) - 6 (S70) 17, 18, 20, 33

Baltzell, _____ - 16 (F80) 52

Baltzer’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10
B & O Railroad - 1 (S65) 16; 16 (S80) 19; 17 (F81) 44; 20 (F84) 31
  District – 15 (F79) 7
  See also railroads, Virginia

Bandy, John - 6 (F70) 50

bands – 18 (S82) 32, 33
  school – 1 (S65) 27
  military – 1 (F65) 8
  See also Old Stonewall Brigade Band

bandwagons – 17 (S81) 12, 13

Bane, James, Jr. - 6 (F70) 63

Bank of Virginia – 16 (S80) 15

Banks, N. P. (Union Gen.) - 1 (F65) 11, 19; 8 (F72) 36, 38; 15 (F79) 11, 12, 14

banks and banking – 1 (S65) 20; 1 (F54) 5
  See Augusta National Bank; National Valley Bank; Rockingham National Bank

Bantoon, George – 9 (S73) 37

baptismal certificates - 3 (S67) 16, 17
  records - 8 (F72) 24

Baptist Institute - 6 (S70) 25

Baptists - 6 (S70) 6

Bar
  Jacob – 19 (F83) 19
  Mrs. Jacob – see Bar, Elizabeth
  Elizabeth – 19 (F83) 19

Barbee, Joseph S. – 20 (S84) 54

Barber
  Elizabeth – 14 (S78) 9
  George – 14 (S78) 9
  Mrs. George – see Barber, Elizabeth

barbershops - 1 (F65) 5

Barbour, (Gov.) James - 5 (S69) 34; 7 (F71) 33

Barclay
  Maria J. – 20 (F84) 65
  Thomas – 20 (F84) 65

Bardin, Robert F. – 20 (F84) 60, 63
Bardt, Christian – 10 (F74) 26

Bardt family (Beard) – 10 (F74) 19

Bare
Charles – 17 (F81) 221
Corriola Floyd – 16 (F80) 52
Gerrard – 14 (F78) 54
Henry – 17 (F81) 21
Jacob – 9 (S73) 36
Jane Ann (Crawford) – 17 (S81) 24
John – 15 (F79) 35; 16 (F80) 52; 17 (S81) 21, 24
Mrs. John – see Bare, Rebecca
Rebecca – 17 (S81) 21
Valentine – 14 (F78) 53

Bare’s Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Bare’s Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Barger
E. Warren - 8 (F72) 28
Emmett W., Mr. & Mrs. - 7 (S71) 29
George W. – 20 (S84) 42
Ida (Eakle) - 8 (F72) 29
Jacob - 3 (S67) 7; 18 (F82) 33; 19 (F83) 11
Julia B. –11 (S75) 42
Margaret (Keinadt) – 19 (F83) 4, 6, 11

Barger family - 8 (F72) 19; see also Berger family

barges – see cargo barges

Barkley
________- (13(F77) 40
Lazaras – 13 (S77) 38, 40

Barkman
D. C. - 4 (S68) 6
W. H. – 17 (S81) 14
William – 20 (S84) 60

Barkman & Singer - 5 (F69) 30

barn signs - 3 (S67) 9, 10, 19

Barnard
Charles - 2 (F66) 20
James M - 2 (F66) 22

Barnard, Adams & Company - 2 (F66) 22

Barnes, H. L. – 15 (F79) 22
Barnet, S. H. – 20 (S84) 54

Barnett
  George – 13 (S77) 51
  James - 6 (F70) 63; 9 (S73) 39; 13 (S77) 45, 47, 50, 52, 55
  Jeremiah - 6 (F70) 50
  Lydia – 19 (S83) 25

Barnhart
  _____ - 18 (F82) 27
  George – 19 (S83) 25; 20 (S84) 60
  Mrs. George – see Barnhart, Polly
  Gideon – 9 (F73) 45; 18 (F82) 27
  Mrs. Gideon – see Barnhart, Martha
  Martha – 18 (F82) 27
  Peter - 3 (S67) 16, 19
  Polly – 20 (S84) 60

Barnhart family – 9 (F73) 45

Barnwell & Jones - 5 (F69) 15

barns, brick – 19 (F73) 52; 1 (S75) 11-14

Barr, John – 12 (F76) 42

Barrat, (Sister) Sophie - See also Crickard, Sophie

Barren Ridge - 8 (S72) 29; 18 (F82) 14

Barren Ridge Road - 6 (S70) 46

“The Barrens” - 8 (S72) 3

Barrett
  _____ - 20 (F84) 48
    J. B. – 15 (F79) 22

Barriger, Phillip - 6 (F70) 62

Barrigor
  Casper - 6 (F70) 63
  John - 6 (F70) 63

Barron, Commodore - 5 (F69) 39

Barrow, Mrs. W. J. – 20 (F84) 10

Barry
  Andrew – 15 (S79) 28; 17 (S81) 21
  Mrs. Andrew – see McCue, Mary
  Ann (Allen) - 6 (S70) 37; 7 (F71) 15
Cornelius – 17 (S81) 32, 33
John – 18 (S82) 14

Barter Brook – 20 (F84) 58

“Barterbrook” – 7 (F71) 5; 13 (F77) 9

Barterbrook Road - 5 (S69) 39

Barth

______ (Miss Schultz) – 11 (F75) 34
______ (Miss Weinbert) – 11 (F75) 33
Mrs. J. L., recipe - 5 (F69) 32
Joseph L. – 8 (S72) 25; 11 (F75) 33
Simon – 8 (S72) 25

Barth Clothing Store - 8 (S72) 25

Barth-Weinberg & Company - 8 (S72) 26
Barth-Weinberg store – 11 (F75) 33

Bartigis, Matthias - 3 (S67) 17

Barton, Seth M. – 15 (F79) 6

Baruck, Bernard – 9 (S73) 49, 52

baseball – 13 (S77) 18-21

Basic City - see Waynesboro

Basic City Car Works – 11 (S75) 9

Baskin
Charles – 14 (F78) 29, 30
Charles A. – 17 (S81) 21
Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 64
James H. – 20 (F84) 64
Mrs. James H. – see Clarke, Lucy M.
John C. – 20 (F84) 64
Mrs. John – see Baskin, Elizabeth
Margaret A. – 16 (S80) 51
Mary Estaline – 16 (S80) 51
Mrs. R. P. – 14 (F78) 54
Rebecca – 14 (F78) 54
Thomas G. – 14 (F78) 54
Mrs. Thomas G. – see Baskin, Rebecca
William Martin – 16 (S80) 50
William W. – 16 (S80) 51
Mrs. William W. – see Baskin, Margaret A.

Bass, A.G.R. - 5 (F69) 20
Bassett
  Burwell – 17 (S81) 5
  C. B. – 17 (F81) 21
  John M. – 17 (F81) 21
  Mrs. John M. – see Bassett, C. B.
  John Mallory – 17 (F81) 21

Batchford
  William – 6 (F70) 70
  (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20

Bateman, Smith – 20 (F84) 64

Bates, William – 6 (F70) 50

Bath County – 5 (F69) 10; 10 (S74) 4, 5, 28-30, 32; 12 (F76) 41-43

bathhouses – 1 (F65) 6; 9 (F73) 45

Battle
  John S. – 6 (S70) 12
  William C. – 6 (S70) 12

Battle of
  Balls Bluff – 8 (S72) 47
  Brandywine, the – 5 (S69) 28; 9 (S73) 33; 14 (S78) 20
  Bull Run – 11 (F75) 37
  Camden – 5 (S69) 28, 29, 31
  Cedar Creek – 8 (F72) 42; 11 (F75) 37; 20 (F84) 51
  Cedar Mountain – 8 (F72) 39
  Chancellorsville – 2 (S66) 23, 24; 17 (S81) 15
  Cold Harbor – 12 (F76) 33
  Cross Keys – 8 (S72) 7; 8 (F72) 37
  Draper’s Meadow – 16 (F80) 4
  Fallen Timbers – 14 (F78) 29
  Falling Waters – 10 (S74) 15
  First Manassas – 1 (F65) 10; 8 (72) 47; 17 (S81) 14; 20 (S84) 46
  Fisher’s Hill – 8 (F72) 42; 20 (F84) 51
  Fort Duquesne – 12 (S76) 21
  Fredericksburg – 8 (F72) 39
  Front Royal – 8 (F72) 38
  Gettysburg – 12 (F76) 39
  Greencastle (PA) – 11 (F75) 38, 39
  Guilford Court House – 4 (F68) 7, 8; 8 (S72) 12
  Harpers Ferry – 14 (S78) 44; 14 (F78) 14
  Hemp Bales (The) – see Battle of Lexington, MO
  Kaskaskia – 6 (S70) 10
  King’s Mountain – 9 (S73) 33; 14 (S78) 6
  Lexington (MO) – 8 (F72) 50
  Lynchburg – 20 (F84) 50—map
  Maumee, the – 15 (S79) 51
  McDowell – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 14; 8 (F72) 37; 15 (F79) 13—map; 20 (S84) 44;
   20 (F84) 34
Monmouth, 1778 - 2 (S66) 17; 9 (S73) 33
Monocacy – 20 (F84) 50—map and sketch
New Market - 5 (S69) 10
Opequon Creek – 20 (F84) 51
Piedmont - 5 (F69) 17; 7 (F71) 43; 8 (S72) 7; 9 (F73) 44, 45; 12 (F76) 33;
14 (S78) 51
Point Pleasant – 6 (F70) 29-38; 9 (S73) 33; 10 (S74) 5, 30, 32; 11 (F75) 5, 10;
  12 (S76) 6, 8, 22; 14 (F78) 28; 17 (F81) 17; 20 (S84) 13
Port Republic – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 14; 8 (S72) 7, 8 (F72) 37, 38
Princeton – 20 (S84) 17
Raccoon Ford – 10 (S74) 17
Saratoga - 5 (F69) 81; 6 (S70) 15; 14 (S78) 45; 15 (F79) 27-34
Second Manassas – 1 (F65) 12; 2 (S66) 23; 5 (F69) 16; 7 (F71) 27; 8 (S72) 47;
  10 (S74) 14, 17; 14 (F78) 14; 20 (S84) 45
Sharpsburg - 8 (S72) 47; 8 (F72) 39
Spotsylvania - 8 (F72) 49; 1 (F65) 12, 17; 12 (F76) 33; 20 (S84) 45
Stony Point – 14 (F78) 28
Tippecanoe Creek – 12 (S76) 23
Vincennes - 6 (S70) 10
Waynesboro – 1 (F65) 15, 17, 18; 8 (S72) 8; 20 (F84) 48; see also Waynesboro,
  Battle of
Waxaw Settlement – 16 (S80) 56
The Wilderness - 8 (S72) 48
Winchester - 8 (F72) 42; 12 (F76) 33, 39
York – 9 (S73) 33

“Battle Glen Farm” – 9 (F73) 44

battle streamers - 3 (F67) 13

Batton
  George (Mrs.) - 8 (S72) 47
  Isaac – 16 (F80) 52
  Mrs. Isaac – see Langford, Licinda

Baugh, Adam - 6 (F70) 50

Baughner
  Iva (Summers) – 11 (S75) 28
  Jacob L. – 11 (S75) 28
  Mrs. Jacob L. – see Fletcher
  Meredith – 11 (S75) 28; 12 (S76) 20

Baughman, Henry - 6 (F70) 53

Baumgartner family – 10 (F74) 19

Bauserman, Christian – 19 (S83) 25

Bawcett, - 9(F73) 30

Baxter
  Hugh – 20 (S84) 54
Jacob – 20 (S84) 54
John – 9 (S73) 36
Lee – 20 (S84) 54
William – 20 (S84) 54

Bayan, John - 6 (F70) 53

Bayard, Margaret (Smith) - 6 (F70) 13, 19

Bayer, G. W. – 20 (S84) 54

Bayley, Mrs. E.B. - 5 (F69) 30

Baylis
Fred – 11 (S75) 31
George – 11 (S75) 31

Baylor
_____ - 17 (S81) 21; 20 (F84) 68
_____ (delegate to State Convention) - 1 (F65) 7
Andrew – 19 (F83) 19
Andrew J. – 14 (F78) 54
D. – 18 (F82) 27
Felicia – 17 (S81) 38
F. S. – 9 (S73) 42, 43
George - 6 (S70) 45; 14 (F78) 54; 15 (S79) 34; 16 (S80) 51; 18 (S82) 14;
18 (F82) 35; 19 (S83) 34; 19 (F83) 19
George, Sr. – 17 (S81) 38
G. W. – 18 (F82) 10
Harry – 13 (S77) 7
Harry E. – 20 (F84) 9, 17
Harry E., Jr. – 15 (S79) 19; 20 (F84) 17
Junius M. – 19 (F83) 19
Margaret (Eidson) – 15 (S79) 34
Martin – 19 (F83) 19
Mary – 14 (F78) 34; 19 (S83) 34
Mary McFall – see McFall, Mary
W.H.S. (Lt. Col) - 8 (F72) 35; 18 (F82) 35
William A. – 11 (S75) 47

Baylor & Baylor – 19 (F83) 22

Baylor Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Baylor Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Baylor’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Bazel Family - 5 (F72) 24

Bazzle
Reuben – 20 (S84) 54
Mrs. Reuben – 20 (S84) 54
Beachy Amish - 3 (F67) 8
Beale’s Brigade – 11 (F75) 39
Beall, Leonard –12 (F76) 41

Bean
  John – 11 (S75) 48
  W.G. - 8 (F72) 33
  Wyndham - 5 (F69) 11

Bean family - 3 (S67) 7

Bear
  ______, (Mrs.) – see Hevener family
  Christian, Sr. - 12 (S76) 34, 35, 37; 19 (S83) 14; 19 (S83) 15-17—mantel design
  Cornelia – 16 (S80) 51
  David S. – 16 (S80) 51
  Mrs. David S. – see Bear, Sarah F.
  Delilah – 16 (F80) 52
  Francis H. – 12 (S76) 35
  George – 12 (S76) 34
  George (Mrs.) – see Bear, Jessie H.
  Harvey – 16 (F80) 52; 18 (F82) 29
  Mrs. Harvey – see Bell, Nancy
  Henry – 19 (F83) 25
  Jacob – 17 (F81) 21
  Jacob (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 14
  James – 20 (F84) 10
  James A., Jr. - 6 (F70) 3
  Jessie H. – 12 (S76) 35
  John - 6 (S70) 53
  Lila (Sprouse) – 12 (S76) 35
  Michael – 18 (F82) 27
  Newton M. – 15 (S79) 26
  Robert H., Mr. & Mrs. – 12 (S76) 34, 35
  Sarah H. – 16 (S80) 51
  Sidney G. – 12 (S76) 35
  William T., II – 20 (F84) 7

“Bear Creek” – 13 (F77) 24

Bear family – 18 (F82) 14

Bear Funeral Home – 18 (F82) 14

Bear Garden – 14 (S78) 11

Bear Grist and Carding Mill – 18 (F82) 14

Bear Planing Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 10
“Bear Wallow” – see “Willoughby”

Beard

- see Bardt, 
  Barbara (Apple) – 17 (F81) 42
  Christian – 5 (F69) 8; 9 (F73) 51
  David – 13 (F77) 34; 16 (F80) 49
  Esther (Howdyshell) – 7 (S71) 43
  Esther (Rankin) – 19 (F83) 30
  G. W. – 10 (S84) 54
  Gleaves C., Sr. - 7 (S71) 43
  Gleaves C., Jr. (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 17
  George – 20 (S84) 54
  Henry – 17 (F81) 45
  Hester A. – 11 (S75) 42
  Hugh – 9 (S73) 37
  Mrs. J. O. – 20 (S84) 11
  James P. – 19 (F83) 19
  Jane – 19 (F83) 19
  John – 13 (S77) 19; 20 (S84) 54
  Joseph – 20 (S84) 54
  Levi – 16 (F80) 51
  Margaret – 16 (S80) 51
  Pauline – 20 (F84) 71
  Robert – 17 (F81) 37, 39
  Mrs. Robert – see Buchanan, Martha; Mitchell, Sarah
  Samuel - 5 (F69) 17; 7 (S71) 43
  William – 15 (F79) 35; 16 (S80) 51; 19 (F83) 19; 20 (S84) 40, 54
  Mrs. William – see Beard, Jane; Beard, Margaret
  William Lot – 20 (S84) 54

Beard family - 7 (S71) 42

Beater

  George - 6 (F70) 50
  John - 6 (F70) 50
  Joseph - 6 (F70) 50

Beatey, John - 8 (F72) 50

Beatty, Mathew – 14 (F78) 54

Beaty, John - 6 (F70) 49

Beaver

- 14 (F78) 51
  A. – 20 (F84) 41
  Abraham – 20 (S84) 42, 52, 54
  Franklin P. – 20 (S84) 42
  John – 20 (S84) 54
  John W. – 20 (S84) 41, 42

Beaver Dam Creek – 13 (S77) 54
Beaver Creek – 13 (S77) 46
Beaver Lick – 13 (S77) 43
Beaver Run - see Long Meadow Run
Beck
   Godfrey – 11 (F75) 32
   Stephen – 10 (F74) 22
Beck family – 10 (F74) 19; 11 (F75) 32
Becket, Richard - 6 (F70) 58
Beckmantown formations –13 (F77) 11
Beckwith, C. B. – 15 (F79) 22
“Bedford” – 14 (S78) 54
Bedford County - 3 (F67) 14
Bedford Riflemen - 6 (F70) 32
Bedhill
   George – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. George – see Bird, Madgalen
   Sarah – 20 (F84) 73
Bedslot
   Elisha - 6 (F70) 53
   John - 6 (F70) 53
“Be Hive Seminary” - 7 (F71) 40
beef - 1 (S65) 18, 28; 2 (S66) 12; 11 (F75) 12
Beemer, James M. – 16 (F80) 53
Beeson, Catharine (Wright) – 11 (S75) 30
“Begota” - 8 (S72) 60
Behar, James - 6 (F70) 49
Behler, Martin – 10 (F74) 26
Behler family – 10 (F74) 22
Beirly, Susan – 11 (S75) 41
Beirne-Elam duel – 14 (F78) 19
Belden Stagecoach Line – 9 (F73) 30

Belew, M.V. – See: Griffith, M.V.

Belfield, Thomas Wright – 9 (S73) 26, 27

Bell

_____ - 19 (S83) 32
_____ (Maj.) – 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36
_____ (Van Lear) – 16 (F80) 71
Alexander – 16 (S80) 51; 20 (S84) 54
Mrs. Alexander – see Bell, Eliza
Alexander Robertson - 7 (F71) 12
Ann A. – 18 (F82) 27; 19 (S83) 25
D. Alexander – 20 (S84) 54
David - 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 29, 55; 15 (F79) 43; 17 (F81) 35, 41
David S. - 5 (S69) 39; 19 (S83) 25
Mrs. David S. – see Bell, Nancy
Eliza – 16 (S80) 51
Eliza Burton – 15 (S79) 29
Elizabeth R. (Herring) – 15 (F79) 42
Emily E. (Peck) – 17 (S81) 33
Francis, sr. – 17 (S81) 21
Mrs. Francis, Sr. – see Bell, Sarah
H.B. - 7 (F71) 12; 11 (S75) 39
H, M. – 18 (S82) 15; 19 (S83) 32; 19 (F83) 2220 (F84) 70
H. M. (Maj.), 1870 Trustee of School Board - 7 (S71) 32
Henderson M. - 5 (F69) 13; 7 (F71) 31; 16 (F80) 30
Mrs. Henderson – 11 (F75) 34
Henry – 17 (S81) 5
J. - 5 (F69) 12
James - 2 (F66)15; 5 (S69) 40; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 9 (S73) 40; 15 (S79) 55;
16 (F80) 52; 17 (S81) 33; 18 (F82) 27, 28; 20 (S84) 54; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. James – see Bell, Margaret; McBride, Margaret
James, Jr. – 15 (F79) 35
Mrs. James, Jr. – see Blair, Ann Eliz.
James F. - 7 (F71) 12
James R. – 20 (S84) 52, 54
Janet (McPherson) – 14 (F78) 78
J. J. – 14 (F78) 20
John - 7 (F71) 12; 9 (S73) 40; 12 (S76) 25; 14 (F78) 38; 15 (S79) 36, 55; 18
(S82) 8
John (presidential candidate 1860) - 1 (F65) 6, 7
John (Edinburg, SC, surgeon) - 3 (F67) 21, 22
John, Sr. – 15 (S79) 29
John H. – 20 (S84) 39
Joseph - 7 (F71) 31; 8 (F72) 52; 14 (F78) 54
J. Wyatt – 18 (F82) 27; 19 (S83) 25
Mrs. J. Wyatt – see Bell, Ann A.
Mrs. Joseph – see Nelson, Mary Ann
Luther V., (psychiatrist) - 2 (F66) 20
Margaret – 15 (S79) 29; 18 (F82) 27, 28
Mary Margaret – 15 (S79) 29
Nancy – 15 (S79) 43; 19 (S83) 25
Nancy (Bear) – 16 (F80) 52
Richard P. – 11 (S75) 28; 12 (S76) 24
Mrs. Richard Phillips – see Grasty, Mary
Richard Phillips III - 1 (S65) 3, 29; 3 (F67) 11, 15; 5 (F69) 5, 6, (Dr.) 14; 20 (F84) 5, 6, 7, 10, 15, 16, 17, 20, 21
(Dick Bell’s father) - 1 (S65) 25
Richard Phillips, Jr. - 5 (F69) 5
Sallie (Mrs.) – 12 (S76) 15
Samuel - 5 (F69) 29; 20 (S84) 54
Mrs. Samuel – see Bell, Sarah
Sarah – 15 (S79) 29; 17 (S81) 21
Sarah D. (Gilkeson) – 15 (S79) 36
Thomas – 18 (S82) 14
William - 6 (F70) 53, 59; 13 (S77) 50, 52; 15 (S79) 29, 43; 16 (F80) 71
Mrs. William – see Bell, Margaret
William A. – 15 (S79) 29; 17 (S81) 33; 19 (S83) 30; 19 (F83) 45
William H. – 16 (F80) 30, 42
William M. – 15 (S79) 27

Bell Cemetery (Old ) – 9 (S73) 42
Bell family – 9 ((F73) 44; 12 (S76) 21
Bell Tavern - 7 (F71) 31, 32, 33; 9 (F73) 27; 15 (S79) 35
“bell teams” – 14 (F78) 7
“Bellair” - 6 (S70) 14
Belle, Samuel – 20 (S84) 54
“Belle Fonte” - 8 (F72) 33
farm – 9 (F73) 47
“Bellefont,” home of John Lewis - 5 (F69) 11, 37
Bellevue Female School - 6 (S70) 17
Bellew, Peter - 6 (S70) 7
Bell’s Lane - 5 (F69) 12, 13
Bell’s Mill – see Swoope Milling Co.
Bell’s Valley – 18 (F82) 6
“Belmont” - 7 (F71) 22; 20 (S84) 14
“Belmont Farm, Route 608 - 5 (F69) 17; 7 (S71) 42, 44—photos; 7 (S71) 42-46
Belrose Flour – 18 (F82) 5
Belshaw
  James – 20 (F84) 73
  Mrs. James – see Hook, Esther

Belsnickel customs - 3 (S67) 9, 14

Belvidere Forge – 14 (S78) 34

“Belvoir” (Keswick) - 6 (S70) 6, 14

Belvoir Tract - 6 (S70) 14

Bemy, Daniel - 6 (F70) 49

Bender, Maria - 3 (S67) 20

Benjamin, Judah P. – 15 (F79) 7

Bennett
  J. W. – 20 (S84) 52
  Jesse – 12 (S76) 22, 24-26
  Jesse (Dr.) – Rockingham - 3 (F67) 19, 20
  Mrs. Jesse (first Caesarean) - 3 (F67) 19; see also Hogg, Elizabeth
  Jessee – 20 (S84) 17
  William – 9 (S73) 37, 39

Benson
  Eleanor Vanneman – 16 (F80) 46
  Thomas H. – 16 (F80) 38

Benston
  Ervin – 12 (F76) 41
  George – 12 (F76) 41
  Matthias – 12 (F76) 41

Benton
  _____ (Col.) – 16 (F80) 38
  _____ (Sen.) - 12 (F76) 10, 17
  Samuel - 6 (70) 53

Bentonville, NC – 18 (F82) 25

Bentz family - 3 (S67) 7

Berger
  Anna Margaret (Keinadt) – 8 (F72) 19, 22
  Jacob - 8 (F72) 19, 22
  Jacob (Mrs.) - see Hedrick, Elizabeth

Berger family - see Barger family

Bergton-Criders - 3 (S67) 8
Bering Strait - 2 (F66) 10

Berkeley

_____ - 20 (S84) 60
  Carter – 12 (F76) 31
  Edmund - 5 (S69) 5; 16 (F8) 53
  F.B. – 12 (F76) 31
  Francis - 7 (F71) 18
  T. A. – 18 (S82) 24

Berkeley County - 2 (S66) 9, 11, 17

Berkeley House - 7 (F71) 18

Berkeley Springs – 15 (F79) 32

Berlin, Edward P., Jr. – 20 (F84) 5

Bernard

  Mrs. George V. – 20 (F84) 18
  Thomas - 8 (S72) 51

Bernhard family - 8 (F72) 24

Bernhart, G. – 19 (F83) 27

Berol Pen Company – 11 (S75) 10

Berot

  John – 14 (S78) 41
  Mrs. John – 14 (S78) 41

Berry

_____ - 16 (F80) 36
  A.E. - 7 (F71) 10
  Abraham – 14 (F78) 32
  C. Reginald, Mrs. – see Hamer, Elizabeth
  Cornelia Ann. – 11 (S75) 41; 16 (S80) 51
  David F. – 15 (F79) 28
  George – 9 (S73) 38
  Mrs. Harold - 7 (F71) 9
  Henry – 17 (S81) 21, 26
  James - 8 (F72) 50; 17 (S81) 21
  James W. – 11 (S75) 41
  James Washington – 16 (S80) 51
  Joana – 20 (F84) 72
  John - 6 (F70) 50
  Marie (Spitler) – 17 (F81) 37
  Mary Elizabeth – see Schultz, Mary Elizabeth
  Rachel – 16 (S80) 51; 17 (S81) 21
  Rebecca – 11 (S75) 45
  Reuben – 20 (S84) 54
S.H., Mr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 8
Susanna - 20 (F84) 71
Thornton – 16 (S80) 51; 17 (S81) 21
Mrs. Thornton – see Berry, Rachel
Wheeler - 7 (F71) 9

Berry family - 5 (F69) 8; 14 (F78) 36

Berry [Charles] House – 19 (S83) 12; 19 (S83) 13—plan, photo
Berry [John R.] House – 19 (S83) 15—photo, plan

Berryhill, James - 7 (F71) 34; see also Hill, James B.

“Berry Patch Farm” – 7 (F71) 9

“Berrymor” - 5 (F69) 8

Bertine, G. W. – 20 (S84) 54

Bessemer Steel – 14 (F78) 22, 23

Bessie Weller Elementary School - 7 (S71) 36

Best
  Alexander – 15 (F79) 37
  John – 15 (F79) 37
  Valentine – 15 (F79) 37

Best Yet Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Bethany
  Church – 19 (F83) 5
  Church school – 19 (F83) 5

Bethany Lutheran
  Church – 8 (F72) 21 – Photograph; 8 (F72) 23, 27
    congregation – 8 (F72) 27; 14 (F78) 20
    school - 8 (F72) 25
  See also Bethany-Trinity Lutheran

Bethany-Trinity Evangelical Lutheran Church – 19 (F83) 4

Bethany-Trinity Ladies Aid Society - 8 (F72) 29

Bethany-Trinity Lutheran Church - 8 (F72) 19, 28

Bethany-Trinity Lutheran School Endowment Fund - 8 (F72) 30

“Bethany and Her Ministers” – see Old North Mountain Hebron; 5 (F69) 8

“Bethel Green” - 5 (F69) 8, 9; 19 (S83) 17—plan, photo
Bethel Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 25  
Greenville – 16 (S80) 23, 25, 26  
Old North Mountain; 1 (S65) 13; 5 (F69) 8; 9 (F73) 54; 11 (F75) 37

Bethlehem Church, Ladd – 19 (F83) 4

Bethlehem Lutheran Church - 8 (F72) 24, 25

Beverley  
_____ (owned Kalorama) – 7 (F71) 33  
Peter R. - 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 12, 15  
Robert – 9 (F73) 54; 10 (F74) 8, 9  
William - 1 (S65) 5, 12, 13; 3 (F67) 8, 16; 4 (S68) 36, 37; 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15; 6 (S70) 35, 37; 7 (F71) 21; 8 (F72) 55, 64; 8 (?72) 61, 13, 29; 9 (F73) 51, 55; 10 (F74) 7, 8, 9, 15; 13 (F77) 43; 16 (S80) 22; 16 (S80) 22; 16 (F80) 6; 17 (S81) 42; 17 (F81) 32, 54; 20 (F84) 27, 28, 57

Beverley – 15 (F79) 10

Beverley Grants -1 (S65) 12; 3 (F67) 08; 4 (F68) 26; 5 (S69) 39; 6 (S70) 48, 35; 17  
(S81) 42; 20 (F84) 27, 57

Beverley Hotel - 8 (F72) 45

“Beverley” House - 7 (F71) 17

Beverley Manor, Staunton - 7 (F71) 16; 8 (F72) 56; 10 (F74) 6, 8, 9, 15, 14; 14 (S78) 6, 7

Beverley Manor Academy – 11 (S75) 25

“Beverley Manor: A Landmark on the Colonial Frontier” – 10 (F74) 6-16

Beverley Manor Cemetery (Black) – 9 (S73) 42

Beverley Manor Chapter D.A.R. – 17 (S81) 4, 5  
See also D.A.R.

Beverley Manor District - 1 (S65) 12; 5 (F69) 11; 14 (F78) 37  
See also Beverley Grant

Beverley Manor Grant - 7 (F71) 21; 10 (F74) 6-16  
See also Beverley Grant

Beverley Manor District – Staunton - 5 (F69) 13-15

Beverley Manor  
marker – 9 (F73) 47  
survey - 6 (S70) 39; 6 (S70) 39 (cornerstone inscription)

Beverley Manor Tract - 1 (S65) 4; 9 (F73) 51, 52; 10 (S74) 21
Beverley Manor Turnpike – 20 (F84) 57
Beverley Manufacturing Company – 11 (F75) 34
Beverley Patent - 8 (F72) 56
Beverley Restaurant - 8 (S72) 26
Beverley’s Manor - 5 (S72) 15
Beverley’s Mill Place – 8 (S72) 13; See also Staunton, city name
Beverley Theater – 12 (S76) 20
Beydler, B. H. – 20 (S84) 49
Beyer, _____ (German artist) – 14 (F78) 11, 13
Bibber, James, Jr. - 6 (F70) 50
Bible translators - 6 (F70) 26
Bickel, James H. – 15 (S79) 29
Bickle
    _____ - 20 (S84) 67
    A.Y. - 4 (S68) 6
    Adam – 15 (S79) 36; 20 (S84) 60; 20 (F84) 64
    Mrs. Adam – see Bickle, Margaret
    Margaret – 20 (F84) 64
    Robert G., Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 15
Biddle
    Nicholas – 10 (F74) 33
    Owen – 19 (F83) 34
Big Bend Tunnel – 9 (F73) 21
Big Horn River – 10 (F74) 33
Big Knives - 6 (F70) 33, 36, 37
Big Lick – 14 (S78) 27
Big Spring – see Seawright Spring
“The Big Survey” – 17 (F81) 52
Biggs, Thomas – 14 (F78) 32
Bilbert Family - 8 (F52) 24
bilingualism - 3 (S67) 17
“Bill for Establishing Religious Freedom” - 8 (S72) 42; 9 (F73) 44

“Bill of Rights” - 2 (S66) 18; 8 (S72) 39

Billhimer
   Abraham – 19 (F83) 19
   Samuel – 19 (F83) 19

“Billy Richardson’s Last Ridge” – 9 (F73) 8, 12, 13, 14

Bingham, George Caleb – 9 (S73) 16

Birch
   H. – 19 (S83) 34
   James H. – 16 (F80) 38
   Rachel – 19 (S83) 34

Bird
   Abraham – 17 (S81) 5
   Amos – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. Amos – see Bedhill, Sarah
    Magdalen (Bedhill) – 20 (F84) 73

birds - see game birds

Birely, Joseph – 20 (S84) 54

Biri, Barbara - 3 (S67) 20

birth certificates - 3 (S67) 16, 17

Bishop
   George – 17 (S81) 21
    Jason Cameron – 11 (F75) 7, 14
    John - 6 (F70) 53
    Joseph - 6 (F70) 50
    Matthew - 6 (F70) 50
   Ronald – 11 (F75) 7, 14
    Mrs. Ronald – 20 (F84) 7

Biss
   Abraham – 13 (S78) 24
    Mrs. Abraham – see Biss, Isabella
    Isabella -0 14 (S78) 24

Bittle, George – 15 (S79) 30

Bixio, Fr. Joseph, S.J. - 7 (S71) 17

Black
   ______ - 9 (F73) 54
   Alexander – 12 (F76) 41
Anne – 20 (F84) 73
Bill – 12 (S75) 27
Carl – 11 (S75) 27
Cynthia (Johnson) - 5 (F69) 14
Elizabeth (Mrs.) - 5 (S69) 4
Frank – 11 (S75) 27
H. A. – 20 (F84) 59
Henry – 20 (F84) 75
Hugh – 14 (F78) 54
John - 6 (F70) 62; 15 (S79) 30; 16 (S80) 51
John S. – 15 (F79) 35
Letitia J. – 15 (F79) 51
Matthew – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Matthew – see Ponder, Margaret
Robert – 9 (S73) 39; 20 (S84) 54
Samuel - 5 (S69) 40; 12 (S77) 42; 15 (F79) 51
William – 9 (S73) 30; 12 (F76) 4

“Black Education in Staunton” – 17 (F81) 4
Black family – 20 (F84) 57

“Black Oak Spring” – 16 (F80) 74-80; 74, 76, 77, 78, 79—photos; 75—map
Black Rock Spring Resort – 14 (F78) 13

Black Spring – see Cochran’s Spring

Black Virginia Teachers Association – 17 (F81) 13

Blackburn
Ann- 14 (F78) 54
Arthur - 6 (F70) 50
Bert -7 (S71) 30
Edward – 9 (S73) 39
Harry P., Jr. (Mr. & Mrs.) - 7 (F71) 19
John - 6 (F70) 50
Mary – 14 (F78) 54
Samuel - 5 (F69) 10; 14 (F78) 54; 18 (S82) 14
Mrs. Samuel – see Blackburn, Ann
Samuel (Gen) - 5 (F69) 10; 7 (71) 35
Samuel, (Mrs. Gen) - See Mathews, Ann
Thomas – 14 (F78) 54
William - 6 (F70) 50; 20 (S84) 63

Blackburn family - 5 (F69) 10

Blackburn’s - 7 (S71) 40

Blackfoot Indians – 10 (F74) 34

Blacklel, Bill - 7 (S71) 30
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Age</th>
<th>Year(s)</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Blackley</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>F70</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles P.</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>F84</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>F69</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blackmore</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>F70</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>F70</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blacksburg</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>F66</td>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blakemore</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Taylor</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>F84</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. William</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blackwell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>S81</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary B. (Bur)</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>S81</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Kathryn</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>S77, F84</td>
<td>8, 9, 10, 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blackwell’s (?) Mill</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>F84</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blackwood</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>F72, F78</td>
<td>52, 55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. Samuel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blain</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel W. (Rev.)</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>S80</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>S77</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blair</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_____</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>S84</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>_____ (Rev.)</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>F79</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann Eliza</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>F79</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James A. R.</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>F81, F84</td>
<td>21, 64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>S79, F79</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Taylor</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>F84</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>M. R.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>F79</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mariam R.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>S79</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>F78</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>F79</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Rankin</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>F79</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William R.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>S79, F84</td>
<td>30, 54, 62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. William</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blair’s Sermons</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>S74</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blake, Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td>F77</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blakeley, Robert</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>S79, F79</td>
<td>26, 24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blakemore</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Andrew J. – 20 (S84) 48, 54
Ann E. – 19 (F83) 19
Annie – 19 (F83) 19
Bill – 11 (S75) 20
Bodley – 11 (S75) 19, 31
Byron – 20 (S84) 48
Mrs. Byron – see Bolen, _____
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 39
G. M. – 20 (S84) 54
G. W. – 20 (S84) 54
George – 20 (S84) 42, 43, 45
George Henry – 20 (S84) 42
George M. – 20 (S84) 43, 46, 52, 20 (S84) 41
George Wesley – 20 (S84) 43, 52
Mrs. George Wesley – see Irick, _____
Henry – 20 (S84) 39, 42, 43, 48, 52, 54; 20 (F84) 64
Mrs. Henry – see Blakemore, Elizabeth
Henry J. – 15 (S79) 30; 20 (S84) 45
Howard – 11 (S75) 20
J. H. – 19 (F83) 19; 20 (S84) 54
Mrs. J. H. – see Blakemore, Ann E.
Jacob – 20 (S84) 54
John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
John F. – 20 (S84) 43
John H. – 20 (S84) 52
John L. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 42, 52, 54
John R. – 20 (S84) 45
John W. – 20 (S84) 54
Maggie – 20 (S84) 48
Margaret – 16 (F80) 53
Martha (Clarke) – 20 (S84) 43
N. – 20 (F84) 41
N. L. – 20 (S84) 54
Noel B. – 20 (S84) 54
Vaughn – 11 (S75) 19, 31
W. C. – 20 (S84) 52, 54
Wesley – 16 (F80) 53
Mrs. Wesley – see Blakemore, Margaret
William – 11 (S75) 47; 16 (F80) 53; 20 (S84) 54

Blakemore [Andrew J.] estate – 20 (S84) 48

Blakemore family - 8 (F72) 24

Blakemore Place – 11 (S75) 20

Blakemore’s Store – 11 (S75) 19

Bland

Richard – 10 (S74) 6, 7
Robert, Jr. – 13 (S77) 45
Theodore – 15 (F79) 31
Blane
Edward - 6 (F70) 63
John – 20 (S84) 54

blanket grants – 14 (S78) 6

Blanton
Thomas – 14 (S78) 23
William – 13 (S77) 41

Bleak
George – 12 (F76) 42
James – 12 (F76) 41
Theophilus – 12 (F76) 42

Bledsoe
Aaron E. – 19 (F83) 19
Abraham - 6 (F70) 49
Anthony - 6 (F70) 50, 70; 18 (S82) 8
Isaac - 6 (F70) 50
Richard A. – 19 (F83) 19

“Blenheim” - 6 (F70) 13; 15 (F79) 30

Blessed Sacrament Parish - 7 (S71) 23

Blessing, Jacob - 6 (F70) 53

“Blessings and Magic Formulas,” by Dr. I. Hemp - 3 (S67) 12

Blevin, James - 6 (F70) 53

“The Blind Preacher” - 8 (S72) 39

blockades - 1 (F65) 13

blockyard - 8 (F72) 47

“Bloods” – 14 (F78) 6

Bloody Island – 16 (F80) 36

Blue Ridge fault – 13 (F77) 11

Blue Ridge Grocery Company – 11 (S75) 10

Blue Ridge Light & Power Co. – 20 (S84) 37

Blue Ridge Mountains - 1 (S65) 9, 12, 15; 1 (F65) 6, 10, 15, 17; 2 (S66) 15; 2 (F66) 9
3 (F67) 13; 4 (S68) 24; 5 (F69) 16; 10 (F74) 7; 12 (S76) 7; 14 (S78) 34, 35; 14 (F78) 6, 20; 15 (F79) 14; 20 (F84) 54

Blue Ridge Tunnel - 1 (S65) 16; 1 (F65) 6, 15; 20 (F84) 31; see also Railroad Tunnels
“Blue-bird” potters – 9 (S73) 7

“The Blues” - 7 (F71) 36

Bluford, _____ - 16 (S80) 56

Bob White Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Bockett, Charley – 19 (F83) 42

Bockett’s Stage Line - 7 (F71) 36

Boddy, Charles - 6 (S70) 53

Bodkin, Hugh – 9 (S73) 37, 39

Bodley (owner of wagon works, 1893) - 1 (S65) 25

Boehm’s Church (PA) – 10 (F74) 24, 25

Bogard, Cornelius – 13 (F77) 28, 29, 30

Boggs
   _____ (Gov.) – 16 (F80) 38
   Elizabeth - 6 (F70) 53
   Mary Jane – 14 (F78) 11
   Pete – 12 (S76) 17, 18

Bogle, Nancy (Scott) – 17 (S81) 42, 44

bogs - 1 (S65) 10

Bohemia Landing – 16 (F80) 7

Boile, James - 6 (F70) 53

Bolar
   John – 17 (F81) 27
   Maria L. (McGuffin) – 17 (F81) 27

Bolen
   _____ (Blakemore) – 20 (S84) 48
   J. E. – 20 (S84) 40, 42, 43, 45, 46, 54; 20 (F84) 41
   Rebecca – 20 (S84) 54
   Wright – 14 (S78) 54

Bolen family – see also Bowling

Bolen store – 20 (S84) 48

Boles, John - 6 (F70) 50
Boleyn, Dennis – 9 (F73) 37

Boling, John – 13 (S77) 50

Bolling
Andrew – 9 (F73) 58
Archibald - 5 (F69) 18
Mrs. Bartlett, Jr. - 6 (S70) 14
Edith (Wilson) – 9 (S73) 45, 52
Richard Wilmer - 4 (S68) 13

Bolls, Kate McChesney – see McChesney, Kate

Bonaparte, Jerome Napoleon, Jr. – 14 (F78) 9

Bond
Edward - 6 (F70) 50
William T. – 16 (F80) 53

Bond Lumber Company – 14 (F78) 39

Bonfire Hill - 5 (F69) 25

Bonfoey, Mr. & Mrs. E.M. - 5 (F69) 13

“Bonne Femme” (ship) – 16 (F80) 39

Bonner, Peter - 6 (F70) 62

“Bonnie Blue Flag, The” – 12 (S76) 14

Bonsack
Jacob – 17 (S81) 40
Salona – 17 (S81) 39, 40

Booey, Dr. – - 5 (F69) 15

“Book of Devotions,” Lutheran Sermons - 8 (F82) 27

Booker
A. Brooks – 14 (F78) 50; 20 (F84) 6, 7
William G. – 18 (F82) 28

Booker T. Washington High School - 7 (S71) 35, 36

bookplates - 3 (S67) 16

Boon
_____ - 20 (S84) 17
William C. – 16 (F80) 37

Boone
Daniel - 6 (S70) 12; 7 (S71) 49; 17 (F81) 5
(Squire), Daniel’s father - 7 (S71) 49

Booth Family – 12 (F76) 25, 26

Borden (Burden), Benjamin - 1 (S65) 13; 9 (S73) 25, 26; 10 (F74) 14; 16 (S80) 23; 20 (F84) 28

Borden Grants – 14 (S78) 6; 14 (F78) 74; 17 (S81) 42

Border, Michael - 6 (S70) 50

Borstick, Moses – 13 (F77) 42

Borton, Samuel - 6 (F70) 62

Bosbyshell, ____ (Capt) - 12 (F76) 38

Bosserman

_____ - 3 (S67) 7
_____ - 9 (F73) 52
_____ (Bozzerman) – 17 (S81) 44
Alice – 11 (S75) 27
Annie – 11 (S75) 27
Christian – 10 (F74) 23
Eve (Mrs.) – 10 (F74) 23
George – 11 (S75) 27
Jake – 14 (F78) 39
Jacob - 5 (F69) 8; 10 (F74) 23
Mary Sue – 11 (S75) 27
Mattie – 11 (S75) 27
Richard W. – 17 (F81) 37

Boston, Port of - 6 (F70) 29

Boston Port Bill - 2 (S66) 9

“Boston Tea Party” - 2 (S66) 8

Botetourt County - 1 (S65) 13; 2 (S66) 5, 13; 3 (F67) 14; 4 (F68) 9, 10
5 (S69) 40 – formation; 11 (F75) 9; 13 (S77) 37, 46-56; 14 (S78) 20, 26, 29

Botetourt Court - 3 (F67) 11

Botetourt Regiment - 3 (F67) 14; 6 (F70) 32; 7 (F71) 22 - 8 (S72) 17

Botkin

Flossie – see Miller, Flossie
Fred B., Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 33, 38

Bott, H. J. (Mrs.) – 11 (F75) 7

“The Bottom” - 7 (F71) 32, 34-35
Boughman, John – 13 (S77) 38

Boughman Camp – 13 (S77) 56

Bouldin, E. E. – 11 (F75) 39

Boulding, _____ - 17 (F81) 6

boundary marker - 6 (S70) 35; 6 (S70) 36—photo

bounty on wolves - 8 (F72) 49

Bourgeois, _____ - 16 (S80) 35

Bourland, George C. – 16 (F80) 51; 17 (S81) 21

Boward, Mrs. Lacy - 7 (F71) 9

Bowditch, Mrs. John W. – see Runnels, Margaret N.

Bowdoin, John – 17 (S81) 5

Bowen

_____ (Rev.) – 15 (F79) 45

Anthony – 13 (S77) 43

Henry - 6 (F70) 50

John – 14 (S78) 9, 19, 20, 21, 26

Mrs. John – see Bowen, Lily

John, Jr. – 14 (S78) 26

Lily – 14 (S78) 9, 19, 20, 22

Rees – 14 (S78) 6, 9, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 29

Mrs. Rees – see Smith, Louisa

Susanna (Ermintrout) – 20 (F84) 72

Timothy – 9 (F73) 39

William – 14 (S78) 25, 26

Bowen family – 14 (S78) 24

Bowers

Lawrence, Mr. & Mrs. - 7 (F71) 12

William H. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24

Bowlen, Harrison – 20 (S84) 54

Bowles

Francis – 16 (F80) 54

John – 11 (S75) 44; 15 (F79) 36; 16 (S80) 51

Joseph – 19 (F83) 47

W.A. - 7 (F71) 33

Bowling Mill – 18 (F82) 10; see also Bowling’s Mill

Bowling
Andrew - 7 (F71) 16
Harry - 7 (F71) 16
Mrs. Harry - see Hildebrand, Kate

bowling alley - 7 (F71) 32
Bowling family - 7 (F71) 15
Bowling’s Mill - 7 (F71) 15; see also Bowling Mill
Bowls, _____ - 15 (S79) 34

Bowman
_____ - 20 (S84) 17
Mrs. Cecil A. – 20 (F84) 7
Cecil C. – 15 (F79) 59
Cecil C., Mr. & Mrs. - 9 (F73) 51; 10 (S74) 21; 15
Cornelius – 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. Cornelius – see Painter, Susanna
Cornelius, Mr. & Mrs. - 7 (F71) 20
C.P. – 9 (F73) 51
Emma (McComb) – 12 (F76) 47
Jacob – 9 (F73) 50, 51
Jacob, Mr. & Mrs. 12 (F76) 47
John - 4 (S68) 6; 13 (F77) 36
Joseph – 9 (F73) 52
Joseph F. – 19 (F83) 47
Junius J. – 10 (S74) 21
Mrs. Junius J. – see Clemmer, Minnie Bell
Lee – 11 (S75) 8
Mary – 11 (S75) 45
W. – 9 (F73) 50
W.E. (Mrs.) – 13 (S77) 11

Bowman’s Distillery – 9 (F73) 50; 10 (S74) 23
Bowman’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 11
Bowren, Martha – 20 (S84) 52

Bowyer
Abraham – 14 (S78) 22
Alice Stuart – 20 (S84) 60
Ann D. – 17 (S81) 21
Charlotte Augusta – 17 (S81) 21
Henry – 13 (F77) 42
J. C. – 20 (S84) 60
John C. – 17 (S81) 21
Mrs. John C. – see Bowyer, Ann D.
Michael - 2 (S66) 10; 9 (S73) 34, 36, 63; 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10, 11
William - 2 (S66) 12; 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 34, 35, 36, 40; 11 (F75) 11;
14 (S78) 22, 26; 20 (S84) 14
Boxley, Mrs. Taylor - 7 (F71) 19

“Boy Courier Line” - 8 (F72) 38

Boy Scouts of America – 12 (S76) 13

Boyd
  A. E. – 20 (S84) 54
  Andrew – 14 (S78) 28
  Mrs. Andrew – see Buchanan, Miss
  J. M. – 18 (F82) 28
  John - 6 (F70) 49, 50, 63
  Julian - 6 (F70) 11
  Mary J. – 11 (S75) 43

Boyden, _____, Mrs - see Sheffey, Mary

Boyers, Samuel C. – 20 (F84) 64

Boyle, James – 13 (S77) 48, 49, 54
  Walter – 9 (S73) 39, 40

Boys
  Jane – 14 (F78) 55
  Rosa B. (Castleton) – 17 (S81) 22
  William – 14 (F78) 55; 17 (S81) 22, 35; 18 (S82) 26
  Mrs. William – see Boys, Jane
  William (Dr.) - 5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 35

Brackenridge, Henry M. – 10 (F74) 33

Brackin
  Abby H. – 16 (S80) 50
  David – 16 (S80) 50

Bradbury, _____ - 10 (F74) 32

Braddock, Edward (British Gen.) - 1 (S65) 13; 10 (S74) 25

Braddock’s defeat - 3 (F67) 9, 11

Braddy
  Andrew H. – 16 (S80) 51
  Mrs. Andrew H. – see Nicholson, Sarah A.
  Sarah Catharine – 16 (S80) 51
  Serena Lee – 16 (S80) 51

Bradley
  Andrew – 13 (S77) 54
  Charles (Harris) - 5 (F69) 8
  John - 6 (F70) 53
  John H. 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24
  Mrs. Marc N. - 5 (F69) 33
M. N. - 4 (S68) 6
Sarah – 11 (S75) 43
Sarah A. – 16 (S80) 51
Schuyler – 16 (S80) 51
Mrs. Schuyler - see Bradley, Sarah A.

Bradon, George – 13 (F77) 27, 30, 37

Bradshaw
Hugh - 6 (F70) 53; 13 (S77) 38
James – 13 (S77) 38
John - 6 (F70) 50
Robert – 20 (S84) 54
William - 6 (F70) 53

Brady
Amanda J. – 11 (S75) 44
Amanda Jane – 16 (S80) 52
Amanda M. – 16 (S80) 52
Andrew – 17 (S81) 22
Brown S. – 15 (S79) 30
James – 15 (S79) 30; 16 (S80) 52
Mrs. James – see Brady, Amanda M.
John – 16 (F80) 53
Mrs. John – 16 (F80) 53
Martha Brown – 15 (F79) 36
William – 14 (F78) 55

Bragg
_____ (Gen.) – 14 (S78) 53
Diana – 14 (F78) 55
Henry – 14 (F78) 55
Mrs Henry – see Bragg, Diana
Mildred Ann – 15 (F79) 36

Brailly, Phillip – 9 (F73) 40

Brake, John – 17 (F81) 32, 34, 36, 38, 40

Braken, - 13 (F77) 40

Braley, John - 6 (F70) 49

Braman, Thomas - 6 (F70) 50

Branaman, Samuel – 20 (S84) 52

Branaman family - 8 (F72) 24

Brand
Alenia Ann – 19 (S83) 25
Charles D. – 15 (S79) 24
David M. – 19 (S83) 25
John W. – 15 (S79) 25
Joseph – 19 (S83) 25
J. W. – 20 (F84) 58
Robert – 19 (S83) 25
Thomas H. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 24
William – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (S79) 26; 19 (S83) 25

Brandenburg, John – 19 (S83) 25; 19 (F83) 20
Brandenburg, G. W. – 18 (F82) 11
Brand’s Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

“Brandywine” (boat) – 16 (S80) 26

Branham, David – 6 (F70) 50
Branham, Abraham – 15 (S79) 30
Branham, Melinda – 20 (S84) 54

Bratton
Adam – 9 (S73) 35, 40
George – 5 (F69) 10
James – 9 (S73) 37
Robert – 9 (S73) 35, 36
William – 14 (F78) 32

Bratton’s Run – 16 (F80) 44

Brauche items – 3 (S67) 10

Braun
——- (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 27
Johannes – 3 (F67) 19

Braunfield family – 8 (F72) 24

Brawford
Baxter – 18 (F82) 28
Charles – 18 (S82) 14
John – 15 (S79) 30
Melinda Jane – 18 (F82) 28

Braxton
——– (Miss) – 7 (F71) 18
Alan Caperton – 1 (S65) 26; 7 (F71) 18, 17
Caperton – 20 (F84) 41
Carter – 4 (S68) 5; 8 (S72) 15, 16, 17
Mary Caperton (Armistead) – 20 (F84) 4
Mrs. Tomlin – 7 (F71) 17, 18

Bray, William – 15 (S79) 36
“Breadbasket of the Army,” Northern Virginia - see “Breadbasket of the Confederacy”

“Breadbasket of the Confederacy” - 1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 5

breastworks - 1 (F65) 15

Brecht (Bright), Georg Adam – 10 (F74) 22

Brechney, John – 13 (S77) 46

Breck, C. S. – 20 (S84) 54

Breckenridge
  George – 14 (S78) 7
  James (Capt) - 7 (F71) 22
  J. B. – 18 (S82) 23
  John – 15 (S79) 42; 17 (S81) 5
  John B. - 5 (S69) 5; 14 (F78) 55; 18 (S82) 14, 29, 30
  John C. – 14 (S78) 36
  Porterfield – 14 (F78) 55
  Robert – 14 (S78) 7, 22, 24

Breckinridge
  John Cabell (VP, Gen.) - 1 (F65) 7, 14
  Robert - 5 (F69) 43
  William – 14 (F78) 55

Brecky, Richard – 13 (S77) 49

Bredin
  Polly (Stephens) – 12 (S76) 31
  Saran (Russell) – 12 (S76) 31

Breedon, William - 7 (F71) 16

Breeze, _____, Republicans - 7 (F71) 33

“Breezy Hill” – 11 (S75) 27, 29

Brenam, Martin – 13 (S77) 46

Brendel, Catherine – 14 (S78) 41

Breneman, Sam – 14 (F78) 44

Brennaman Family - 8 (F72) 24

Brennemen
  Mrs. E. – 20 (S84) 54
  Samuel – 20 (S84) 54

Brent
Kendall – 14 (F78) 32, 33
W.B. – 13 (F77) 6

Brent family - 7 (F71) 19

Brentlya, A.H. – 9 (F73) 9

Brenton, John - 6 (F70) 58

Bretz, Catherine (Fishburne), Mrs. Philip - 8 (S72) 10

Brew, William H. - 7 (F71) 22

Brewer, Elias G. – 20 (S84) 42

Brewster
  George – 20 (F84) 73
  Mrs. George – see Love, Mary
  Hugh – 20 (F84) 71
  James – 20 (F84) 72, 74
  Jenat – 20 (F84) 72

Brian, George - 4 (F68) 28

Brice
  Marshall - 1 (F65) 3, 4, 5; 2 (S66) 3; 4 (S68) 3; 5 (F69) 6; 6 (F70) 29; 8 (S72) 3;
  17n (S81) 15
  Marshall M. – 9 (S73) 67; 13 (S77) 6-8; 20 (F84) 6, 7, 10, 17, 18
  Marshall Moore – 15 (S79) 59

“Brick Barns of Augusta County” – 11 (S75) 11-14

“Brick House” - 7 (F71) 47

brick
  barns – see barns, brick
  houses - 8 (F72) 22
  kilns - 2 (F66) 6; 19 (F83) 36
  sidewalks - 8 (F72) 46
  walled houses – 9 (F73) 54

“Bride’s House” - 7 (F71) 16

Bridges
  Ann M. – 16 (F80) 61
  Edmund C. – 16 (F80) 61
  Richard D. – 8 (S72) 47, 48, 49, 50
  John – 13 (S77) 40, 41

Bridget, James – 20 (S84) 54

Bridgewater - 3 (S67) 8; 20 (S84) 48
Bridgewater College - 5 (F69) 18
bridle roads – 14 (S78) 7
Briery Branch – 14 (F78) 47
Briggs
Jean – 20 (F84) 72
Matilda – 11 (S75) 45
Samuel – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Samuel – see Logan, Mary
Brigham, D. Amariah - 2 (F66) 20
Bright
John – 11 (S75) 40; 17 (F81) 33, 41
Richard – 20 (S84) 54
Thomas - 6 (F70) 50
Brightwell
_____ - 17 (S81) 22
Ptolemy – 19 (F83) 20
Brindley
James – 13 (S77) 38, 39, 40
Richard - 6 (F70) 50
Briscoe
Eleanor Stuart (Mrs. Archibald) - 4 (F68) 11, 15; 19 (F83) 26
Gerard – 4 (F68) 11; 19 (F83) 26
Mrs. Gerard – see Baker, Margaret
Brison, S. A. – 19 (F83) 20
Brite, Albertus - 6 (F70) 62
British
debt payment - 4 (F68) 10; 8 (S52) 44
forces, American Revolution - 2 (S66) 16
invasion – 17 (S81) 4, 6
spies – 17n (S81) 4
British House of Commons - 2 (S66) 15
British Loyalists – see Tories
“A British Officer’s Account of the Battle of Point Pleasant” – 12 (S76) 6-9
Britt, Annie – 12 (S76) 10—photo, 13
Britton
George M. – 15 (S79) 24
James – 20 (S84) 52
J. Blodget – 13 (F77) 21
John - 6 (F70) 64
Myrtillia – 20 (F84) 64
Nancy – 20 (F84) 64
Timothy – 18 (F82) 28
William – 15 (F79) 36

broadsides - 7 (F71) 6

Broadway, Virginia - 3 (S67) 14, 17

Brock
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 54
George - 6 (F70) 49
Peter – 6 (F70) 62

Brock’s Gap - 8 (S72) 57
Lost River - 3 (S67) 17

Brockway, Warren – 11 (F75) 35

Brockway family – 11 (F75) 35

Brodt
J. F. – 20 (S84) 54
Lucinda E. S. – 18 (S82) 15

Broman
Carl W. - 7 (F71) 35
Carl, Dr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 13; 6 (S70) 25

Brooke
_____ - 13 (S77) 10
_____ - 14 (F78) 55
Robert – 10 (F74) 8
Robert, Jr. – 10 (F74) 12
Robert S. – 13 (S77) 3414 (F78) 55; 16 (F80) 53
Mrs. Robert S. – 16 (F80) 53
Thomas - 7 (S71) 30

Brooks
Absalom – 19 (S83) 26
Mrs. Absalom – see Brooks, Mary
Absalom H. – 15 (S79) 30; 16 (S80) 65
Elvira A. – 19 (F83) 20
Elvira Angie – 19 (F83) 20
John D. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 23
John W. – 15 (S79) 25
Mary – 19 (S83) 26
Mary Ann – 16 (S80) 65
Norborne C. – 20 (S84) 64
Robert S. - 5 (S69) 25, 5
Mrs. Robert S. – see Smith, Margaret L.
William – 19 (S83) 26; 19 (F83) 20
Mrs. William – see Brooks, Elvira A.

Brooks family – 20 (S84) 57

Brookville – 20 (F84) 55

Broon, Lyda - 7 (S71) 30

Brosman, E.A.(Rev. Fr.) - 7 (S71) 20

“The Brothers Porterfield” - 5 (S69) 28

Brower
  Enock – 14 (F78) 57
  Louise – 12 (S76) 20
  Lydia (Croft) – 14 (F78) 57

Brower family - 6 (S70) 45

Brown
  _____ - 16 (S80) 50
  _____ - (Judge) - 5 (S69) 25
  _____ - (Chancellor) - 7 (S71) 11; 7 (F71) 33
  _____ - (Parson) - 4 (F68) 21
  _____ - (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 42
  _____ - (trustee, Staunton Academy) - 7 (F71) 31
  Ann – 14 (F78) 55
  Ann Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 53
  Anna – 16 (F80) 52
  Antoinette – 16 (F80) 53
  Brightberry (Capt.) - 6 (S70) 14
  Clarence - 7 (S71) 30
  Cyrus - 5 (F69) 28, 29
  Dennis - 7 (S71) 20
  Ed – 20 (S84) 54
  Elijah D. – 14 (F78) 55
  Mrs. Elijah D. – see Bush, Mary S.
  Eliza Susan - 15 (S79) 30
  Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 53; 20 (F84) 64
  Elizabeth Frances – 20 (F84) 64
  E. T. – 20 (S84) 49, 50
  Eugene – 14 (F78) 39
  Eula – 18 (S82) 34
  Fanny – 15 (F79) 36
  Frances Greer – 20 (F84) 14
  Francis – 20 (F84) 65
  Frank - 5 (F69) 29
  George - 6 (S70) 53
  Hervey – 19 (S83) 26
  Hugh – 9 (S73) 39
  Ira B. – 15 (F79) 37; 17 (F81) 28
  J. Amanda – 17 (S81) 22; 18 (S82) 28
James - 6 (S70) 51; 9 (S73) 40; 15 (F79) 36; 17 (S81) 22, 28; 18 (F82) 28
Mrs. James – see Brown, Fanny
James B. – 15 (F79) 37, 49
James E. (Judge) – 17 (S81) 22
Janet – 4 (F68) 5
Jay – 11 (S75) 9
Jenat – 20 (F84) 74
Jeremiah – 16 (F80) 53
Mrs. Jeremiah – see Brown, Elizabeth
John, execution - 1 (F65) 7
John – 6 (F70) 63; 11 (S75) 9; 12 (F76) 41-43; 15 (S79) 30; 16 (F80) 53; 18 (S82) 30
Mrs. John – 16 (F80) 53
Mrs. John – see Peyton, Fanny; Peyton, Frances
John (Gen) – 7 (F71) 22
John (Rev) – 3 (F67) 17; 8 (S72) 30; 10 (F74) 27; 15 (S79) 47
John A. – 20 (F84) 7
John D. – 15 (S79) 3020 (F84) 65
John H. – 20 (S84) 60
John J. – 17 (S81) 22
Mrs. John J. D. – see Brown, J. Amanda
John R. – 20 (S84) 54
John X. – 19 (F83) 20
Jonathan – 15 (F79) 36; 19 (S83) 17
Mrs. Jonathan – see Waddy, Elizabeth Ann
Joseph – 8 (S72) 51; 16 (S80) 52; 18 (S82) 26
Leland C., Dr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16, 39
Mrs. Leland C. – 13 (S77) 8, 11; 20 (S84) 18
Leland Coffey – 16 (F80) 86
Margaret – 12 (S76) 20
Marion – 5 (F69) 11
Mary – 20 (F84) 65
Mary (Humphreys) – 3 (F67) 17
Mary A. J. – 17 (S81) 22
Mary E. (Roberts) – 17 (F81) 28, 29
Mary McDowell – 16 (S80) 52
Nancy (Poage) – 5 (F69) 18
Nancy C. – 17 (S81) 22
Pinkie Alice (Miss) – 12 (S76) 39
Rebecca – 11 (S75) 48
R.P., Jr. – 9 (F73) 48, 49
Samuel – 3 (F67) 21; 9 (S73) 35; 12 (S76) 23; 16 (S80) 63; 20 (S84) 54
Samuel B. – 17 (S81) 22
Samuel H. – 16 (S80) 52
Sarah – 15 (F79) 39
Sarah Jane – 15 (S79) 30
S. B. – 20 (F84) 68
Ward – 4 (S68) 15
W. B. (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 31
William – 6 (F70) 50; 16 (F80) 54; 17 (S81) 22; 20 (F84) 64
Mrs. William – see Brown, Elizabeth
William (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 27
W. M. – 19 (F83) 21
Brown family - 5 (F69) 12; 14 (F78) 45
Brown Creek – 13 (S77) 43; 13 (F77) 38

Brownlee
   Alexander – 14 (S78) 7
   Thomas A. 15 (S79) 24

Brown’s Cove - 6 (S70) 14
Brown’s Gap - 8 (F72) 38; 18 (F82) 21
Brown’s Lick – 13 (F77) 38
Brown’s Meeting House – 16 (S80) 23, 25, 26
Broyles, W. Y. – 20 (S84) 54

Brubeck
   Adam – 9 (F73) 52
   Adam S. – 12 (F76) 31
   Jacob – 18 (F82) 28

Bruce
   Ann (Mrs.) - 6 (F70) 21
   Kathleen – 14 (S78) 34
   John – 17 (F81) 24

Bruening
   Bernard, Mr. & Mrs. – 13 (S77) 44
   Julie – 13 (F77) 44

Bruffy, Jason – 20 (S84) 54
Bruin, Delaney – 20 (S84) 42, 54
Brumbach, _____ - 20 (S84) 49
Brunswickers – 15 (F79) 30, 33
Brush Creek – 13 (S77) 50-52; 13 (F77) 41

Bryan
   _____ - 14 (F78) 55
   Ahas – 14 (F78) 55
   Benjamin – 14 (F78) 55
   Caroline – 16 (S80) 52
   Charles – 15 (F79) 37
   Charles (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 32
   Elizabeth Tucker - 4 (F68) 3
   Hannah Cornelia – 16 (S80) 52
   H. E. – 20 (S84) 54
Henry – 16 (F80) 54
James - 6 (F70) 50
John Jasper – 16 (S80) 52
John Stewart - 4 (S68) 14
Josh – 20 (S84) 54
Livinia – 18 (S82) 15
Lorenze – 12 (F76) 45
Mrs. Lorenze – see Young, Margaret
Mary E. – 11 (S75) 45
Mary J. 15 (S79) 31
Reuben – 16 (S80) 52; 20 (S84) 42, 54
Mrs. Reuben – see Bryan, Caroline
Sarah Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 52
Thomas – 14 (F78) 55; 15 (S79) 30

Bryant, B. B. – 20 (S84) 54

Brydon, George M. (Dr.) - 8 (S72) 40

Buchanan
_____ (Miss Boyd) – 14 (S78) 28
  J. - 6 (F70) 63
  James - 1 (F65) 5
  John - 3 (F67) 13; 9 (S73) 26; 14 (S78) 7, 9, 10, 18, 19, 21, 22, 23, 26, 27, 28
  Mrs. John – see Patton, Margaret
  Jonathan – 14 (S78) 21
  Joseph - 6 (F70) 50
  Margaret Eliza (Mish) – 14 (F78) 75, 78
  Martha (Beard) – 17 (F81) 39
  Moses - 6 (F70) 50
  Robert - 6 (F70) 50
  Samuel - 6 (F70) 50
  Samuel K. – 15 (S79) 26
  William - 6 (F70) 63

Buchanan (VA) – 14 (S78) 9, 25

Bucher
  Bessie (Pike) – 11 (S75) 22
  Evelyn (Smith) – 11 (S75) 22
  Helen (Herrmann) – 11 (S75) 22
  William Frank – 11 (S75) 22
  Mrs. William Frank – see Gilkerson

Buck
  Charles - 6 (F70) 62; 13 (F77) 37; 13 (S77) 41, 38
  James - 6 (F70) 50
  Mary – 14 (F78) 41, 47
  N. I. – 14 (F78) 41; 20 (S84) 54
  Thomas – 13 (S77) 38, 40

Buck Island Creek - 6 (S70) 6
“Bucked and gagged” - 5 (F69) 29

Buckett, Benwell - 6 (F70) 50

“Buckeye Stock Farms” – see “Willoughby”

Buckhorn Tavern - 5 (F69) 10

Buckley, Joshua – 13 (S77) 38, 41

Buckney, Scolding – 9 (S73) 39

Buckner
  R. H. – 20 (S84) 41, 54
  Richard – 14 (F78) 4; 20 (S84) 41
  Richard, Jr. – 20 (S84) 46
  Mrs. Richard, Jr. – see Hottel, Irene
  Richard H. – 20 (S84) 43

Buckner and Duvall – 20 (S84) 48

Buffalo Creek – 14 (S78) 12

Buffalo Gap - 1 (F65) 14, 16, 18; 7 (F71) 8; 11 (F75) 36; 13 (F77) 43; 15 (F79) 4, 10, 12, 14; 16 (F80) 28

Buffalo Gap Road – see route 42

Buffalo Gap Turnpike – 9 (F73) 23

buffalo range – 16 (F80) 17

Buffalo Trail - 3 (F67) 7

Buffington, Jonathan – 13 (F77) 29

Buford
  _____ - 20 (S84) 13
  _____ (Col.) - 5 (S69) 31; 6 (F70) 32

building materials - 8 (F72) 10, 11

building supervisor - 8 (F72) 14

Bull Pasture River – 10 (S74) 28

Bullick (Fr.) J.F. - 7 (S71) 20

Bullitt (Bullett)
  John - 3 (F67) 18; 9 (F73) 25; 11 (S75) 18

Bullock, Julian (Fr.) - 7 (S71) 22
Bullpasture Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 15

Bumgardner
- 17 (S81) 44
- (Capt) - 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36
Christian - 5 (F69) 9
Daniel Halsted – 15 (F79) 37
J. – 20 (S84) 63
J. Jr. – 12 (F76) 31; 20 (S84) 66
Jacob – 5 (F69) 9; 14 (F78) 32; 16 (F80) 29; 17 (S81) 44; 19 (S83) 26
J. Alex – 18 (S82) 33
James – 5 (S69) 9; 16 (F80) 27, 29, 32; 17 (S81) 22; 19 (S83) 26
Mrs. James – see Bumgardner, Malinda M.
James, Jr. - 7 (F71) 13
Jane – 18 (F82) 28
Jimmy F. – 17n (S81) 22
J. Lewis – 16 (F80) 46
John – 14 (F78) 55; 16 (F80) 29, 33
Lewis – 15 (F79) 47; 16 (F80) 29, 33
Mrs. Lewis – 17 (F81) 46
Malinda M. – 17 (S81) 22
Mary M. – 11 (S75) 44
Rudolph, Jr. – 10 (F74) 41
W. L. 18 (S82) 33

Bumgardner Place - 7 (F71) 10

Bumgardner’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Buncefield, Charles – 20 (S84) 54

Bunch, E.C, Mr. & Mrs.. - 7 (F71) 7; 17n (S81) 50

Bundy
- 14 (F78) 75, 78
Clarence – 14 (F78) 40, 44
Ida – see Lacy, Ida
James A., Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F730 53
Mrs. James A. – 20 (F84) 8

Bunsfelt, Charles W. – 9 (S73) 15

Burch
Harriette M. – 17 (F81) 21
Henry – 17 (S81) 23
Sarah E. (Cease) – 17 (S81) 23

Burden, Benjamin – see Borden

Burgandine, William – 18 (S82) 28

Burghetine
John – 17 (S81) 22
Mrs. John – see Blackwell, Mary B.

Burges, Molly (Page) – 12 (S76) 31

Burgess
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 54
George – 20 (S84) 52
James – 20 (S84) 54
John – 15 (F79) 37
Wright (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 22

Burgesses – 9 (S73) 18

Burgoyne, John (British Gen.) – 15 (F79) 30

burial ground, early – 14 (F78) 4, 5

Burk
John - 6 (F70) 63
Thomas - 6 (F70) 64
William A. – 16 (F80) 45

Burk & Kunkle – 16 (F80) 37

Burke
______ - 12 (S76) 33
Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 35
John, Sr. – 17 (F81) 35
Mrs. John, Sr. – see Burke, Elizabeth
Nancy – 11 (S75) 40
Peter – 16 (F80) 8
W. A. – 20 (F84) 68
William A. - 7 (F71) 31; 20 (F84) 70

Burke’s Garden – 14 (S78) 11

Burke’s Mill – see West Augusta Mills

Burket
Mary – 17 (F81) 35
Nathaniel – 17 (F81) 33, 35
Mrs. Nathaniel – see Burket, Mary

Burketown - 7 (F71) 13, 14; 19 (F83) 29, 39

Burkhardt, Catharine (Fishburne) - 8 (S72) 10

Burkholder
Henry, Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 46
Jacob – 20 (F84) 65
Martin (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 65
Mrs. Martin – see Burkholder, Rebecca
Rebecca – 20 (F84) 65
Burnes, Isaac - 6 (F70) 53

Burnett, _____ - 17 (S81) 22

Burning Springs – 13 (S77) 44

Burns
   Isaac – 13 (F77) 41; 13 (S77) 42, 45
   Margaret (Miss) - 7 (S71) 22
   Meta (Miss) – 11 (S75) 17
   William – 16 (F80) 54
   Mrs. William – see Rhyan, Elizabeth A.

Burns family - 8 (F72) 24

Burnside
   _____ - 13 (S77) 41
   James – 13 (S77) 44
   John – 13 (F77) 38

Burnsides, James - 6 (F70) 53

Burr, Leroy O. – 17 (F81) 22

Burtner
   Mabel (Crossen) – 14 (F78) 42
   Martin - 7 (F71) 9
   Wilma – 14 (F78) 34, 38

Burton
   Allen – 16 (F80) 36
   John – 13 (S77) 46
   Richard - 6 (F70) 53

Burwell
   Lewis – 17 (S81) 5
   Rebecca (Ambler) - 6 (F70) 6
   T. C. – 17 (F81) 21
   Mrs. T. C. – see Crawford, Margaret

burying grounds - 5 (F69) 21, 26, 30; 6 (S70) 46, 49
   private – 10 (S74) 18
   See also cemeteries; Staunton, cemeteries; Waynesboro, cemeteries

Busch, Nicholas – 3 (67) 7; 8 (F72) 22, 23

Bush
   C.E., Jr., Mr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65
   D. – 17 (F81) 26
   James S. – 16 (F80) 54
   John – 14 (F78) 55, 65; 15 (S79) 31; 16 (F80) 61
   Mrs. John – see Martin, Elizabeth
Martin - 3 (S67) 7; 6 (S70) 44; 14 (F78) 32
Mary S. (Brown) – 14 (F78) 55
Michael – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 32
Nicolaus - see Busch, Nicholas
Rachel – 16 (F80) 54

Bushman
  David - 5 (F69) 7; 7 (F71) 5
  Frank G. - 5 (F69) 7
  Katherine G. - 8 (F72) 49; 9 (S73) 67; 9 (F73) 41; 11 (F75) 7; 13 (S77) 6-9, 37;
  William H. - 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7; 3 (S77) 58—photo; 14 (F78) 74-77—photos
  William (Mrs.) - 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7; see also Bushman, Katherine

Bustard, Claudius – 14 (F78) 5, 31

Buster
  ____ - 16 (F80) 32
  Claudius – 15 (S79) 31

Butcher, Joseph – 13 (F77) 41

butcher shop - 1 (S65) 22

Butler
  Elizabeth (Miss) – 12 (S76) 18
  Ida (Miss) – 11 (S75) 30
  John S. (Dr.) - 2 (F66) 20
  M. Caldwell – 9 (S73) 53; 11 (F75) 14, 7
  Thomas – 11 (S75) 30

Butler & Tinsley – 17 (F81) 31

Butter, Willie - 6 (F70) 62

butter molds - 3 (S67) 16

Buttermilk Spring Road - 7 (S71) 39

Butts, ____ (widow) – 11 (F75) 29

by-elections (Colonial) – 9 (S73) 19

Byerly, Evelyn – 14 (F78) 49

Byers
  Hannah – 11 (S75) 46
  Raymond – 14 (F78) 42
  Sam - 7 (S71) 40

Byrd
  Harry Flood (Sen.) - 4 (S68) 13; 7 (S71) 15
  Harry F., Jr. – 17 (S71) 19
William (Col.) - 8 (F72) 12
William, III - 14 (S78) 20, 21
Mrs. William, III - see Willing, Anna

“Byrd Machine” - 6 (S70) 12
Byrd’s Cherokee Expedition – 14 (S78) 20, 22
Byron, George - 4 (S68) 10

C

Cabell
    Mayo - 7 (F71) 21, 22
    Mayo (Mrs.) - see Haile, Anne
    William – 17 (S81) 5; 20 (S84) 13
    William (Dr.) - 6 (S70) 7, 8, 9, 10

Cachill, James - 6 (F70) 70

Caesarean section - 3 (F67) 19
    surgery - 12 (S76) 24

Cain, Jesse - 6 (F70) 51

Cainadt family - 8 (F72) 24

Cairn View Hill - 5 (F69) 21, 26, 27

Calahan, Susan (Maiden) – 15 (F74) 45

Calbreath
    Jane – 16 (S80) 52
    John – 18 (F82) 28
    Thomas – 16 (S80) 52; 18 (S82) 15; 18 (F82) 28
    Mrs. Thomas – see Calbreath, Jane
    William – 18 (F82) 28

Caldon, Dennis – 9 (F73) 39

Caldwell
    Agnes - 8 (S72) 61
    Charles M., Mr. & Mrs. - 8 (S72) 61
    Charles M., Jr. - 8 (72) 61
    David - 8 (S72) 61
    Deane - 8 (S72) 61
    George - 8 (72) 61, 63
    Mrs. George - see Caldwell, Mary (Mrs.)
    James – 18 (F82) 5
    Jane - 8 (S72) 61
    John - 6 (S70) 53; 8 (S72) 61
John Edwards – 10 (S74) 36, 43
Margaret - 8 (S72) 63
Martha – 15 (S79) 4, 6, 8; 20 (F84) 10
Mary (Miss) - 8 (S72) 61
Mary (Mrs.) - 8 (S72) 61
Mary Susan (Doffin) - 8 (S72) 62
Robert – 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. Robert – see Douglass, Sarah
Samuel - 6 (F70) 59
William - 8 (S72) 61

Caldwell Place - 5 (F69) 15

Caldwell-Sites and Company - 8 (S72) 26

Cale
David – 16 (F80) 54
John – 19 (F83) 20
Mrs. John – see Cale, Rebecca
Rebecca – 19 (F83) 20
W. W. – 18 (F82) 11

Cale’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

calendar - 3 (F67) 6

“Calendar of Virginia State Papers” - 8 (S72) 44

Calf Pasture area – 14 (S78) 19

Calfpasture River - 5 (F69) 11; 12 (S76) 7

Calhoun
Adam – 16 (F80) 55
Jenetta Ann – 15 (S79) 31
John C. – 16 (F80) 55
Mary – 20 (S84) 61
Patrick – 16 (F80) 55
William (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 31, 41; 16 (S80) 52; 16 (F80) 54, 55; 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. William – see Waddell, Elizabeth
William B. - 16 (S80) 52

Calhoun
_____ (Rev.) - 7 (F71) 31, 35
George A. – 19 (F83) 20
John – 16 (F80) 54
Waddell C. - 5 (F69) 11

Calhoun’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Callachan, Catrine (Chestnut) – 20 (F84) 73

Callender, James T. - 6 (F70) 7
Callison
James – 17 (F81) 37
J. Waller, Mr. & Mrs. - 5 (F69) 13
Margaret – 17 (F81) 37
Mrs. Waller – 13 (S77) 11

Callison’s Old Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Calman, John – 9 (F73) 39

Calvert
_____ - 16 (F80) 55
A. B. – 18 (F82) 28
Mrs. A. B. – see Calvert, Susan
Charles E. – 11 (S75) 48
Elijah – 15 (F79) 37
Elijah D. – 18 (F82) 28
Elizabeth – 18 (F82) 29
Hans – 14 (F78) 56; 15 (F79) 37
Madisonia – 14 (F78) 56
Susan – 18 (F82) 28
Susannah – 15 (F79) 37

Cameron
A. W. – 19 (F83) 20
Charles – 9 (S73) 39; 12 (F76) 42
Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 55
George – 9 (S73) 39
Rachel P. 19 (F83) 20
Samuel M. – 16 (F80) 55
William – 16 (F80) 55
Mrs. William – see Cameron, Elizabeth

Camp
Chase - 5 (F69) 29
Holly - 5 (S69) 34
Union - 6 (F70) 31, 32

Camp Alleghany – 15 (F79) 8, 11

Camp Bartow – 15 (F79) 4, 5, 6, 8

campaign slogans – 12 (F76) 9

Campbell
_____ - 14 (F78) 27; 15 (S79) 31; 16 (F80) 29; 19 (F83) 47
A. (Fr.) - 7 (S71) 20
Addison – 15 (S79) 27
Alexander - 6 (F70) 50
Andrew B. – 15 (S79) 25
Arthur - 6 (70) 40, 50; 8 (S72) 44
Bob – 16 (F80) 32
Catharine – 16 (S80) 52
Charles - 6 (70) 50; 7 (S71) 47; 8 (F72) 51, 52; 9 (F73) 38; 14 (S78) 17;
17 (S81) 5
Mrs. Colin G. – see Nash
Collin – 16 (F80) 7
David - 6 (F70) 50; 8 (S72) 61; 17N (F81) 37
David J. C. -15 (S79) 26
Dougal – 17 (F81) 37
Duncan – 17 (F81) 37
Mrs. Duncan – see McCoy, Mary
George W. – 15 (S79) 31; 16 (S80) 52; 16 (F80) 57
Mrs. George W. – see Campbell, Catharine
G. W. – 15 (S79) 31
Hugh – 20 (F84) 74
James - 6 (F70) 59; 8 (F72) 52; 9 (F73) 48
James H. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 26
John - 6 (F70) 50, 53; 17n (F81) 37
John P. – 15 (S79) 42
John Wesley – 16 (S80) 52
Joseph - 6 (S70) 14; 13 (S77) 44
Lafayette – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25
Madison – 20 (S84) 54
Malcolm – 14 (S78) 8, 19, 27
Margaret (Mrs.) – 10 (F74) 22
Marvin - 5 (F69) 8
Mrs. Marvin, (Berry) - 5 (F69) 8
Mary – 16 (F80) 55; 18 (F82) 29
Mary Jane – 16 (F80) 55
Matthew J. – 15 (S79) 24
Mungo (Sister) - 1 (S65) 12; 3 (F67) 6
Patrick – 9 (F73) 54; 17 (F81) 32, 37
Peter – 18 (S82) 19
R. – 15 (F79) 22
Robert – 20 (F84) 65
Robert J. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25; 17 (F81) 37
Rollins – 20 (S84) 54
Sampson Eagon – 15 (S79) 31
Samuel -6 (F70) 53; 13 (F77) 41
Samuel R. – 16 (F80) 55
Mrs. Samuel R. – see Campbell, Mary
Silas – 20 (S84) 54
Thomas – 20 (F84) 74
Thomas J. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25
W. – 20 (F84) 48
William - 8 (F72) 52; 6 (F70) 50; 9 (F73) 67; 10 (F74) 22; 14 (S78) 17, 29;
16 (S80) 51; 17 (S81) 5; 19 (F83) 42, 43; 20 (S84) 54
William (Gen.) - 2 (S66) 12
Mrs. William – see Campbell, Margaret
William G. – 14 (S78) 51; 16 (F80) 55, 59; 17 (S81) 22
William Henry – 17 (S81) 22

Campbell family - 8 (F72) 24
Campbell [Walter] house – 19 (S83) 20—photo

Campbell’s Barbershop - 7 (F71) 32

Campbell Station - 6 (S70) 13

Canal Era – 16 (S80) 10

cannery - 5 (F69) 12

Canning, David E., Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 50

Cannon, D. C. – 20 (F84) 69

canoe transportation - 6 (F70) 32

Canon
   James - 6 (F70) 50, 59
   John - 6 (F70) 50
   Robert - 6 (F70) 50

Cant, Ronald G. – 13 (F77) 14

Cantley, John - 6 (F70) 59

Capehart
   – 14 (F78) 15
   Henry – 20 (F84) 52, 54, 55

Caperton
   Adam - 6 (F70) 59
   John - 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 56
   Mary - 5 (S69) 8

“Captain Joseph Long and the British Spy” – 17 (F81) 16-20

Capitol, relocation of - 6 (S70) 19, 29

Capliner
   Catrine (Propst) – 20 (F84) 73
   George - 6 (F72) 50

Capt. Morris’ Infantry Co. – 15 (S79) 36

“Captain James Patton Comes to America, 1737-1740” – 16 (F80) 4-13

“Captains of the Lost Cause” - 2 (S66) 22

captivity – 14 (S78) 11, 13, 18

C & O
   cab – 9 (F73) 19
   Company – 14 (F78) 24
Depot – 9 (F73) 58
“Flying Dutchman” - 12 (F76) 47
hospital – 9 (F73) 13
Number Three – 9 (F73) 12, 13
Number Four – 9 (F73) 10, 12
Number Five – 9 (F73) 4, 16, 17
Number Nine – 9 (F73) 18
Railway - 1 (S65) 23; 5 (S69) 5; 7 (F71) 19; 9 (F73) 5-8, 12-14; 20 (F84) 38, 40

C & W Railroad – 14 (F78) 42

C.A.R. – 13 (F77) 18

carbon dating - 2 (F66) 10, 15
careers for women - 5 (S69) 13

Carey
Hannah (Mrs. John) – 9 (F73) 61
Thomas – 9 (F73) 61
cargo barges - 6 (S70) 9

Caricofe, Orpha – see Hess, Orpha

Carl, Randolph – 20 (S84) 54

Carlile, Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 72

Carlisle
______ (Dr.) - 3 (F67) 15, 16; 12 (S76) 22
Robert - 8 (F72) 50

Carlock
Conrad - 6 (F70) 50
David – 13 (F77) 35
Henrich – 13 (F77) 29
Humburt - 6 (F70) 50
Hunkrist – 12 (F76) 43

Carlton family – 11 (F75) 34

Carllyle
John – 9 (S73) 59, 37
Margaret (Clayton) – 9 (S73) 59
Mary – 15 (S79) 31

Carmack
Cornelius - 6 (F70) 50
John -6 (70) 50

Carmody, John – 9 (F73) 40
Carn
  Michael – 20 (F84) 72
  Mrs. Michael – see Persinger, Elizabeth

Carnegie Steel Co. – 13 (F77) 23

Carnes, John - 6 (F70) 50

Caroline County - 2 (F66) 17

Carp, John, Jr. - 6 (F70) 55

Carpenter, William – 14 (S78) 41

Carpenter’s Shop – 9 (F73) 50

Carpenters, George – 9 (S73) 38

carpentry – 19 (F83) 28-41

Carr,
  ______ (Mrs.) – 6 (F70) 10
  Dabney - 6 (S70) 12
  John – 13 (F77) 31
  Ophelia S.T. - 5 (69) 20, 21
  Thomas - 6 (S70) 5
  William – 13 (S77) 48

Carrcofe, Benjamin – 20 (S84) 52

Carrick Fergus Peninsula - 1 (S65) 10

Carrier, James G. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25

Carrol
  Jacob S. – 14 (F78) 56
  John – 16 (S80) 53
  William H. – 16 (S80) 53

Carroll
  David - 5 (F69) 18
  John – 15 (F79) 37
  John M. – 20 (F84) 65
  Mrs. John M. – see Carroll, Mary C.
  L. – 20 (S84) 54
  Margaret Jordan (Mrs.) - 5 (F69) 18
  Mary C. – 20 (F84) 65
  Mary Swan – 19 (S83) 51; 20 (F84) 10
  Nancy – 19 (S83) 26
  William – 19 (S83) 26
  Mrs. William – see Carroll, Nancy
  William Thomas – 12 (F76) 14
Carson

Abel – 20 (S84) 52, 54
Amanda – 20 (S84) 54
Elijah - 5 (F69) 9
Mrs. Elijah - see Hawpe, Polly
Frances – 20 (S84) 54
Jesse R. – 20 (S84) 49
Mrs. Jesse R. – see Carson, Lillian
John – 20 (S84) 54
John William – 20 (S84) 48
Joseph – 20 (S84) 54
Lillian – 20 (S84) 49
Robert – 20 (S84) 54
Sally - 5 (F69) 9
Sam - 5 (F69) 9
Thomas – 20 (S84) 54
Willy – 20 (S84) 54

Carson’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Carson’s Old Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11
Carsons, William – 13 (F77) 27

Carson-Walton House – 19 (S83)—mantel photo
cartel ships – 14 (S78) 14, 16

Carter

Deal - 6 (F70) 50
Edward - 6 (S70) 13; 15 (F79) 30
John - 6 (S70) 5, 13, 50
J. R. – 15 (F79) 22
Robert – 16 (S80) 23; 19 (S83) 26
Robert “King” - 6 (S70) 5
Thomas - 6 (F70) 51

Carter’s Bridge - 6 (S70) 14

Carthroe, Sophia – 19 (S83) 26

Carthroe’s River – see Middle River

Cartmill

John – 12 (F76) 42
Samuel – 12 (F76) 42
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 26, 28, 36-39

cartographers - 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52; 14 (F78) 20

Caruthers, John – 15 (F79) 37
Cary
Archibald - 8 (S72) 17; 17 (S81) 5
Solomon – 14 (F78) 32
William – 16 (F80) 32

Casado, Sergio - 7 (F71) 5

Casady, Michael – 9 (S73) 36

Casebolt, John – 13 (S77) 40

“Casey Jones” – 9 (F73) 7, 11

Cash
James W. – 15 (S79) 24
John – 17 (F81) 45
Joshua – 15 (S79) 26

Casherty, Simon – see Cassady, Simon

Cassady
John – 9 (S73) 37
Simon - 6 (F70) 53, 59, 63
See also Casady, Casherty, Cassaty, Cassidy

Cassaty
John – 13 (F77) 27, 28
Peter – 13 (F77) 27, 28
William – 13 (F77) 28, 30
See also Cassady

Cassedy, Simian – see Cassady, Simon

Cassidy, Elmira – 14 (F78) 46

Cassidy family – 14 (F78) 41

Castle, Benjamin - 6 (F70) 63

Castle Carrick Fergus - 1 (S65) 10

“Castle Hill” - 6 (S70) 10, 14; 20 (S84) 39, 44

Castelman
Anna – 15 (S79) 31
Thomas (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 22
Mrs. Thomas – see Boys, Rosa B.
T.T. (Rev.) - 5 (S69) 5, 7; 15 (S79) 31; 17 (S81) 34, 38; 18 (S82) 14, 24

cataracts – 9 (S73) 9

Catawba Indians – 2 (F66) 9
Cathey, William - 4 (S68) 27

Cathey’s River – 14 (S78) 7
See also Middle River

Catholicism - 7 (S71) 17-24

Catlett
   _____ - 14 (F78) 6
   Ann (Mrs. Clay M) - 7 (F71) 16
   Betty (Mrs. Nathaniel, Jr.) - 7 (F71) 16
   Breckenridge (Dr.) - 7 (F71) 16
   Mrs. Breckenridge - see Michie, Elizabeth
   Charles - 4 (S68) 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12; 20 (S84) 28, 29
   Clay – 9 (S73) 11, 15
   Mrs. Clay M. - see Catlett, Ann
   Clay Michie - 7 (F71) 16
   Nathaniel, Jr. - 7 (F71) 16
   Mrs. Nathaniel, Jr. - see Catlett, Betty

“Catlett House” - 7 (F71) 16, 35

Catt
   Harry – 11 (S75) 15
   Reeves - 6 (S70) 33

cattle - 1 (65) 10, 13, 15, 16, 27, 29; 4 (F68) 26; 6 (S70) 46; 7 (F71) 49; 8 (F82) 33

cattle rustling - 1 (F65) 18

Caughlin, William – 9 (S73) 39

Cauley
   Charles – 12(S76) 12—photo; 12 (S76) 13
   Paul – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

Cauthron [J. J.] Estate – 19 (F83) 47

cavalry – see Confederate Army, Cavalry; Union Army, Cavalry

Cave, William – 15 (S79) 31; 20 (S84) 39

cave-in - 7 (S71) 35; 12 (S76) 10-11

“The Cave-In, 1910” – 20 (S84) 21-38; cave-in area map—28; photos—25

Cavender, William – 13 (F77) 41

caverns – 10 (S74) 35-43

Caverns of Virginia – 10 (S74) 41, 43

Cawley, John – 9 (S73) 37
Cawthron, Josiah – 19 (F83) 42, 43

Cayuga Indians - 6 (F70) 36, 29; 19 (S83) 23

CCC Camps - 7 (S71) 22

Cease
   _____ - 19 (S83) 32
   Caroline – 15 (S79) 38
   Cornelia – 14 (F78) 56
   E. A. – 17 (S81) 23
   Mrs. E. A. – see Burch, Sarah E.
   Fannie V. – 17 (F81) 21; 18 (S82) 15
   H. B. – 15 (S79) 31
   Henry – 14 (F78) 56; 15 (S79) 38; 16 (F80) 55; 17 (F81) 22
   Henry P. – 17 (F81) 22
   Mrs. Henry P. – see Cease, Fannie V.
   Homer Clarence – 18 (S82) 15.
   H. R. – 18 (S82) 15
   Mrs. H. R. – see Cease, Fannie V.
   John – 14 (F78) 56
   Luema – 15 (S79) 31
   Vernon – 16 (F80) 55

Cease home - 7 (F71) 9

Cedar Creek 1 (F65) 16; 14 (S78) 8
   bridge – 16 (S80) 19

Cedar Green Cemetery (Black) – 9 (S73) 42

Cedar Mountain - 1 (F65) 12

celebrations - 5 (F69) 25; 8 (S72) 44; 8 (F72) 46; see also Fourth of July;
   Lee-Jackson Day; Memorial Day; Washington’s Birthday

Celoron, Pierce – 10 (F74) 7

cement plant – 11 (F75) 32

cemeteries – 9 (S73) 42-43; 9 (F73) 25, 27, 65, 23; 10 (S74) 18; 10 (S74) 37;
   11 (S75) 32, 29, 18; 11 (F75) 18, 35, 42, 43; 12 (S76) 22, 24, 27
   12 (F76) 28, 43; 15 (F79) 21-26, 27
   preservation – 19 (F83) 8-13
   See also Thornrose Cemetery; Trinity Episcopal
   Churchyard; burying grounds; Augusta Parish; Glebe Cemetery

“Cemetery Committee Report” – 9 (S73) 42-43

Census – 9 (S73) 9-12; 11 (S75) 39; 12 (F76) 15

Centerville - 7 (F71) 13
Methodist Church – 14 (F78) 39
Post Office – see Milnesville Post Office

central heating - 8 (F72) 14
Central Judea - 5 (F69) 28
Central Methodist Church - 6 (S70) 17; 7 (S71) 35
Central Presbyterian – see The Presbyterian Outlook
Central Railroad – 18 (F82) 21
Central United Methodist Church – 19 (S83) 38-48
Centre College – 12 (S76) 25
ceramic factories - 2 (F66) 6

Certein
   Joel - 6 (F70) 63
   John - 6 (F70) 63
   John, Jr. - 6 (F70) 63

chair
   factories - 7 (F71) 34
   rails - 6 (S70) 52

Chalfont, _____ (Lt.)– 12 (F76) 37

Chalkley
   _____ - 7 (S71) 11, 13
   Lyman - 8 (F72) 49; 9 (S73) 33

Chalkley’s Papers - 7 (S71) 14

“Chalk Talks” – 12 (F76) 29

Chamber of Commerce, Staunton - 4 (S68) 6

Chamberlain, Bernard P. - 6 (S70) 3; 20 (F84) 10

Chambers
   _____ (Mrs). - 7 (F71) 32; 9 (F73) 27
   _____ (Eskridge) – 17 (F81) 23, 24
   Ann – 14 (F78) 56
   Lenoir - 8 (F72) 37
   R. D. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 40
   William – 14 (F78) 56; 17 (F81) 23
   Mrs. William – see Chambers, Ann

Chamber’s Tavern - 5 (S69) 33
Chambersburg - 1 (F65) 17
Chancellorsville - 1 (F65) 12; 17 (S81) 17

Chandler
______ - 2 (F66) 22
______ - 13 (S77) 35
A. D. – 15 (S79) 32; 17 (F81) 22, 31
Mrs. A. D. – see Chandler, Ann
Ann – 17 (F81) 22
Augustine D. – 15 (S79) 32
Benjamin – 16 (F80) 56, 64
David – 20 (S84) 54
Edward A. – 15 (S79) 32
Marie Louisa – 17 (F81) 22
Robert – 20 (S84) 54
Thomas B. – 15 (S79) 32
William – 14 (S78) 21

chapel - 3 (F67) 12

“Chapel Hill” - 5 (F69) 14; 9 (F73) 61-65; 9 (F73) 62, 64—photos

Chapin, Amzi – 16 (S80) 24, 27, 28, 30

Chapin
Lucius – 16 (S80) 25, 26, 28, 30, 31
Nelle Rusmissel – see Rusmissel, Nelle
Norma - 5 (F69) 20

Chapin
______ - 14 (F78) 9
A. – 15 (S79) 32
David - 6 (F70) 5
Emma – 15 (S79) 32
Job – 9 (S73) 38
John - 6 (F70) 53
Martha C. – 15 (F79) 38
Mary – 20 (S84) 54
Richard - 6 (F70) 51, 53, 63
Robert H. (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 25, 41
William – 14 (F78) 11; 15 (F79) 38

charcoal iron – 14 (S78) 33, 34

Charles Town Band – 18 (S82) 32

Charleston, S.C. - 1 (F5) 13, 16; 2 (S66) 15

Charlestown Male Academy – see S.M.A.

Charlottesville - 1 (S65) 14; 2 (S66) 14, 15; 6 (S70) 15
legislative creation - 6 (S70) 9
High - 12 (S76) 17
Chastain, Mary Magdalena (Farrar) - 5 (S69) 34
“Chatham” - 4 (F68) 17, 22
Chatsworth Wreck – 9 (F73) 7
Chautauqua Week – 11 (S75) 18, 19
Cheat Mountain – 15 (F79) 5, 7, 10
“Chericoke” - 7 (F71) 18
Cherokee Expedition – 14 (S78) 21; see also Byrd’s Cherokee Expedition
Cherokee Indians – 1 (S65) 8, 9; 2 (S66) 6; 8 (S72) 64; 10 (S74) 27, 30; 14 (S78) 20, 22
Cherry Farm – see “Hickory Dale”
Cherry Grove - 8 (S72) 57
Cherrytree Bottom – 13 (F77) 41
Chesapeake and Ohio Railway – see C & O Railway
Chesapeake and Potomac Telephone Co. – 9 (F73) 42
Chesapeake and Western Railway Co. - 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52; 20 (S84) 48, 50
Chester, Samuel H. (Dr.) - 6 (F70) 28
“Chester” - 6 (S70) 13
Chestnut
    John – 14 (F78) 32
    William – 20 (F84) 73
    Mrs. William – see Callachan, Catrine
Chestnut Mountains - 6 (S70) 5
“Chestnut Orchard” – 17 (F81) 49
“Chestnut Ridge” - 6 (S70) 14
Chestnuts, Mary (Henry) – 20 (F84) 72
Chew, Thomas – 9 (S73) 26
Chew’s Battery, Confederate artillery – 18 (S82) 34
Chichester, (Sir) Henry - 1 (S65) 10
Chidester, Rapley & Co. – 20 (S84) 64
Chief Black Hawk – 12 (F76) 23
Chief Logan - 6 (F70) 36, 29; 8 (S72) 11
Child, J. C. – 20 (S84) 38
Children of the American Revolution – see C.A.R.
Children’s Day School - 6 (S70) 17
Childrens, Parks M. – 17 (F81) 22
Childs, E.P. Jr. (Col.). - 7 (S71) 29
“Chilton Hall” – 11 (F75) 34, 35
chimneys - 5 (F69) 9; 6 (F70) 52, 44
Chinn, Dr. and Mrs. Austin - 7 (F71) 18
Chinquapin Chapel - 7 (S71) 39
Chinquapin Chapel Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42
Chittum
Charles R. – 12 (F76) 28; 13 (F77) 19; 15 (F79) 23
Rick – 20 (F84) 8
cholera – 14 (F78) 12, 55; 16 (F80) 58; 18 (F82) 33
“Choral Music” - 3 (S67) 19
Chrisman, John S. – 16 (S80) 53
Christ, John, Jr. – 10 (F74) 23
Christ family – 10 (F74) 22
Christ Lutheran Church – 11 (S75) 18, 25
Christall, William – 9 (F73) 48
Christian
_____ (Col) – 6(F70) 32, 52, 56
_____ (Miss Fleming) – 14 (S78) 26
Anne (Fleming) - 7 (F71) 22; 12 (S76) 22; 20 (S84) 12
Charles McLemore – 17 (F81) 22
Cornelia (Lenoir) – 20 (S84) 64
Ebenezer – 16 (F80) 55
Mrs. Ebenezer – see Christian, Margaret
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 12
F. R. – 15 (S79) 32
Gilbert - 4 (S68) 27; 7 (F71) 21, 22
Israel - 7 (F71) 21, 22; 12 (S76) 22; 14 (S78) 17, 26; 20 (S84) 12, 13, 17
Mrs. Israel – see Christian, Elizabeth
Jane Tate – 17 (F81) 22
John – 3 (F67) 13; 9 (F73) 55; 11 (F75) 11; 14 (F78) 56
John B. – 14 (F78) 56; 15 (S79) 32; 17 (F81) 22; 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. John B. – see Christian, Jane Tate
John T. – 17 (F81) 22
Mrs. John T. – see Cooper, Anne Langston
John Tate – 17 (F81) 22
Margaret – 16 (F80) 55
Robert - 5 (S69) 40; 9 (F73) 55; 15 (F79) 38; 17 (S81) 23; 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. Robert – see Christian, Sarah
Sampson – 9 (F73) 38, 39
Sarah – 17 (S81) 23
W. E. – 14 (F78) 23
William – 9 (F73) 55; 14 (S78) 17, 26; 20 (S84) 17
William (Capt) - 5 (S72) 33

“The Christian Place” - 5 (F69) 10; 9 (F73) 55

Christian’s Creek - 1 (F65) 15, 16; 2 (S66) 15; 4 (S68) 27; 5 (S69) 39, 12; 6 (70) 35;
7 (F71) 22; 8 (F72) 53; 9 (F73) 46; 10 (F74) 11; 13 (F77) 8; 14 (S78) 45, 48;
17 (F81) 17; 18 (F82) 7, 14; 20 (F84) 54

Christman, Abraham - 5 (S69) 40

Christmas customs - 3 (F67) 13, 14, 15; see also Belsnickeling; Kriskringling; Shanghaing

“Christmas in Staunton, Circa 1880” – 16 (F80) 47, 48

“Christopherous” - 8 (F72) 27

Christy Creek – 6 (F70) 37

“A Chronological Life of Paul Henkel” – 14 (S78) 38

Church, Angelica - 6 (F70) 13

Church
    decorators - 7 (S71) 45; 5 (S69) 17
    fund raising - 7 (S71) 22
    music - 7 (S71) 19, 20

Church Hill Tunnel – 9 (F73) 21

“Church Music” – 16 (S80) 29, 39

Church of England – 19 (F83) 14

Church of the Brethren - 5 (F69) 18
Churches - see Anabaptist; Episcopal; Mennonite; Presbyterian; Methodist; Lutheran; Church of the Brethren

Churchman
Ann C. – 18 (F82) 29
Ann Maria – 14 (F78) 56
Anna Louisa – 15 (S79) 32
Charles - 5 (F69) 14
Charles J. – 9 (F73) 61
Eliza J. (Steele) – 17 (S81) 36
James – 18 (S82) 16
John - 5 (S69) 5; 9 (F73) 61, 64; 14 (F78) 56; 15 (S79) 32; 15 (F79) 42;
17 (S81) 36
John (Mrs.) – see Carey, Hannah
John (Mrs.) – see Tapp, Anne Cosby
John, Sr. – 18 (F82) 29
Mrs. John, Sr. – see Churchman, Ann C.

Churchman’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11
Churchville - 1 (F65) 5, 8; 3 (S67) 7; 7 (F71) 8, 9; 9 (S73) 15; 10 (S74) 30;
10 (F74) 40; 12 (S75) 33; 13 (F77) 43; 14 (S78) 39; 17 (F81) 50; 18 (F82) 15;
Churchville Company - 11 (F75) 39
Churchville-Buffalo Gap Road – 10 (F74) 37
Churchville Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 10
Churchwell, D. Lynn (Mr. & Mrs.) – 9 F73) 48

Circuit Court of Augusta County – 7 (S71) 13
circuit riders – 14 (F78) 7; 19 (S83) 40

“Circular Schreiben an Die Deutschen Einwohner van Rockingham County”
3 (S67) 19
citizenship – 9 (F73) 37-40

City Council Chambers -8 (S72) 22

“City of the Iron Cross” – 14 (F78) 22

Civil War -1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 8; 6 (S70) 4-15
anecdotes – 18 (F82) 42
battles – 17 (S81) 14
bridge destruction – 16 (S80) 19, 20
Centennial – 17 (S81) 19
role of Women – 1 (S65) 17, 18
Registers – 12 (F76) 33
See also Battle of Chancellorsville
First Manassas
McDowell
Port Republic
Second Manassas
Waynesboro

Claiborne, Augustus – 17 (S81) 5

Clair
  Elizabeth – 6 (F70) 59
  Olive – 6 (F70) 59

Clampering – 5 (F69) 25

Clamper Spring – 5 (F69) 21, 23, 25

Clancy, Bryant E. (Rev) – 8 (F72) 30

Clare [W. H.] Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Clark
  ____ - 19 (F83) 25
  Absalom – 18 (F82) 36
  Alexander – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 41
  Alexander H. – 17 (S81) 23
  Christian – 18 (S82) 15
  George – 6 (F70) 50
  George Rogers (Gen) – 6 (S70) 10; 8 (S72) 11; 14 (F78) 28; 16 (F80) 26; 20 (S84) 14, 15
  Hannah – 18 (F82) 35
  Hatch – 20 (S84) 52, 54
  James – 14 (S78) 27
  James, Jr. – 14 (S78) 27
  John – 9 (S73) 40; 20 (S84) 54
  Lambert – 13 (F77) 29
  Lula – 18 (S82) 34
  Mary – 14 (F78) 25
  Robert – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 29, 31, 35; 17n (S81) 5
  Samuel – 14 (S78) 27
  W. D. – 20 (S84) 54
  William – 17 (S81) 23
  Mrs. William – see Moore, Jane Ann

Clarke
  ____ - 17 (S81) 20
  A. A. – 19 (S83) 27
  Anne Amelia – 16 (F80) 56
  A. P. – 20 (S84) 54
  Armenia Frances – 15 (F79) 38
  Asa – 20 (S84) 54
  Elizabeth D. – 14 (F78) 56
  Elizabeth Rebecca – 16 (F80) 56
  Elizabeth V. – 14 (F78) 56
Elvira D. – 16 (S80) 54
George – 15 (F79) 44
Hatch – 7 (F71) 13, 14
Isabella – 16 (S80) 54
James – 15 (F79) 38; 19 (S83) 27; 20 (S84) 54
James (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 20
James T. – 20 (S84) 40, 42, 43, 46, 47, 49, 52; 20 (F84) 41
Mrs. James T. – see Blakemore, Martha
James T., Jr. – 20 (S84) 46, 47, 54
James T. H. – 20 (S84) 54
Jane – 15 (F79) 38
J. H. – 20 (S84) 54
John – 11 (S75) 10; 14 (F78) 56
Mrs. John – see Clarke, Elizabeth V.
John N. – 20 (S84) 54
Katrina (Rankin) – 19 (F83) 30
Lucretia (Kerr) – 15 (F79) 44
Lucy M. – 20 (F84) 64
Mary Ann – 15 (S79) 32
Mary Jane – 15 (S79) 32
Matthew Blair – 19 (S83) 27
P. A. – 20 (S84) 54
P. H. – 20 (S84) 46
Pleasant A. – 16 (S80) 54
Mrs. Pleasant A. – see Clarke, Isabella
Pleasant Henry – 20 (S84) 46
P. S. – 20 (S84) 54
Samuel – 15 (S79) 32; 15 (F79) 38, 41; 18 (S82) 15; 18 (F82) 29; 19 (S83) 33; 19 (F83) 21; 20 (F84) 64
Samuel, Sr. – 17 (S81) 32, 35
Samuel E. – 16 (F80) 56; 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. Samuel E. – see Clarke, Anne Amelia
S. E. – 19 (S83) 27
Mrs. S. E. – see Clarke, A. A.
Thomas B. – 20 (S84) 54
Thomas K. – 14 (F78) 56
William – 6 (S70) 10; 7 (F71) 34; 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 56; 15 (S79) 32; 15 (F79) 38; 17 (F81) 45; 19 (F83) 21
Mrs. William – see Clarke, Mary Jane
William F. - 20 (S84) 54

Clatterbaugh, _____ - 7 (S71) 40

Clatterbuck, Robert – 20 (S84) 54

Clay

_____9 (S73) 5, 6; 12 (F76) 45
_____ (soldier) – 6 (F70) 32
Henry (7 (F71) 32, 33

Claypool, Martha (Jackson) – 20 (F84) 72

Clayton
Ethelyn (Miller) – 9 (S73) 59
George B. – 11 (S75) 48
George Brown – 16 (S80) 53
Irene – 18 (S82) 15
James M. – 17 (S81) 23
John – 9 (S73) 59; 11 (S75) 48; 16 (S80) 53
John (Mrs.) – see Carlyle, Margaret
Nancy G. – 20 (F84) 65
Ralph V. – 20 (F84) 65
Robert – 9 (S73) 59
Thomas – 17 (S81) 23, 30; 18 (S82) 15; 20 (F84) 65
Mrs. Thomas – see Clayton, Nancy G.
William Brown – 9 (S73) 61

Clayton’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Clear
Elizabeth – 13 (S77) 54
Frans – 13 (S77) 54
Olive – 13 (S77) 54

Cleaver
Benjamin – 13 (F77) 33
Charles – 13 (F77) 32
William – 9 (S73) 37

Cleghorn, Elisha (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 10

Clem
Gladys B – 5 (F69) 39; 6 (S70) 51, 37; 7 (F71) 3, 27; 8 (S72) 3; 9 (F73) 41;
   10 (S74) 21; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 33; 11 (F75) 4; 12 (S76) 34; 13 (F77) 43; 13 (S77) 57;
   14 (S78) 45; 14 (F78) 74; 15 (S79) 53; 15 (F79) 53; 16 (F80) 74; 17 (S81) 7, 47; 18 (S82)
   36; 20 (S82) 4, 69
Silva E. – 20 (F84) 5
Mrs. Silva E. – 20 (F84) 7, 8, 15, 19
Silva Edward – 20 (S84) 4
Silva Edward, II – 20 (S84) 4

Clem Brothers’ Ice Factory – 11 (S75) 30

Clemans, Zack – 6 (F70) 50

Clemen, Kasper – 8 (F72) 22

Clemens
Joseph – 6 (F70) 51
Kasper – 18 (F82) 33

Clemer, John C. – 11 (S75) 48

Clemmer
Charles Edgar – 15 (F79) 55
Clayton – 17 (F81) 32
Gregg S. – 15 (F79) 4; 10 (S74) 25
Jacob – 15 (F79) 53
Joseph H. – 9 (F73) 51; 10 (S74) 21
Minnie Bell (Bowman) – 10 (S74) 21
Reba (Ritchie) – 15 (F79) 57
Ruth (Dunlap) – 15 (F79) 57
Thomas – 5 (F69) 9

Clench, Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 53

Clendenim
-James – 9 (S73) 35
-John – 9 (S73) 35

Clendenin, George – 17 (S81) 5

Clendenin
-Adam – 13 (F77) 42
-Charles – 13 (S77) 39, 38
-George – 13 (S77) 41
-Robert – 13 (S77) 42

Clenour, Jane (Logan) – 12 (S76) 31

“Cleopatra’s Girdle” – 11 (F75) 29

clergymen – 11 (F75) 13

Cleveland, Grover – 17 (S81) 17

Click
-Fannie – see Miller, Fannie
-John – 20 (S84) 54
-Marie – 19 (F83) 45

“Cliffside” – 6 (S70) 13

Clifton
-John – 6 (F70) 62
-William – 13 (F77) 33

Clifton Forge – 9 (F73) 10; 14 (S78) 19; 16 (S80) 21

Clifton Forge Daily News – 9 (F73) 16

Clinch River – 14 (S78) 23

Cline
-——— – 7 (F71) 15
-Bobby Nelson, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 7; 9 (F73) 52; 11 (S75) 12, 7
-Mrs. Bobby Nelson – 20 (F84) 8
-Frank – 14 (F78) 50
-John P. (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26
Laura – 14 (F78) 47
Leda – 14 (F78) 43
Margie (Ringgold) – 14 (F78) 48
Mary A. – see Watson, Mary A.
Mary Ann – 19 (F83) 43
Mary Arthur – 11 (S75) 20
Samuel – 7 (F71) 15, 16; 19 (F83) 19

Cline family – 11 (S75) 20; 18 (F82) 12

Cline home – 9 (F73) 46

Cline [Frederick] house – 19 (S83) 7—photo and plan, 8

Cline Mill – 7 (F71) 15; 18 (F82) 6

Clinebell, George – 7 (S71) 53: 7 (F71) 53

Clinedinst.
Jack – 14 (F78) 47
James A. – 20 (S84) 54
Michael – 15 (F79) 38

Clinger
George – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. George – see Griner, Catherine

Clingpeal
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 57
Jacob – 14 (F78) 57
Mrs. Jacob – see Clingpeal, Elizabeth

Clinon, Jane 16 (S80) 40

Clinton, _____ - 15 (F79) 30

clockmakers - 12 (S76) 32—photo

clocks – 5 (F69) 19

Clondevaddock – 4 (S68) 25

Cloninger, Valentine – 9 (S73) 37

Clonmithgarin, Lord – 3 (F67) 6

clothing – 4 (F68) 15; 6 (S70) 47; 7 (F71) 39

Clover Creek – 10 (S74) 31

“Cloverdale” – 19 (F83) 26

Cloverdale Furnace – 14 (S78) 36, 37
“Cloverfields” – 6 (S70) 14
Clover Lick Creek – 13 (F77) 39

Cloyd
David – 9 (S73) 27, 29
Samuel – 6 (F70) 51

Clyne, Nicholas – 6 (F70) 50

coal – 1 (S65) 25; 9 (F72) 12, 13
diggings – 17 (S81) 20
fires – 8 (F72) 12, 13

Coalter – 5 (S69) 33

Coalter
Beverley (Dr.) – 4 (F68) 20
David – 4 (F68) 18, 20
Elizabeth (McPheeter) – 4 (F68) 20
Frances Lelia (Sister) – 4 (F68) 23, 24
James – 4 (F68) 18, 20
Jane (Naylor) – 4 (F68) 20
John – 1 (S65) 14; 4 (F68) 17-24; 7 (F71) 22; 15 (S79) 32; 16 (S80) 25; 20 (F84) 29
John (Judge) – 4 (F68) 36A – photo
John D. (Gen) – 4 (F68) 20
John (Mrs.) – see Moore, Elizabeth
Micajah – 4 F68) 20; 7 (F71) 22; 10 (F74) 31
Michael – 4 (F68) 17, 20, 23
Michael (Mrs.) – see Rhind, Maria
Peggy (Ward) – 4 (F68) 20
Polly (Tucker) – 4 (F68) 20
Thomas J. – 20 (F84) 65
Mrs. Thomas J. – see Barclay, Maria J.

Coalter [John] house – 19 (S83) 9—photo and plan, 10

Coalter’s Grocery – 6 (S70) 47

Cobbs, Cabell – 17 (S81) 46

Cobwine, _____ - 16 (S80) 32

Cochran
_______ - 1 (S65) 21
_______ (Col.) – 11 (F75) 39; 20 (F84) 36
A. B. – 20 (S84) 66
Charles – 14 (S78) 53
Ella – 20 (S84) 54
E. Lucy – 20 (S84) 61
George – 4 (S68) 16; 12 (F76) 6
George M. – 2 (F66) 7; 7 (F71) 34; 9 (S73) 55; 13 (F77) 15, 16
Mrs. George M. – 13 (F77) 18
George M., Sr. – 18 (S82) 29, 30
Harrietta – 16 (S80) 53
J. A. – 17 (F81) 23; 18 (S82) 33
James – 7 (F71) 22; 20 (S84) 39, 54
James A. – 14 (F78) 57; 16 (S80) 53; 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. James A. – see Cochran, Martha
James A., Sr. – 20 (S84) 40
James Addison – 18 (F82) 29
John – 9 (S73) 37, 38; 20 (S84) 54
John B. – 4 (S68) 5
Joseph S., Sr. – 11 (S75) 11
Joseph S., Jr., Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 11
Joseph Smith, Sr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 12
Joseph Smith, Jr. – 14 (S78) 43
Letitia R. – 20 (F84) 65
Martha – 14 (F78) 57
Moffett – 7 (F71) 29, 36
Peyton – 4 (S68) 5, 6, 7
Mrs. Peyton – 7 (F71) 20
Richard – 14 (F78) 57
Stuart – 5 (F69) 37
Thomas – 12 (F76) 42
William – 20 (F84) 65
See also: Cochran, Cockrain

Cochran estate – 6 (S70) 30
Cochran family – 7 (F71) 10
Cochran’s Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11
Cochran’s Spring – 10 (F74) 13

Cocke
James Powell (Col) - 6 (70) 14
William – 6 (F70) 50

“Cockermouth” (ship) – 16 (F80) 7
Cockfield, Jamie H. – 18 (F82) 19
Cockrain, John – 5 (S69) 40

Cockran
John - 6 (F70) 50
W. B. – 17 (F81) 25

Cockrell
James – 16 (F80) 16, 17, 22, 23
John W. – 16 (S80) 53
Will – 14 (F78) 4

See also: Cockran, Cockrain
Coda, Martha – 20 (S84) 52

Code, _____ (Mrs.) - 8 (F72) 14, 15

Coffer, Timothy – 9 (F73) 40

Coffey
   James, Mr. & Mrs. - 7 (F71) 13
   Paul – 12 (S76) 20

Coffman
   _____, 13 (S77) 20
   Abraham – 18 (S82) 15
   Catharine – 16 (F80) 56
   Daniel – 20 (S84) 54
   Eve – 18 (S82) 15
   George A. – 16 (F80) 56
   Mrs. George A. – see Coffman, Catharine
   George W. – 16 (F80) 56
   Gertrude. M – 9 (S73) 43
   Henry – 19 (F83) 45
   Mrs. Henry – 14 (F78) 38
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 54
   John – 18 (S82) 15
   Ralph S. – 9 (S73) 42, 43; 20 (F84) 8, 16
   Samuel – 18 (S82) 15
   Mrs. Samuel – see Coffman, Eve
   W. S. – 20 (S84) 54

Coffman family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

“Cohees” – 1 (S65) 15

Cohen
   Louis – 8 (S72) 22
   Norm – 9 (F73) 8

Cohen’s Restaurant – 8 (S72) 26

Cohron
   C. H. – 20 (F84) 58, 59
   Cordelia A. – 20 (F84) 58
   Cornelius H. – 20 (F84) 58
   Mrs. Cornelius H. – see Cohron, Cordelia A.

Cohron family – 20 (F84) 57

Coinard Family – 8 (F72) 24

Coiner
   _____ - 17 (S81) 23
   Casper – 6 (S70) 41, 43; 19 (F83) 11
Mrs. Casper – 8 (F72) 29; see also Barger, Margaret
Celestine – 16 (S80) 53
Christian – 19 (S83) 27
Conrad – 6 (S70) 45
David D. – 16 (S80) 53
Mrs. David D. – see Coiner, Celestine
Edgar R. – 19 (F83) 4, 8, 11; 20 (F84) 8, 10, 18
Elijah – 8 (F72) 25
Mrs. E.R. - 8 (F72) 29
George – 6 (S70) 44
Gordon – 19 (F83) 11
Hannah – 19 (F83) 11
Hannah (Kreinheder) – 8 (F72) 27
Harry – 8 (F72) 29, 30
Mrs. Harry C. 8 (F72) 30
Harry G. (Rev.) 8 (F72) 30; 19 (F83) 4, 7; 20 (F84) 10
James – 5 (F69) 8; 20 (F84) 65
John – 16 (F80) 56
John Nicholas – 8 (F72) 25
Joseph – 19 (F83) 42
Lewis – 19 (F83) 11
Mary Lillian (Houff) – 5 (S69) 18
Michael – 6 (S70) 44
Mike – 6 (S70) 46
Nettie (Miss) – 8 (F72) 29
Philip Melanchthon – 6 (S70) 49
Mrs. Philip M. – see Lincoln, Miss
Sarah – 19 (F83) 10
Simon – 6 (S70) 41

Coiner family – 6 (S70) 49; 7 (F71) 10; 8 (F72) 24

Coiner house, Crimora – 19 (S83) 14, door photo—17

Coiner [Henry] Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 10

Coiner [Nick] Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Coiner’s Church – see Spindle’s Meeting House

Coiner-Slayback house – 19 (S83) 14, photo of mantel—15

Coiner’s Mill – 5 (F69) 16

Cole
______, (Mrs.) – 12 (F76) 26
Joseph, Sr. – 6 (F70) 50
Joseph, Jr. – 6 (F70) 50
Randolph – 16 (F80) 16, 25
T. Willoughby – 12 (F76) 26

Cole family – 16 (F80) 35
Coleman
Ann – 14 (F78) 57
Bernard – 9 (S73) 20
C. L. – 20 (F84) 59
John C. – 11 (S75) 45
Richard – 16 (F80) 56
William – 14 (F78) 57; 17 (S81) 23; 17 (F81) 31

Coles
Sallie (Stevenson) – 6 (S70) 13
Walter – 17 (S81) 5

Coley, George W. – 17 (S81) 23

“Colle” - 6 (S70) 13; 15 (F79) 30

College of William & Mary – 7 (S71) 12, 14; 9 (S73) 17; 10 (F74) 9
college degrees – 6 (S70) 23
College for Women – see Wesleyan Female Institute

Collett, Isaac – 7 (F71) 33; 17 (F81) 22

Colley, Elizabeth (Glasgow) – 20 (F84) 72

Collier, Aaron – 6 (F70) 50

Collins
B. F. – 15 (F79) 22
Mrs. Cornelius – see Collins, Julia
Daniel – 17 (S81) 24
H. Clyde – 14 (F78) 44
John – 17 (F81) 33, 34, 37
Julia – 17 (F81) 23
Preston – 11 (S75) 21
Richard – 9 (S73) 40; 17 (S81) 24
Robert – 15 (S79) 26

Collins
family – 11 (S75) 21
place – 16 (S80) 39

Collins’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

“Colonel John Smith (1701-1783), Unsung Hero of Virginia Colonial Frontier” –
14 (S78) 5-32

Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, D.A.R. – 17 (S81) 4

Colonial
army – 3 (F67) 11
patriots – see Whigs
Colonial Council of Virginia – 2 (S66) 6
colonial elections – 9 (S73) 17
Colonial Virginia Council – 4 (S68) 24
colonization of North America – 10 (F74) 7
Colony of Virginia - 3 (F67) 8
government – 1 (S65) 12
Colony Convention of 1775 – 2 (S66) 11
Color, Catharine – 18 (S82) 26
colored
people – 7 (F71) 37
schools – 14 (F78) 36, 40
Colston
Elizabeth C. – 15 (S79) 32
Thomas – 15 (S79) 32
Mrs. Thomas – see Colston, Elizabeth C.
Colter, John – 10 (F74) 31-35
Coltman, William – 8 (F72) 15
Colton, Walter (Rev) – 13 (S77) 27
Colwell, Alexander – 6 (F70) 50
Comaskey, C. (Rev.) – 7 (S71) 20
commerce, Tidewater – 1 (S65) 16
Commick, William – 6 (F70) 63
Commission of the Peace – 9 (S73) 26
Committees of Safety – 2 (S66) 11; 8 (S72) 33
commodity prices – 7 (S71) 41
Commonwealth Court – 8 (F72) 57
communicable diseases – 5 (S69) 19
communion ware – 8 (F72) 23
“Company E, 5th Regiment, Stonewall Brigade” – 15 (S79) 23
“A Complete Dictionary of the English Language” – 10 (S74) 11

Comprehensive Gazeteer of Virginia – 14 (F78) 8

Compton, John – 14 (S78) 28

compulsory education – see education, compulsory

Conant, C. R. – 15 (F79) 22

Concannon, James – 16 (F80) 10

“The Conclusion of the Bicentennial Project” – 13 (S77) 6-11

Concordia Synod – 19 (F83) 4

Condon’s Gap – 16 (F80) 28

Connelly
  David – 13 (F77) 33
  Derby – 13 (F77) 33

Connelly
  Arthur – 9 (S73) 40
  Thomas – 9 (S73) 40

Confederate Army
  Augusta Militia or Companies – 1 (F65) 9
  Calvary – 1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 14
  Twelfth Cavalry - 1 (F65) 14, 17, 18
  Twenty-third Cavalry – 1 (F65) 18
  Eleventh Mississippi – 8 (S72) 47
  Fifth Infantry (later Stonewall Brigade) – 1 (F65) 9-12, 16, 17
  Fifty-second Regiment – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 17
  First Brigade
    Militia Companies – 1 (F65) 6, 7; 2 (S66) 6, 9, 16
    Northern Virginia, Army of - 2 (S66) 23
    Reserves (Army)- 1 (F65) 14, 18
    Rockbridge Artillery - 1 (F65) 10; 2 (S71) 13
    Staunton Artillery- 1 (F65) 17, 18
    Stonewall Brigade – 1 (S65) 21; 1 (F65) 17; 3 (F67) 14; 5 (S69) 28
    Valley Companies – 1 (F65) 13, 17
  See also
    Innocent Second Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
    Harmless Fourth Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
    Fighting Fifth Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
    Bloody Twenty-seventh Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
    Lousy Thirty-third Regiment – 1 (F65) 10
    Stonewall Brigade Regiment, Infantry – 1 (F65) 14, 15

Confederate
  currency – 20 (F84) 34
  New England workers – 1 (F65) 9
  soldiers, as prisoners 1 (S65) 17
veterans – 18 (S82) 33
See also Gen. Echols; Maj. Hanger; Capt. Wilson; Col. Skinner; Maj. Bell; Capt.
Mcllhenny; Col. Cochran; Capt. Opie; Capt. Ranson; Col. Harman; Capt
Bumgardner

Confederate Army
encampments – 1 (F65) 9
food supplies – 1 (S65) 15, 18; 1 (S65) 27
graves – 1 (S65) 21
hospitals – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 5, 9, 15, 17; 11 (S75) 5; 14 (F78) 35
mobilization points – 1 (F65) 5
prisons – 1 (F65) 7, 9
prisoners of war – 1 (F65) 15
roll books – 12 (F76) 34
scouts – 1 (F65) 16
train – 1 (F65) 8
veterans’ meetings – 12 (F76) 31, 32
victories (at McDowell) – 1 (S65) 19

Confederate States of America see Confederate Army

“Confirmation Book” – 8 (F72) 27

Congo Free State – 6 (F70) 23, 26

Congressional Act of 1908 – 6 (F70) 37

Conklin
George Edward – 15 (F79) 38
George H. – 15 (F79) 38

Connell
John – 9 (F73) 40
Patrick – 9 (F73) 39

Conner
Daniel – 13 (S77) 51-54
John – 11 (S75) 42
Michael – 9 (S73) 37
Morris – 9 (F73) 37
Z. T. – 15 (F79) 12, 18

“Conquest of a Valley” – 1 (F65) 4

Conrad, (Miss) – 5 (F69) 31

Conrad’s Store – 1 (F65) 11; 15 (F79) 12, 14

Conrode, Barbara (Hedrigh) – 20 (F84) 74

Constitutional
Conventions – 4 (F68) 10, 15; 8 (S72) 42
government – 8 (S72) 40
Union Party – 1 (F65) 7

Continental
Army – 6 (F70) 37
Congress – 2 (S66) 9, 10; 3 (F67) 10; 6 (F70) 29
See also First Continental Congress
Line – 3 (F67) 11; 8 (S72) 11

“Convention Troops” – 15 (F79) 28

Conway, _____ - 16 (F80) 15

Cook
Abram – 20 (S84) 54
Isaac – 20 (S84) 54
James – 20 (S84) 52
John – 13 (F77) 37; 20 (S84) 54
John E. – (F84) 65
Margaret E. – 11 (S75) 47
Stephen – 6 (F70) 59
Valentine – 6 (F70) 59
W. B. – 16 (S80) 53

Cooke
Janetta Sydney – 17 (S81) 24
Lucy A. – 17 (S81) 24
William D. – 17 (S81) 24
Mrs. William D. – see Cooke, Lucy A.

cooking – 5 (F69) 30

Cook’s Creek Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 71-75
records – 20 (S84) 11

Cooks Run – 13 (S77) 35

Cool, Philip – 20 (S84) 54

Coolter, M. R. – 14 (F78) 19

Coon, George – 6 (F70) 51

Coonrod, Wollry – 9 (S73) 37

Cooper
_____ (Kunkle) – 16 (F80) 41
_____ M. R. – 7 (F71) 32
Anne Langston – 17 (F81) 22
Charles – 17 (F81) 22
Christopher – 13 (P77) 51, 52
Dabney F. – 16 (F80) 40
D. F. – 16 (F80) 33
Dulaney F. - 16 (F80) 37
George F. – 19 (S83) 27
James – 13 (S77) 51
John B. – 14 (F78) 57
Joseph W. – 16 (F80) 46
Richard – 16 (F80) 42
Spencer – 13 (F77) 41
Thomas – 13 (S77) 44
William – 13 (S77) 42, 52

Coopers – 9 (F73) 27
Coopersphar, Joseph – 6 (F70) 53
Coote, Samuel – 20 (S84) 41
Coote’s Store – 8 (S72) 57

Cootes
Ida Jane – 18 (F82) 29
John – 18 (F82) 29
Mrs. John – see Cootes, Louisa
Louisa – 18 (F82) 29
Samuel – 20 (S84) 44

Coots
Ed. – 20 (S84) 54
Samuel – 20 (S84) 54

Copeland
Hannah (Semple) – 20 (F84) 73
Sarah (Semple) – 20 (F84) 73

Corban
John – 9 (S73) 31
Mrs. John – see Dunbar, Isabella

Corbin, Robert – 17 (F81) 42

Corder, John – 6 (F70) 51

Corley
_____ - 20 (F84) 68
John L. (Lt. Col) - 8 (F72) 35, 41, 42

corn – 1 (S65) 81, 27; 12 (F76) 28

Cornstalk (Shawnee Chief) - 2 (S66) 9; 6 (F70) 29, 33, 35, 36; 8 (S72) 11, 13; 11 (S75) 5; 12 (S76) 22; 18 (S82) 8; 20 (S84) 13

“Cornstalk Militia” – 14 (F78) 26

Cornwallis – 17 (S81) 4, 6; 20 (S84) 15
Charles – 11 (F75) 42
Lord - 2 (S66) 14; 4 (F68) 7, 8; 5 (S69) 31; 6 (S70) 1; 8 (S72) 12, 18
surrender – 2 (S66) 15; 15 (S79) 36

Corrans, William – 13 (F77) 30, 31

Cosby
  D., Jr. – 19 (S83) 29
  Dabney – 5 (F69) 12
  Roscoe Roy (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Cosby Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Cosway
  Maria Hadfield – 6 F70) 6, 11, 19
  Richard – 6 (F70) 11
  Mrs. Richard – see Cosway, Maria Hadfield

Cothran, Thomas – 9 (F73) 37

Cottle, Uriah – 13 (S77) 42

Cotton, John – 6 (F70) 62

Cotton Boll Flour – 18 (F82) 7

cotton broker – 7 (F71) 17

Cougar, Job – 20 (S84) 54

Coulter
  David – 10 (F74) 32
  James – 8 (F72) 50-52; 10 (F74) 32
  Michael – 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 38
  M.S. (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 25

Coulter families – 10 (F74) 32

Coulton, Jo (?) – 13 (S77) 40

“Country Sermons” – 8 (F72) 27; 19 (F83) 5

county
  court, 1789-1904 – 7 (S71) 11
  courts – 4 (F68) 12; 9 (S73) 18, 21
  houses – 9 (S73) 19
  lieutenants – 11 (F75) 13
  militia – 8 (F72) 57; see also militia
  sheriffs – 9 (S73) 19, 21
  surveyor – 8 (F72) 56

“The County Election” – 9 (S73) 16—painting

Coursey
David – 20 (S84) 52
James – 5 (F69) 12; 14 (F78) 57
John – 18 (F82) 30
John F. – 15 (F79) 38; 20 (S84) 52
Mrs. John F. – see Coursey, Mary M.
Mary M. – 15 (F79) 38

Court of Appeals – 4 (F68) 23
Court of Chancery – 7 (S71) 11
Court of Claims – 11 (F75) 12
Court of Oyer and Terminer – 8 (S72) 64
“The Courts of Augusta County” – 7 (S71) 11-15
courts martial – 1 (F65) 13
Cove Creek – 6 (S70) 53

Covell
 Ann E. – 19 (S83) 27
 Florence – 19 (S83) 27
 J. C. – 19 (S83) 27
 Mrs. J. C. – see Covell, Ann E.

Covenanter – 3 (F67) 15; 5 (F69) 26

Cover, Russell – 11 (F75) 34

Covington, Anne (Kidd) – 17 (S81) 20; 17 (F81) 21; 18 (S82) 14; 19 (S83) 25; 20 (S84) 60; 20 (F84) 8, 15, 17, 64

Cowan
 David – 6 (F70) 50
 Joe – 7 (F71) 34
 John – 7 (F71) 33
 Joseph – 15 (F79) 38
 Mrs. Joseph – see Cowan, Mary
 Mary – 15 (F79) 38
 Robert – 18 (S82) 17; 20 (S84) 61
 Mrs. Robert – 18 (S82) 31
 Samuel – 6 (F70) 50
 William – 18 (S82) 15; 20 (S84) 61

Cowan’s store (stand) – 7 (F71) 34

Coward – 6 (F70) 32

Cowardin, John – 9 (S73) 38; 12 (F76) 43
cowboys – 1 (S65) 23

Cowger, George – 9 (S73) 36-38

Cowl
   John, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 8, 9
   John – 7 (F71) 8
   John S., Mr. & Mrs. – 10 (F74) 40

“Cowlsden” – 7 (F71) 8

Cowman
   Elizabeth (Spindler) – 10 (F74) 28
   John – 10 (F74) 25, 28, 22

Cowman family – 10 (F74) 19; see also Kaumann

Cowpasture
   area – 12 (S76) 7
   community – 14 (F78) 26
   River – 10 (S74) 31, 32; 10 (F74) 9

Cox
   Andren – 6 (F70) 50
   John – 6 (F70) 50, 53
   Robert – 19 (S83) 27
   William – 6 (F70) 50, 53
   W.J.E. – 12 (F76) 35

Coyner
   _____, (Kemper, Miss) – 9 (F73) 42
   A. H. – 20 (S84) 52, 54
   Casper – 5 (F69) 15
   Christian – 5 (F69) 18
   E.T. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 22, 23
   Fillmore – 8 (F72) 29
   George – 9 (F73) 42
   Mrs. John – 8 (F72) 30
   Kate (Palmer) – 8 (F72) 28
   Margaret – 15 (F79) 39
   Martin – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 32, 55; 15 (S79) 17—photo
   Michael – 5 (F69) 18
   Robert – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (F79) 39
   Mrs. Robert – see Coyner, Margaret
   Theodore – 8 (F72) 25, 26
   Wayne, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69)17
   Wilbur – 8 (F72) 29

Coyner family -6 (S70) 49; 8 (F72) 24

Coyner’s Congregation – 8 (F72) 28; see also Bethany – Trinity, Evangelical Lutheran Church

Coyner’s Evangelical Lutheran Congregation et al. – 8 (F72) 26
Crab, Joseph – 6 (F70) 53
Crab Creek – 5 (S69) 40
Crab Run – 15 (F79) 18

Crabtree
    Abraham – 6 (F70) 50
    Isaac – 6 (F70) 50
    James – 6 (F70) 50
    John – 6 (F70) 50
    William – 6 (F70) 50

Craemair, Isaac – 6 (F70) 50

Craft, Lewis – 15 (S79) 32

Craig
    ______, Mrs. – 5 (F69) 10
    Amanda (Kurtz) – 15 (F79) 44
    B. J. – 19 (F83) 44
    Franklin McCue – 18 (S82) 16
    George – 13 (S77) 59
    George E. – 15 (F79) 39
    James – 6 (F70) 50; 8 (F72) 50; 13 (S77) 57; 14 (F78) 21; 16 (F80) 56;
        17 (F81) 35; 20 (F84) 66
    Mrs. James – see Craig, Martha
    James, Jr. – 17 (F81) 35
    James P. – 16 (S80) 53
    J. D. – 17 (S81) 40
    John (Rev) – 2 (S66) 6; 3 (F67) 8; 5 (F69) 13; 8 (S72) 39; 10 (S74) 25;
        16 (F80) 4; 19 (S83) 27, 28, 33; 20 (S84) 17
    John – 6 (F70) 50, 53, 62, 51; 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 38; 17 (S81) 42
    John J. – 14 (F78) 57
    Margaret – 18 (S82) 16
    Martha – 16 (F80) 56
    Mary (Patterson) – 13 (S77) 59
    May B. – 18 (S82) 16; 19 (S83) 27
    Mrs. May B. – see McCue, Martha Jane
    Robert – 9 (S73) 36; 15 (S79) 33; 18 (S82) 16
    Mrs. Robert – see Craig, Margaaret
    Samuel – 15 (S79) 32
    Sarah – 20 (F84) 72
    Susannah – 18 (S82) 16
    W. – 17 (S81) 23
    William – 13 (S77) 59; 18 (S82) 16; 18 (F82) 44
    Mrs. William – see Hanger, Bertie

Craig family – 8 (F72) 24

Craig’s Creek – 14 (S78) 8, 22, 25
Craigsville – 1 (F65) 5; 16 (F80) 46
Cramer, Harry – 14 (F78) 42, 46
Crane, William – 5 (S69) 40
Craney Island – 5 (S69) 34
craniotomy – 3 (F67) 19
Crank, John – 6 (F70) 50
Crater, Thomas C. – 20 (F84) 52

Craun
C. Frank – 14 (F78) 38
C. Frank, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 13
David – 20 (S84) 54
E. B. – 14 (F78) 41
Frederick – 20 (S84) 54
George, Sr. – 20 (S84) 54
George A., Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
Henry H. – 8 (F71) 13
Isaac – 20 (S84) 54
Luella V. Frank – see Frank, Luella V.
J. N. – 14 (F78) 40
John – 14 (F78) 38
John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 54
John, Sr. – 20 (S84) 54
Theodore – 20 (S84) 48

Craun family – 5 (F69) 28

Craven, J. T. – 19 (S83) 29

Cravens
Billy – 7 (F71) 34
Robert – 9 (S73) 37, 38; 13 (F77) 27, 31, 33, 37; 17 (S81) 5

Crawford
_____ - 5 (F69) 11; 18 (F82) 7
Alexander – 7 (F71) 8; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 34; 12 (F76) 43; 17 (F81) 50
Mrs. Alexander – see Crawford, Mary; McPheeter, Mary
Annie Lee – 19 (F83) 50
Barnet – 9 (S73) 39
Baxter – 7 (F71) 8
Benjamin – 15 (F79) 39; 16 (S80) 53; 18 (S82) 29, 30; 20 (S84) 52
Mrs. Benjamin – see Crawford, Magdalene
Betsey – 15 (F79) 39
Caroline S. – 18 (S82) 16
Cynthia A. – 14 (F78) 57
Mrs. David J. – 18 (S82) 43
Estell Montgomery – 15 (S79) 59
Frank (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 19
George – 8 (F72) 52
George W. – 19 (F83) 21
Harriet – 15 (S79) 33
Harvey B. – 17 (S81) 24
H. J., Sr. – 16 (F80) 56
Mrs. H. J., Sr. – see Crawford, Frances E.
H. J., Jr. – 16 (F80) 56
Hugh J. – 18 (S82) 16m 29, 30
Mrs. Hugh J. – see Crawford, Caroline S.
James – 9 (S73) 36; 14 (F78) 57; 16 (F80) 52, 56; 17 (S81) 24; 17 (F81) 21; 18
(S82) 16; 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. James – see Crawford, Cynthia A.
James (Col) – 7 (F71) 33
James W. – 16 (F80) 56; 17 (S81) 24; 17 (F81) 48-53
Mrs. James W. – see Bare, Jane Ann; Crawford, Jane Ann
Jane – 14 (F78) 57
Jane Ann – 16 (F80) 56
John – 15 (S79) 33; 16 (F80) 36; 17 (F81) 48, 50, 51, 52; 20 (S84) 52, 54
Mrs. John – see Crawford, Harriet
John H. (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26
John Hampton – 18 (S82) 16
Joseph Samuel – 14 (F78) 57
L. – 20 (F84) 48
Magdalen – 15 (F79) 39; 16 (S80) 53
Margaret (Burwell) – 17 (F81) 21
Martha (Hanger) – 18 (F82) 37, photo—37
Mary – 17 (F81) 50
Mary (Armstrong) – 11 (S75) 34
Mary (Poage) (Mrs. John) – 5 (F69) 18
Nancy – 18 (S82) 17
Nathan – 12 (F76) 42
Patrick – 5 (F69) 18
Richard A. – 16 (S80) 30
Samuel – 15 (F79) 39; 20 (S84) 61
Signora Floyd – 16 (F80) 56
Stella Ralston – see Ralston, Stella
Strod – 20 (S84) 54
Stuart – 20 (S84) 52
Susan V. – 16 (F80) 56; 18 (S82) 16
Thomas – 12 (S76) 28
Mrs. Thomas – see Todd, Jane
William – 5 (F69) 19; 9 (S73) 37; 10 (F74) 23, 37, 39; 12 (F76) 42; 17 (S81)
24; 17 (F81) 48, 50-53 throughout; 18 (S82) 17; 19 (F83) 44
Mrs. William – see Crawford, Nancy; Sayers, Rachel
William A. – 20 (S84) 69
William B. – 20 (F84) 65
William B., Jr. – 7 (F71) 14, 15
William H. – 4 (F68) 12; 12 (F76) 4; 19 (F83) 47

Crawford & Donaghe Woolen Factory – 18 (F82) 36

Crawford [Annestine] estate – 20 (F84) 13
Crawford family – 16 (F80) 76
   cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
Crawford-Kegley House – 19 (S83) photo and plan--11
Crawford Knob – 17 (F81) 48
“Crawford Manor” – 17 (F81) 48
Crawford [William J.] Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Crawford Mountain – 17 (F81) 48
“The Crawford Place” – 10 (F74) 37-40, photos—36, 38
Crawford’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Crawford’s Springs – 16 (F80) 35, 45
Crawn, S. H. – 18 (S82) 36
Cream of the Harvest Flour – 18 (F82) 12
Cree(d), Mathew – 13 (S77) 38
Creek
   Jacob – 12 (S76) 31
   Mrs. Jacob – see Deary, Barbara
Crehman, Michael – 9 (F73) 39
Creigh, David – 1 (F65) 16
Cresap, Richard – 6 (F70) 29
Cresswell, Henry – 5 (S69) 40
Crevens
   Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 73
   Hannah – 20 (F84) 73
   Jeremiah – 20 (F84) 74
   John – 20 (F84) 72, 75
   Mrs. John – see Dyre, Margaret
   Joseph – 20 (F84) 73
   Mary – 20 (F84) 72
   Mary (Hemphill) – 20 (F84) 72
   Robert – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. Robert – see Harrison, Esther
Cribben, Pattick – 19 (F83) 21
Cribbins, Mary A. – 11 (S75) 40
Crickard
  Ellen – 15 (S79) 33
  James – 15 (S79) 33
  Jane – 15 (S79) 33
  Michael – 15 (S79) 39; 16 (S80) 53
  Peter – 16 (S80) 53; 18 (F82) 30; 19 (S83) 31
  Mrs. Peter – see Crickard, Rose Ann
  Rose Ann – 19 (S83) 31
  Sophie (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23
  Thomas – 15 (F79) 39

Crickenberger, George, Mr. & Mrs. – 18 (F82) 14

Crickenberger Mill – 18 (F82) 10, 14

Crim Family – 3 (S67) 7

Crimmens, Daniel – 7 (S71) 19

Crimora – 5 (F69) 17, 18

Crimora Manganese Company – 13 (F77) 22, 23

Crimora Mines – 13 (F77) 21

“Crimora Mines Once World’s Top Produce of Manganese” – 13 (F77) 21-25

Crismond
  Catharine – 15 (S79) 33
  Thomas – 15 (S79) 33
  Mrs. Thomas – see Crismond, Catharine

Crist
  Andrew – 20 (S84) 55
  John W. – 20 (S84) 54

Crobarger
  George – 14 (S78) 48; 18 (S82) 17
  Henry – 15 (F79) 39

Crocket, James – 9 (S73) 37

Crockett
  Andrew – 6 (F70) 51, 63
  Hugh – 6 (F70) 62
  James – 6 (F70) 63

Croft
  Catharine – 18 (S82) 17
  Daniel – 18 (S82) 17; 19 (S83) 27
  Mrs. Daniel – see Croft, Fanny
  Fanny – 19 (S83) 27
Jacob – 14 (F78) 57
Mrs. Jacob – see Brower, Lydia

Croft family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Croghan
   George – 19 (S83) 23, 24
   John – 9 (F73) 38, 39

Crohin, Timothy – 9 (F73) 37

Cromer, Bertie – 20 (S84) 55

Crone
   Kenny – 20 (S84) 52
   Michael – 16 (S80) 53

Cronin, John Wesley (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 33; 15 (F79) 39; 19 (F83) 21

Cronnice, John – 9 (F73) 39

Crook
   _____ - 20 (F84) 52
   George – 1 (F65) 16, 17; 14 (S78) 35, 51

Cropp
   W.W. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 14
   Mrs. William W. – 17 (S81) 6, 9

Crosby
   Amos – 14 (F78) 53; 17 (S81) 36
   Angelina – 19 (S83) 27
   David – 7 (F71) 10
   Floridus S. – 4 (S68) 13; 7 (S71) 15, 16
   John R. – 18 (S82) 28
   Richard – 19 (S83) 27
   Mrs. Richard – see Crosby, Angelina
   Susan (Armstrong) – 14 (F78) 53
   Virgie (Ogle) – 14 (F78) 37

Crosby family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Crosby
   home – 7 (F71) 9
   house – 19 (S83) photo and plan—7

Croson, Thomas – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (S79) 25

Cross
   Gabriel – 20 (S84) 55
   Jeremiah – 17 (F81) 23
   John – 20 (S84) 55
   Laura (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 38
Teen. – 20 (S84) 55

Cross Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Crossen, Mabel – see Burtner, Mabel

Crosson, Dale – 20 (S84) 69

Crosthwaite, Timothy – 5 (F69) 20

Crouch
  Andrew – 13 (F77) 35, 39
  David – 6 (F70) 51
  John – 9 (F73) 36; 13 (F77) 26-28
  John, Jr. – 13 (F77) 32
  Joseph – 13 (F77) 39

Crou, John – 17 (F81) 23

Crouse
  _____ - 19 (S83) 27
  Catharine – 11 (S75) 42
  John – 14 (F78) 16; 19 (S83) 28
  Mary Ann – 19 (S83) 28

Croushorn
  John – 20 (S84) 54
  Nicholas – 20 (S84) 52
  Tracy – 14 (F78) 40

Croushorn Farm – see Landes cemetery

Croushorn home – 14 (F78) 38

Crow
  Edward – 6 (F70) 50
  John – 6 (F70) 50
  Robert – 6 (F70) 50
  Thomas – 6 (F70) 50; 14 (S78) 25
  William – 14 (S78) 24-28 throughout

Crow Indians – 10 (F74) 34

Crowe, Timothy (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21,22

Crowle, John D. – 4 (S65) 5

“Crow’s Nest”- 9 (F73) 48

Crozyby, George – 13 (S77) 47

Crozet, Claudius – 1 (S65) 15, 16; 14 (F78) 10; 16 (S80) 7—engraving, 17; 20 (F84) 30, 31
Crum
   _____ (Miss Landes) – 11 (F75) 31
   Mrs. Earl – 5 (F69) 8, 9
   Mary Lyle Smith – see Smith, Mary Lyle

Crumb
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 54
   John – 20 (S84) 55

Crummett, Charles (Mrs.) - 11 (F75) 7

Cruniston, John - 6 (F70) 51

Crunkleton, William – 9 (S73) 36

CSS Patrick Henry – 18 (S82) 31

Cuchulainn (Ireland) – 1 (S65) 9

Cuckoo – 6 (S70) 12

Cuckoo Tavern – 17 (S81) 4

Cudden, Hohn – 17 (F81) 37

Culbertson Bottom – 13 (F77) 41

Cullen
   A.D. – 9 (F73) 45
   J. H. – 18 (F82) 30
   Mrs. J. H. – see Cullen, Margaret G.
   John – 11 (S75) 44
   Margaret G. – 18 (F82) 30

Cullens, Walt – 17 (F81) 45

Culpeper – 15 (F79) 14

Culpeper County – 3 (F67) 14

Culpeper Minute Men – 6 (F70) 32

Culton
   James - 8 (F72) 50
   Robert – 8 (F72) 50

“Cultural Pluralism in the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia 1730-1810” – 20 (S84) 11

Cumberland (MD) 1 (F65) 17; 6 (S70) 8

Cumings, Daniel - 4 (F68) 28
Cummings, Ella Mae - 14 (F78) 40

Cunningham
  _____ - 15 (S79) 33
  Agnes – 15 (S79) 33
  Ann Pamela (Miss) – 11 (F75) 15
  David – 17 (S81) 42
  James – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 30
  John – 8 (S72) 64; 13 (S77) 43
  Jonathan – 10 (F74) 40
  Kevin – 20 (F84) 10
  Margaret – 7 (F71) 22; 15 (S79) 33
  Rob – 5 (F69) 43
  Robert – 13 (F77) 32; 20 (F84) 73
  Mrs. Robert – see Kilpatrick, Margaret
  Sarah (McKemmy) – 20 (F84) 73
  T. E. – 20 (S84) 55
  Walter – 9 (S73) 38, 40
  William – 14 (F78) 58, 73

Cupp
  Alfred – 20 (S84) 55
  A. P. – 14 (F78) 47
  Ashby – 20 (S84) 55
  Baker – 20 (S84) 55
  C. T. A. – 18 (F82) 17
  Daniel – 20 (S84) 55
  Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 55
  Fredrick S. – 20 (S84) 55
  Frederick S., Jr. – 20 (S84) 55
  Grace – see Miller, Grace
  J. J. – 20 (S84) 55
  John – 20 (S84) 55
  John J. – 16 (S80) 5; 20 (S84) 42, 46; 20 (S84) 41
  Mrs. John J. – see Clarke, Elvira D.
  John Turner Ashby – 5 (F69) 20
  John W. – 20 (S84) 41, 49
  Joshua – 20 (F84) 55
  Lee A. – 14 (F78) 50
  Ruby (Cupp) – 14 (F78) 48
  Samuel – 20 (S84) 55
  S. J. – 20 (S84) 52

Cupp [John J.] estate- 20 (S84) 48

Cupp Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Cupp family – 3 (S67) 7

A Cure for Thrash – 3 (S67) 11

Curran
  John A. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21
Julia A. – 15 (F79) 39

currency – 1 (S65) 19; 1 (F65) 13; 8 (S72) 44; see also paper money

Curria, Henry – 16 (S80) 54

curricula – 7 (F71) 43, 45; 8 (S72) 8

Currier

J. R. C. – 20 (F84) 65
Wilson – 20 (F84) 65

Curry

_____ (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 29
A. R. – 20 (S84) 55
Ben – 5 (F69) 29
Benjamin – 15 (F79) 40
Mrs. Benjamin – see Curry, Jane
Charles – 4 (S68) 5; 19 (F83) 42
Dorothy – 12 (S76) 10; 12 (S76) 13—photo
Elisha – 20 (S84) 55
Elizabeth (Irwin) – 20 (F84) 73
Isaiah – 20 (F84) 7
Mrs. Isaiah – see Irwin, Margaret
James – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (F77) 46, 48
James H. – (F81) 23
Mrs. James H. – see Curry, Mary Ann
Jane – 15 (F79) 40
John – 9 (S73) 39; 20 (S84) 55; 20 (F84) 71
Mary Ann – 17 (F81) 23
Rebecca A. – 15 (F79) 52
Samuel – 15 (S79) 33; 15 (F79) 52; 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. Samuel – see Irwin, Jean
William – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 45; 20 (F84) 72
William, Jr. – 13 (S77) 46

Curry Carter home – 9 (F73) 43

Curry family – 7 (F71) 11

Curry place – 5 (F69) 27

“A Cursory Look at the Pronunciation of Staunton” – 10 (S74) 10-12

Curtis

Bud – 20 (S84) 55
E. L. – 20 (S84) 45, 55
Henry – 20 (S84) 55
Jacob – 20 (S84) 55
James – 20 (S84) 41
Jerry – 14 (S78) 33
Jim – 20 (S84) 55
Peach – 20 (S84) 55
Cushing
   Ann E. – 18 (F82) 30
   Charles L. – 18 (F82) 30
   Edward M. – 16 (F80) 45
   E. J. – 4 (S68) 5, 6
   E. M. – 6 (S70) 27; 19 (F83) 23
   Merrill – 11 (S75) 15, 45; 15 (S79) 33; 16 (F80) 56
   Sarah – 19 (F83) 23
   William – 15 (S79) 33

Custard, ____ - 20 (F84) 74

Custer, George Armstrong – 14 (F78) 15; 15 (S79) 56, 57; 20 (F84) 52-55 throughout

Cuthbert, Frances – 17 (S81) 24

Cutlip, George – 13 (F77) 39

Cutter, Nehemiah (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20

Cyclopean Towers – see Natural Chimneys

“Cyclopedia of Methodism” – 19 (S83) 39

D

Dabney
   Martha (Stuart) – 18 (F82) 36
   Mehetebele – 18 (F82) 36
   Robert L. – 13 (S77) 34
   Mrs. Robert L. – see Morrison, Lavinia
   Robert Lewis (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 5, 6; 17n (S81) 47-50 throughout
   William – 18 (F82) 36
   Mrs. William – see Dabney, Mehetebele

Daffin, T. H. (Mrs.) – see Caldwell, Mary Susan

Daggy
   ____ - 16 (S80) 54
   Adam – 20 (S84) 55
   Christian – 20 (S84) 55
   George – 20 (S84) 55
   Jac. – 20 (S84) 55
   Jacob – 11 (S75) 48; 16 (S80) 54; 16 (F80) 57; 20 (S84) 39, 42
   Jacob Martin – 20 (S84) 55
   John – 20 (S84) 55
   Jonas – 20 (S84) 55
   Rachel – 20 (S84) 55
   Samuel H. – 20 (S84) 55
   S. B. – 20 (S84) 55
   Susan – 20 (S84) 55
Zacharia T. – 20 (S84) 55

Daggy family – 14 (F78) 41

Dailey
  Charles – 9 (F73) 37
  John – 8 (F72) 50
  Timothy – 9 (F73) 37

Daily
  Leader – 4 (S68) 5 – Staunton map
  News – 7 (S71) 20

Daley, Isaac – 6 (F70) 53

Dalhart, Vernon – 9 (F73) 13, 19

Dalhouse, Sam – 10 (S74) 15

Dalhouse family – 6 (S70) 45

Dalney, Samuel – 13 (S77) 40

Dalton
  Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 40
  John A. – 11 (S75) 44
  Sam – 5 (F69) 27, 28

“Dam Site” – 7 (F71) 8

“Damned Dutch” – 3 (S67) 6

dams – 14 (F78) 21

Dana, (Rev) – 5 (S69) 29

Dandridge, Jane (Logan) 16 (S80) 40

Daniel
  J.R.V. – 6 (S70) 15
  Jeremia – 13 (S77) 47
  Joseph, Jr. – 18 (S82) 26
  Robert – 7 (F71) 17
  Mrs. Robert – 7 (F71) 17

D.A.R. – 11 (F75) 7, 12, 41; 13 (F77) 15, 16; 17 (S81) 4
  See also Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, D.A.R.

“Darby’s Folly” – 6 (S70) 14

Darnall
  H. M. – 16 (S80) 62
  H. T. – 19 (F83) 21
Smith – 20 (S84) 52, 55

Darnell & Crawford – 20 (S84) 55

Dassie, Thomas – 6 (S70) 14

Daugherty
   Francis- 6 (F70) 53
   Hugh – 17 (F81) 23

Daughters of the American Revolution, Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter – 5 (F69) 18;
   6 (S70) 39; 7 (F71) 20; 8 (S72) 10; 8 (F72) 56
   See also Col. Thomas Hughart Chapter, D.A.R.; D.A.R.

Daughters of the Confederacy – 1 (S65) 21; 10 (S74) 13

Davenport, _____ - 4 (F68) 23

David
   Daniel – 13 (S77) 39
   Thomas – 13 (S77) 39

Davidson
   Louis- 8 (S72) 26
   Silas – 6 (F70) 63
   Walter – 6 (F70) 62

Davidson and Bourns – 3 (S67) 18

Davidson College – 4 (S68) 6

Davie, Preston - 4 (S68) 25; 16 (F80) 4

Davies
   _____ - 20 (F84) 74
   James – 6 (F70) 51
   James, Jr. – 6 (F70) 57
   John – 20 (F84) 74
   Robert – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. Robert – see Morse, Sarah
   Samuel – 19 (F83) 15, 16
   Thomas – 6 (F70) 53
   Walter – 20 (F84) 72
   William – 6 (F70) 51, 53; 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. William – see Guin, Rachel

Davies family – 14 (F78) 42

Davis
   _____ (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 17
   Archibald – 15 (S79) 33
   Betsy – 11 (S75) 42
   Braxton – 16 (S80) 54
Mrs. Braxton – see Davis, Elizabeth
Charles Henry – 16 (F80) 57
David – 18 (F82) 4; 20 (S84) 39
Eliza – 18 (S82) 17
Eliza Jane – 16 (F80) 57
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 58; 16 (S80) 54
Elizabeth F. – 17 (F81) 23
Eveline – 19 (S83) 28
Frank – 20 (S84) 55
Garratt – 12 (F76) 15
George H. – 11 (S75) 46
Gerusha Jane – 19 (S83) 28
Harry – 13 (S77) 43
Jacob – 13 (S77) 42
James – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (S77) 44, 45
James F. - 16 (F80) 57; 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. James F. – see Davis, Eliza Jane; Davis, Eveline
Jane – 5 (F69) 43
John – 9 (S73) 36, 37, 39; 13 (F77) 33; 13 (S77) 41
John B. – 18 (F82) 29
John G. – 20 (F84) 65
John H. 15 (S79) 26
Johnathan – 6 (F70) 63
Joseph – 13 (S77) 41, 55; 16 (F80) 34, 35, 36
Margaret Ann – 15 (S79) 33
Nancy – 16 (F80) 57
Ned – 16 (F80) 34, 39
Norman H. – 4 (S68) 13; 9 (S73) 47
Patrick – 13 (F77) 40, 41
Paul – 14 (F78) 50
Robert – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 2, 8, 26, 27, 33, 34-39, 41, 43
Samuel – 6 (F70) 53
S. J. – 20 (F84) 68
Walter – 17 (F81) 23
Washington – 15 (F79) 40
William – 6 (F70) 53; 17 (S81) 24; 20 (S84) 39
William C. - 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. William L. – 20 (F84) 14
William Reeves – 20 (F84) 65

Davis tenant house – 19 (S83) 19—plan and photo

Davison
Andrew – 9 (S73) 40
John – 6 (F70) 51, 53; 20 (F84) 74

Davis’s Mill – 18 (F82) 4

Davisson, Ananias – 16 (S80) 38, 39

Davitt, Tully – 9 (S73) 39

Daw, Robert – 9 (S73) 38
Dawese, Henry – 6 (F70) 59

Dawson
Betty (Miss) – 11 (S75) 26
George – 11 (S75) 9, 10

Dawson Manufacturing Company – 11 (S75) 9

Dawson steam automobile – 11 (S75) 8-10; 16 (S80) 21

Day
Albert G. – 15 (S79) 40
Charles – 17 (F81) 23
Edward – 9 (S73) 37
Jacob – 18 (S82) 26
John – 13 (S77) 38, 40; 13 (F77) 37
Joseph – 13 (S77) 39
Nathaniel – 13 (S77) 39, 40; 13 (F77) 39
Rena – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
Samuel – 12 (F76) 43
Thomas – 9 (S73) 63

Dayton – 1 (F65) 16; 3 (S67) 8

D-Day – 3 (F67) 15

de Chastellux (Marquis) – 14 (F78) 4

Deaf, Dumb and Blind Institute – see VSDB

Deal
Alexander – 9 (S73) 36
George W. – 19 (S83) 28
John – 9 (S73) 35; 18 (F82) 30
Laura Ann – 19 (S83) 28
William – 9 (F73) 52

Dean
Adam – 6 (F70) 51
Jonathan – 6 (F70) 53

Deary
Barbara (Creek) – 12 (S76) 31
John – 19 (F83) 42

Deasey, _____ - 17 (S81) 24

Deavitt, Tully – 5 (S69) 40

“Debates and Other Proceedings of the Convention of Virginia, 1788” – 8 (S72) 43

Decatur, Stephen – 5 (F69) 39
Deckeman. John C. – 20 (S84) 55

Decker
Andrew – 20 (S84) 39
Rebecca – 20 (S84) 39

Declaration of Independence – 2 (S66) 12; 3 (F67) 9; 5 (F69) 25; 8 (S72) 12; 11 (F75) 11

“Declaration of Intention to Become United States Citizens” – 9 (F73) 37-40

Declaratory Act – 2 (S66) 7

“Decorated Stoneware of North America” – 9 (S73) 9, 15

Decoration Day – 1 (S65) 21; see also Memorial Day

“Dedication of Walnut Grove Marker” – 13 (F77) 15

“Deep Meadow Farm” – 5 (F69) 16

Deer Creek – 13 (F77) 36, 37

Deer Run – 13 (F77) 36

Deerfield, Virginia – 1 (S65) 27; 1 (F65) 5; 5 (F69) 10; 9 (S73) 59

Deerfield Valley – 5 (F69) 10; 15 (F79) 4; 17 (F81) 49, 52

Deffenbaugh
____, 11 (S75) 21; 19 (S82) 19
Amanda – 18 (F82) 30
Henry – 18 (F82) 30; 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. Henry – see Leedy, Margaret

Deffenbaugh Mill – 18 (F92) 6, 10

Defiance Self Rising Flour – 18 (F82) 12

Deforrest, Cornelius – 6 (F70) 53

Degen Family – 3 (S67) 7

Deggy
John – 12 (S76) 30
John (Mrs.) – see Trorback, Catrine

De Graffenreid, Baron – 2 (F66) 8

DeGryse, John J. (Father) – 7 (S51) 21

DeHart Hotel – 16 (S80) 21
DeHass, _____, 12 (S760 7)

Delaware Indians – 2 (F66) 9; 3 (F67) 14; 6 (F70) 29; 19 (S83) 23

Delay
   Anna (Humble) – 20 (F84) 73
   Henry – 13 (F77) 27, 30, 34

deleagtes
   First Continental Congress – 10 (S74) 6
   Virginia Convention – 10 (S74) 4

Dellinger, _____ - 14 (F78) 19

Democratic
   National Convention – 4 (S68) 6
   Party – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 5, 7; 12 (F76) 15
   vote – 14 (F78) 9

Democrats – 16 (S80) 18

DeMotte, Mark L. – 12 (F76) 28; 12 (S76) 36—journal; 12 (760) 30—ledger

Dempster
   Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 65
   Gilbert – 20 (F84) 65
   Mrs. Gilbert – see Dempster, Elizabeth
   John J. 15 (S79) 24

Deneale, George E. – 20 (S84) 55

Dengin, Peter – 6 (F70) 51

Dennison
   Hensel – 14 (F78) 38
   John – 18 (F82) 30; 20 (S84) 52, 55

Denniston, James – 5 (S69) 40

denominational system of churches – 19 (F83) 17

Denton
   John – 6 (F70) 53
   Ruth – 14 (F78) 48

dependencies – 7 (S71) 50
   See also smoke houses
   spring houses
   wash houses

Depoy, Mary – 17 (S81) 24
De Priest, Susan M. – 19 (F83) 47

Depriest
  John – 20 (S84) 52
  Mary – 15 (S79) 34
  Robert – 15 (S79) 34

“Der Deutsche Virginier Adler” – 3 (S67) 15

:Der Virginiaisches Volksbericher und Neumarketer Wochenschrift” – 3 (S67) 17

Derrott family – 16 (F80) 35

Derry – see Londonderry

deserters – 1 (F65) 9, 11; 5 (F69) 28; 8 (F72) 57; 10 (S74) 27; 12 (F76) 35; 14 (S78) 11

Deskin, John – 6 (F70) 51

Detamore
  John – 20 (S84) 55
  P. B. – 20 (S84) 55

DeTesse, Madame – 6 (F70) 19

Devenbaugh
  James – 11 (S75) 47
  Mary – 11 (S75) 47
  See also Deffenbaugh

Dever
  Aileen – 20 (S84) 55
  Charles – 20 (S84) 55
  F. C. - 20 (S84) 55
  Frank, Sr. – 20 (S84) 55
  Hiram – 20 (S84) 55
  Mrs. Hiram – 20 (S84) 55
  Hugh – 20 (F84) 66
  James H. – 20 (F84) 65
  Mrs. James H. – see Patterson, _____
  Newton – 20 (S84) 55

Devil’s Hollow – 5 (F69) 21, 28

Devin, Thomas L. – 20 (F84) 52

Devir, John – 6 (F70) 51

Devonian Age – 13 (F77) 9

D. Grim’s Pottery – 9 (S73) 13

Dice
Babe – 20 (S84) 55
Henry – 20 (S84) 55
James – 20 (S84) 55
John A. – 20 (S84) 55
P.M. – 7 (F71) 14

Dice’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Dickason
Archilous – 6 (F70) 51
Henry – 6 (F70) 51
Humphrey – 6 (F70) 51

Dickenson
Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 57
Griffith – 6 (F70) 59
Griffith, Sr. - 13 (S77) 51, 53, 48
Griffith, Jr. - 13 (S77) 53
John – 18 (S82) 9
Julia – 16 (F80) 57
Robert W. – 16 (F80) 57
Mrs. Robert W. – see Dickenson, Julia
R. W. – 16 (F80) 57

Dickenson Tavern – 9 (F73) 45

Dickerson
H.P. – 7 (F71) 33
T.C. – 10 (F74) 41

Dickey, William – 12 (F76) 42

Dickie’s Hill – 5 (F69) 21, 25

Dickinson
Jack – 9 (F73) 11
John – 9 (S73) 37, 39, 40; 13 (S77) 39
Julia A. (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 42
Moses – 13 (S77) 53

Dickinson’s Fort – 10 (S74) 28, 29

Dickson
_____ (trapper) - 10 (F74) 32
Hugh – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Hugh – see Londey, Mary

Dictum
Joseph – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Joseph – see Love, Rachel

Diddle
_____ - 17 (S81) 24
John – 14 (F78) 58

Diefenbach, Henry – 14 (S78) 42

Diefenthaler, Jon (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 14; 20 (F84) 10

Diehl
- Amos – 20 (S84) 55
- Elijah – 20 (S84) 55
- Josiah – 20 (S84) 55

Dietrick, Jacob – 3 (S67) 18; 7 (F71) 33

Diffee, J.O. – 11 (S75) 9

Digges, Cole – 17 (S81) 5

Dillard, Sidney – 9 (F73) 18

Diller
- Margaret – 19 (F83) 6, 9, 11
- Margaret (Koiner) – 5 (F69) 18; 8 (F72) 22

Dillon, John F. – 12 (F76) 25

Dineen
- Michael – 9 (F73) 40
- Michael (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 19
- Romana (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23

Dinkkel
- Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 55
- Giles – 20 (S84) 55
- Jacob – 20 (S84) 55
- Jeremiah – 20 (S84) 55
- John – 20 (S84) 55
- Newt – 20 (S84) 55
- Peter – 20 (S84) 55
- Robert – 20 (S84) 55
- Samuel – 20 (S84) 55

Dinkle
- - 18 (S82) 23
- Henry – 18 (S82) 23
- John – 20 (S84) 52, 56
- Rebecca (Silling) – 18 (S82) 23
- Robert – 9 (F73) 47

Dinsmore, Rebekkah (Stogdill) – 12 (S76) 30

Dinwiddie
- (Gov) – 1 (S66) 6; 3 (F67) 14
- Robert (Gov.) – 10 (S74) 25, 27, 28; 14 (S78) 10, 11, 13
Robert (Lt. Gov.) – 18 (S82) 7
Diocese of Virginia, Episcopal – 9 (F73) 65
disease – 7 (S71) 47
Dismal Swamp Canal Company – 16 (S80) 15
Dispain, John – 6 (F70) 53
Dissenters – 2 (S66) 18
dissenting minister – 11 (F75) 13
Distelfink – 3 (D67) 16
distilleries – 1 (F65) 5; 5 (69) 9, 17, 19; 7 (S71) 45; 9 (S73) 10; 10 (S74) 23
District Courts – 4 (F68) 9
Diver, Hugh – 8 (F72) 50
“Diversity on the Appalachian Frontier” – 20 (S84) 11
Dividing Ridge – 17n (S81) 42
Dividing Run – 13 (F77) 33
Dix, Dorothea – 2 (F66) 19, 20
Dixie
Harman’s horse – 8 (F72) 38
Theater – 8 (S72) 26
Dixon
Corbin, Mr. & Mrs. - 9 (F73) 43
David S. – 15 (F79) 40
Frank Wood – 17 (S81) 25
John – 16 (S80) 54
Mrs. John – see Dixon, Mary
Mary – 16 (S80) 54
Mike – 17 (F81) 19
Doach, David – 6 (F70) 51
Doake
Darcus (Finley) – 17 (F81) 39
John – 17 (F81) 33, 39, 41
Mrs. John – see Mitchell, Isabella
Robert – 17 (F81) 33, 41
Doaty
David – 6 (F70) 51
Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 51

“Dr. William Fleming, 1728-1795” – 20 (S84) 12

Dobler, Jacob – 6 (F70) 53

“Doc Swats” – see Swartz, Elbert

Dock, Jo – 13 (S77) 41

documentary research – 8 (F72) 6, 7

“Documents and Folk Art of the PA Germans of the Shenandoah Valley” – 3 (S67) 20

Dodd, C. S. – 15 (S79) 13

Dodge
   Edward L – 7 (F71) 20
   W. B. – 20 (F84) 58, 60

Dodson
   Peter – 13 (F77) 29, 34, 35
   Richard – 6 (F70) 53

Doherty, Joseph – 6 (F70) 61

“Doing the carpentry and joiner’s work. . . “ – 19 (F83) 28-43

Dold
   A. – 17 (S81) 25
   Mrs. A. – see Dold, Angelina M.
   Addison – 16 (F80) 57
   Angelina M. – 17 (S81) 25
   Emma B. – 17 (S81) 25
   Jesse – 14 (F78) 58
   John – 16 (F80) 57
   Willah – 18 (F82) 30

Doll, Philip – 10 (F74) 22

Doll family – 10 (F74) 19

Dollins, Lloyd M. – 13 (F77) 18

Dolly, J. B. – 20 (S84) 55

Dolphins, John – 6 (F70) 70

Dolton
   William – 12 (S76) 30; 13 (S77) 49
   Mrs. William – see Herberger, Susana

Donaghe
Donagho, A.P. – 9 (S73) 10

Donaho, Joseph – 13 (F77) 34

Donahoo, William – 8 (F72) 51, 55

Donald, S.M. – 4 (S68) 5

Donally
   Charles – 9 (S73) 37, 36; 12 (F76) 43
   John – 6 (F70) 53

Donegal County, Ireland – 3 (F67) 6

Donivan, _____ (Gen.) – 16 (F80) 39

Donogh, B. B. – 20 (F84) 68

Donoho, John – 6 (F70) 51

Donovan
   John – 7 (S71) 20
   John D. – 15 (S79) 16
   Samuel W. – 13 (F77) 23

Donovan Memorial United Methodist Church – 15 (S79) 16

Donnavan, Dennis – 9 (F73) 39

Doock
   David – 6 (F70) 63
   Samuel – 6 (F70) 64
   William – 6 (F70) 63

Dooley
   Edward – 19 (F83) 21; 20 (S84) 61
   Mrs. Edward – 19 (F83) 21

Doolin, James – 13 (S77) 38

Doom
John – 17 (S81) 25
Madison – 20 (S84) 61
Mathew – 16 (F80) 57
Mrs. Mathew – see Doom, Peggy
Peggy – 16 (F80) 57
Robert – 16 (F80) 57
William – 16 (F80) 57

Doom family – 8 F72) 24

Doomer
_____ - 19 (F83) 212
John – 19 (F83) 21

Dooms – 9 (S73) 5, 15, 13

Dooris, Cornelius – 6 (F70) 59
Doover, Cornelius – 6 (F70) 61
Doram, Alexander – 6 (F70) 51
Doran, Jacob – 9 (S73) 40
Dossey, G. W. – 17 (S81) 25

Dotson, Mary 20 (S84) 55

Doubleday, Abner – 13 (S77) 18

Doubtney, John – 20 (S84) 55

Dougherty
_____ (Con.) – 6 (F70) 63
George – 6 (F70) 63
Joseph – 6 (F70) 63
Michael – 6 (F70) 51, 63; 9 (S73) 38, 39, 40
William – 6 (F70) 62

Douglas
_____ (Misses) – 6 (S70) 17
Henry Kyd – 8 (F72) 37, 39
James (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 66
John – 9 (S73) 36; 16 (S80) 32; 20 (F84) 66
Mary E. – 17 (S81) 25
Stephen A. – 1 (F65) 6, 7

Douglass
H. H. – 20 (S84) 55
John A. – 15 (S79) 34
Mrs. John A. – see Hall, Eleanor
John Q. – 20 (S84) 55
Sallie H. – 20 (F84) 66
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72
Sarah (Caldwell) – 20 (F84) 74
Sarah H. – 14 (F78) 10

Douthat, Robert – 3 (S67) 18

Dove
William – 6 (F70) 51
William K. – 7 (S71) 31

Dovel, J. S. – 20 (S84) 49
Dovel and Thuma – 20 (S84) 49

Dow, _____ (photographer) – 12 (S76) 12

Dowdall
Caroline – 14 (F78) 58
Elizabeth Mary – 14 (F78) 58
Peter B. – 14 (F78) 58
Mrs. Peter B. - see Dowdall, Caroline

Dowese
Cornelius – 13 (S77) 53, 56
Henry – 13 (S77) 53, 56
Paul – 13 (S77) 56

Dowell
_____ (Maj.) – 7 (F71) 23
Charles P. – 20 (S84) 55
C. P. – 20 (S84) 55
Franklin – 16 (F80) 57
Patrick – 14 (S78) 8

dower interest – 14 (S78) 6

Dowling, Jeremiah – 14 (F78) 32

Downey
Daniel (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17; 19 (S83) 31, 32
Samuel – 16 (S80) 54

Downs, Henry – 9 (S73) 26

Doyle
_____ (Commonwealth Attorney) – 1 (F65) 15
Jesse L. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25
John H. – 16 (S80) 54
M. A. – 17 (S81) 25
Martha Merritt – 17 (S81) 25
R. L. – 20 (F84) 67
Robert L. – 17n (S81) 25
Mrs. Robert L. – see Doyle, M. A.
Dozier, Deane – 7 (S71) 29

Drake
  David W. – 17 (S81) 10
  D.W. – 10 (S74) 15, 16; 12 (F76) 31
  Joseph – 6 (F70) 53
  Samuel – 6 (F70) 51

Draper
  John – 6 (F70) 63
  Lyman C. – 12 (76) 23

Draper Manuscript Collection – 14 (S78) 12, 19

“Draper’s Meadow” – 4 (S68) 24

Drenen, Lawrence – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 39

Drenon
  Thomas – 13 (F77) 39
  Walter – 13 (F77) 39

Drew, John – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38

“Drill, Ye Tarriers, Drill” – 9 (F73) 5

Driscoll, Timothy – 9 (F73) 39

Driver
  Ammi – 20 (S84) 55
  Anna (Procter) – 14 (F78) 48
  F. Wise – 14 (F78) 39
  John – 20 (S84) 55
  Joseph – 20 (S84) 55
  Mary Frances (Hess) – 14 (F78) 78
  Peter – 20 (S84) 55
  Samuel – 7 (F71) 12; 14 (F78) 38; 15 (S79) 55

Droop, Mountain – 13 (S77) 42

“Dropmore” – 6 (F70) 37

Druff, James H. – 2 (F66) 19; 20 (F84) 10

drugstores – 5 (F69) 31; 8 (S72) 25

Drumachoose, County Derry, Ireland – 3 (F67) 6

Drumheller, Carson M. – 18 (F82) 13

Drumheller Mill – 18 (D82) 13—photo
Drummond, William – 20 (S84) 55
Drusy, Easence – 20 (S84) 55
Dry Branch – 17 (F81) 49
Dry Fork – 13 (S77) 56
dry-goods stores – 7 (F71) 34; 8 (S72) 26
Dryden, David – 6 (F70) 51; 8 (F72) 50
Du Bose, W. P. – 19 (S83) 29
ducking stool – 3 (F67) 17; 5 (F69) 43; 6 (S70) 53
Dudley
    _____ - 14 (F78) 19
        Augustus – 20 (S84) 55
        E.T. – 8 (S72) 23
        Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 40
        George W. – 14 (F78) 19
        Nancy – 20 (S84) 55
        R. H. – 20 (S84) 52, 55
        R. M. – 14 (F78) 39
        Rodney – 14 (F78) 39
        T. U., Jr. – 19 (S83) 29
        William G. – 14 (F78) 58; 18 (S82) 26
Dudley’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11
duels – 14 (F78) 19
Duffie, A. N. – 14 (S78) 35, 36
Dulaney, William – 14 (F78) 73
Dull
    David – 17 (S81) 25
    Mrs. David – see Dull, Mary E.
    Earnest – 7 (S71) 41
    Frances Ellen – 18 (F82) 30
    Frederick – 10 (F74) 24, 25
    G.B. (Rev.) – 5 (F69) 19
    George – 14 (F78) 58
    Jacob – 18 (F82) 30
    Mrs. Jacob – see Dull, Margaret
    Margaret – 18 (F82) 30
    Mary E. – 17 (S81) 25
    Mary Jane Matthews – 20 (F84) 9
    Philip – 11 (S75) 45; 14 (F78) 58; 18 (F82) 30
    Sarah Luvenu Potter – 17 (S81) 25
Dull family – 3 (S67) 7

“Dumb Dutch of the Shenandoah Valley” – 3 (S67) 3-20

Dunbar
   _____ (Col.) – 10 (S74) 25
   Isabella (Corbon) – 9 (S73) 31

Duncan, Anne (Spencer) – 20 (F84) 72

Duncan’s Run – 13 (F77) 36

“Dungeness” – 6 (S70) 8

Dunguir, Hellen – 6 (F70) 53

Dunkard’s Bottom – 14 (S78) 11, 20, 21, 24

Dunkers – 19 (F83) 15

Dunlap
   _____ - 13 (F77) 38
   _____, Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (F84) 7
   Alexander – 9 (S73) 35, 39
   Frank – 7 (F71) 9
   George – 7 (F71) 9
   George B. – 20 (S84) 55
   John – 8 (F72) 50
   John M. – 20 (F84) 8
   Mrs. John M., Jr. – 20 (F84) 8, 10
   Margaret Ann – 16 (F80) 57
   Mary J. – 16 (F80) 57
   Robert – 9 (S73) 35; 15 (F79) 40; 18 (F82) 30
   Russell, Mr. & Mrs. – 15 (F79) 53, 57
   Mrs. Russell – see Clemmer, Ruth
   Web – 14 (F78) 43
   William – 8 (F72) 60
   William H. – 15 (S79) 27
   William R. – 16 (F80) 57
   Mrs. William R. – see Dunlap, Mary J.

Dunlap Creek – 16 (S80) 13

Dunlap family – 14 (F78) 36

Dunlap Gap – see Condon’s Gap

Dunlap’s Fort – 10 (S74) 28

Dunmore, Lord - 18 (S82) 8

Dunmore County – 2 (S66) 9, 10; 3 (F67) 14; see also Shenandoah County, Augusta County
Dunmore Volunteers – 6 (F70) 32

Dunmore's
Augusta Regiment – 6 (F70) 32, 34
Battle of Point Pleasant - 6 (F70) 29-38
War – 20 (S84) 13

Dunn
Elinor - 6 (F70) 70
James – 9 (S73) 37
John – 7 (S71) 47
Samuel – 9 (S73) 37
Thomas – 6 (F70) 51
Walter – 6 (F70) 70

Dunsmore (Lord & Gov) – 2 (S66) 9-12; 6 (F70) 31, 36; 8 (S72) 11; 3 (F67); 12 (S76) 7; 14; 6 (S70) 10; 14 (S78) 28
See also Dunmore

Dunsmore warrant – 14 (S78) 28

Dunsmore family – 11 (S75) 22

Dunwoody, Robert – 8 (F72) 50

Dupuy
L. – 18 (S82) 17
Louisa – 18 (S82) 17
M. – 18 (S82) 17
Mrs. M. – see Dupuy, L.

Dutch Hollanders – see Dutch settlers – 2 (S66) 11

Dutch Presbyterian – see German Reformed Church

duties of County Court Commissioners – 11 (F75) 11

Duval
_____ (Gen. – Union) – 1 (F65) 19
Maria Pendleton – 5 (S69) 16-19
Peter – 7 (F51) 31

Duvall
_____ - 20 (S84) 41
Charles – 20 (S84) 43, 55

D. Webster Davis Primary School – 7 (S71) 35

Dyart, _____ 6 (F70) 56

Dyer
_____ - 16 (F80) 57
Alexander – 16 (F80) 57
Dyer family – 6 (S70) 13
Dyre, Margaret – 20 (F84) 72

E
Eagan, Matthew B. – 7 (F71) 37
Eagle Rock – 14 (S78) 19
Eagle Tavern – 7 (F71) 32; 9 (F73) 27, 28
Eagon
  David – 17 (S81) 25
  Mrs. David – see Mitchell, Ann
  Henry – 20 (S84) 61
  John – 18 (F82) 31
  Mrs. John – see Yancey, _____
  Rebecca – 11 (S75) 45; 16 (F80) 57
  Sampson – 16 (S80) 54; 16 (F80) 57; 17 (S81) 33
  Mrs. Sampson – see Eagon, Rebecca
  William – 20 (S84) 61
Eaken, William – 9 (S73) 39
Eakle
  Catherine (Sheets) – 12 (S76) 30
  Christian – 5 (F69) 19
  Ida Barger (Mrs.) – see Barger, Ida
  Margaret – 12 (S76) 15, 16
  Mary – 9 (S73) 64
Eakleton Hotel – 4 (S68) 6; 8 (F72) 45
Earhart
  _____ - 9 (F73) 58
  A. – 20 (F84) 64
  John – 15 (S79) 25
  Ray – 20 (F84) 11
  Robert – 20 (F84) 11
Earhart Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Earl, Pliney (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20
Earley, James Mattin – 12 (F76) 42
Early
  Jubal A. (Gen.) – 1 (S65) 24; 1 (F65) 16, 17; 8 (S72) 8; 8 (F72) 42; 14 (S78) 36;
“Early Augusta County Doctors” – 12 (S76) 21-29

“Early Civil War Days in Waynesboro” – 10 (S74) 13

Early Dawn Flour – 18 (F82) 6

early doctors – 14 (F78) 5

early Lutheran missionaries – 14 (S78) 38

early physicians – 14 (S78) 20

early settlers – 12 (S76) 21

early taverns and hotels – 14 (F78) 5, 6

early tourists and travelers – 14 (F78) 5, 6

Earman
   _____ (Miss Kennard) – 11 (F75) 33
   Catherine – 17 (F81) 23
   Joseph – 17 (F81) 23
   Mrs. Joseph – see Earman, Catherine

earthenware – 9 (S75) 10, 11

Eason, Francis – 6 (F70) 59

East
   Charles – 7 (F71) 17
   Charles M. – 4 (S68) 5
   Helen – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
   Mrs. Samuel A. – see Howell, Lucy
   Samuel Anderson (Capt) – 7 (F71) 13; 20 (S84) 55
   Sarah – 7 (F71) 17

“East House” – 7 (F71) 17

Eastern State Hospital – 2 (F66) 19, 20

Eastham, _____, 6 (S70) 14

Easton
   Francis – 13 (S77) 49
   Samuel – 13 (S77) 49, 53, 51

Eavers, W. Thomas, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 11

Eavey
   Catherine – 20 (S84) 55
Michael – 20 (S84) 55
Samuel – 20 (S84) 55

Ebden

_____ - 15 (F79) 42
John – 17 (S81) 25
Mrs. John – see Ebdon, Mary
Mary – 17 (S81) 25

Ebdon, W. H. – 18 (F82) 31

Eccord, Magdalene (Spitler) – 12 (S76) 31

Echard, John – 17 (F81) 35

Echardt family – 3 (S67) 7

Echols

_____ (Gen.) - 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36
Bell & Catlett – 16 (F80) 37
Edward (Sen.) – 4 (S68) 5
John – 7 (F71) 17, 18; 12 (F76) 35

Eckard, Mrs. James – 20 (S84) 55

Eckhard

Christian – 16 (S80) 54
David – 15 (S79) 24
Ernest – 14 (F78) 42
Mary – 16 (S80) 54
Philip – 16 (S80) 54
Mrs. Philip – see Eckard, Mary
William F. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25

Eckle

Peter – 15 (F79) 40; 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. Peter – see Eckle, Sarah
Sarah – 15 (F79) 40

Ecole Polytechnique – 1 (S65) 15

economic boycott of British goods – 2 (S66) 9

economy – 1 (S65) 16; 1 (F65) 5; 5 (S69) 20
See also banks and banking; Panic of 1873; Reconstruction

Eddins, Mary A. – 20 (F84) 66

Eddy, C.M. – 5 (F69) 8

“Edge Hill” – 7 (F71) 20

“Edgemont” – 6 (S70) 14; 7 (F71) 8
“Edgewood” – 5 (F69) 14

Edinburgh (Scotland) – 1 (S65) 15

Edison, Thomas – 11 (F75) 34

Edmond, Samuel – 18 (S82) 26

Edmondson
  J. K. – 18 (S82) 33
  John – 14 (F78) 58
  John Addison – 14 (F78) 58

Edmondston
  John – 6 (F70) 51
  William – 6 (F70) 51

Edmundson
  Edwin R. – 11 (F75) 35
  Jack – 7 (F71) 32
  James – 8 (F72) 50; 13 (S77) 39, 40

Edom – 3 (F67) 19; 12 (S76) 24

Edrington, _____ (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 35

education
  compulsory – 1 (S65) 26; 20 (F84) 41
  public schools – 1 (S65) 27
  subjects taught – 4 (F68) 19

Edwards
  Jeremiah – 9 (S73) 36
  John – 17 (S81) 5
  Joseph – 13 (F77) 39

Edwards ferry – 8 (F72) 39

Edwin Porter & Co. – 20 (S84) 64

Effinger
  Joseph S. – 14 (F78) 58
  Mrs. Joseph S. – see Hogg, Ann

Egan
  _____, 9 (F73) 24
  Thomas, Jr. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Egel, Peter – 10 (F74) 21

“Egyptian Secrets” – 3 (S67) 11
Ehler, Molly (Krohn) – 12 (S76) 31
Ehrgenbrecht, Augustine – 10 (F74) 22
Eichelberger
    _____ 13 (S77) 20
    _____ (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 33
Eidebens, John M. – 9 (F73) 40
Eidson
    George E. – 11 (S75) 40
    Henry – 14 (F78) 62
    Henry, Jr. – 5 (F69) 11; 15 (S79) 34
    Mrs. Henry, Jr. - see Baylor, Margaret
    Peter H. – 16 (S80) 39; 20 (S84) 64
    William – 17 (S81) 25
    William P. – 17 (S81) 25
Eidson Farm – see Shiloh Ranch

“An Eighteenth Century Tax Aid” – 8 (F72) 48-52
Eighteenth Judicial Circuit – 7 (S71) 13, 15, 16
Eighth Circuit Court – 7 (S71) 12
Eighth Regiment of Virginia Militia, War of 1812 – 12 (S76) 23
Eighth Virginia Regiment – 19 (S83) 16
Eisecken, Anna Margaretha (Linch) – 10 (F74) 19
Eisenberg
    C. F. W. – 18 (S82) 34
    Lillian – 11 (S75) 26
    Dorothy (Miss) – 11 (F75) 34; 13 (S77) 8
    William E. – 11 (S76) 15, 31; 11 (F75) 29; 12 (S76) 10—photo); 12 (S76) 10, 13, 20; 14 (S78) 38
    William Edward – 18 (S82) 29; 20 (S84) 21
    Winfred (Miss) – 11 (S75) 22, 30
Eisenhower
    Dwight David – 3 (S67) 6; 4 (S68) 16; 5 (F69) 19; 10 (F74) 20
    Ida Stover – see Stover, Ida
E.L.A. – 5 (S69) 16
Elder, Fitzhugh, Jr. – 20 (F84) 5, 6, 8, 10, 13
election humor – 14 (F78) 16
elections, local –1 (F65) 14
Elk River – 16 (F80) 7
Elk Run – 6 (S70) 48
Elkton – 1 (F65) 11; 15 (F79) 12
Elkwater – 15 (F79) 4
Ellan, Christopher – 6 (F70) 51
Ellet, _____ - 14 (F78) 12
Ellinger
    David – 15 (F79) 40
    Jacob – 15 (S79) 34
Ellinipoico – 6 (F70) 37
Elliot
    Bob – 17n (F81) 44
    James – 6 (F70) 51
    Margaret – 6 (F70) 51
    Tom – 17 (F81) 44
    William – 6 (F70) 51
Elliot Knob – 17 (F81) 49; see also Elliot’s Knob
Elliot’s Knob – 20 (S84) 22; see also Eliot Knob
Elliot
    Faulkner- 6 (F70) 63
    George – 15 (S79) 26
    John A. – 20 (S84) 55
    Maxine – 6 (S70) 13
    Robert – 6 (F70) 62
    Thomas – 17 (S81) 5
    William – 20 (F84) 72
Ellis
    _____ - 17 (S81) 20
    Abraham – 6 (F70) 51
    John S. – 15 (S79) 34
    Mrs. John S. – 15 (S79) 34
    J.S. – 8 (S72) 53
    William – 6 (F70) 51
Ellison, James – 6 (F70) 59
Ellkin, Archibald – 6 (F70) 53
Ellsey, William – 17 (S81) 5
“Elm Terrace” – 7 (F71) 17

Elonge, Jefferson – 20 (S84) 55

Elswick
  John – 6 (F70) 53
  Johnathan – 6 (F70) 53, 63

Elwyn Farm – see Shiloh Ranch

emancipation of slaves – 8 (S72) 43

emigration patterns – 1 (S65) 8, 10-12

Emmanuel
  Church of the Brethren – 14 (S78) 39
  Episcopal Church – 5 (S69) 22
  Lutheran Church at Mt, Solon – see Emmanuel Church of the Brethren

Emmerson
  _____ - 17 (F81) 23
  Luther (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 23

Emory, _____ - 20 (S84) 48

“Encounter by the Shenandoah” – 8 (S72) 57-60

enfranchisement of Blacks – 17 (F81) 4, 5, 8

Engleman
  George – 16 (S80) 55; 20 (S84) 61
  Jacob – 20 (S84) 55
  James – 14 (F78) 58
  William – 14 (F78) 58
  William Henry – 16 (S80) 55

Engleman family – 8 (F72) 24

English
  Charles – 6 (F70) 59
  William – 14 (S78) 26, 27

English
  classical school – 6 (S70) 17
  language – 3 (S67) 17-18
  farm – 20 (S84) 7—sketch
  language preaching – 8 (F72) 24
  Lutheran Conference – 19 (S83) 5
  school for boys – 6 (S70) 17
  sermons – 19 (S83) 5, 17
  settlers – 2 (S66) 11; 3 (S67) 5; 8 (72) 13; 20 (S84) 5
  Synod – 8 (F72) 26-27
“Enniscorthy” – 6 (S70) 13

Enser, George – 20 (S84) 55

entertainment – 1 (S65) 26
See also bands; movies; parades; theater

Episcopal
Churches – see Trinity Episcopal Church; Emmanuel Episcopal Church
Diocese of Southwestern Virginia – 5 (S69) 21, 22
Diocese of Virginia – 5 (S69) 7, 13, 21
High School – 1 (S65) 26; 5 (S69)10; 20 (F84) 41

Episcopali ans – 6 (S70) 6
See also Trinity Episcopal Church; Emmanuel Episcopal Church

epitaphs – 3 (S67) 7, 19

Epling, William – 7 (F71) 13

Eppes
Francis – 6 (S70) 6
John Wayles – 6 (F70) 14
Mrs. John Wayles – see Jefferson, Frances

Ermintrout
Christopher – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Christopher – see Bower, Susanna

Erskine
Elinor (Mrs. John) – 7 (S71) 47
Henry – 16 (F80) 32
J. L. – 20 (S84) 66
John – 7 (S71) 47

Ervin
Benjamin – 15 (F79) 40
Mrs. Benjamin – see Ervin, Letitia
Letitia – 15 (F79) 40
J. H. – 14 (F78) 38
Margaret P. – 15 (S79) 34

Ervine
Frances – 16 (F80) 57
G. W. – 20 (S84) 55
James E. – 20 (S84) 66
J. H. – 20 (S84) 55
Wayt – 5 (F69) 15
William – 16 (F80) 57
Mrs. William – see Ervine, Frances

Erwin
Benjamin – 8 (F72) 51
Rebecca (McKee) – 17 (F81) 39
Robert – 8 (F72) 50
Thomas – 18 (S82) 26

Eskeridge, _____ (Mr.) – 5 (S69) 25

Eskridge

_____ - 16 (S80) 68
_____ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 14
A. A. (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 58
Mrs. A. A. – see Eskridge, Margaret M.
Frances (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25
George – 15 (F79) 40; 17 (F81) 23, 24
Mrs. George – see Chambers, _____
James W. – 17 (S81) 26
Margaret F. – 16 (F80) 58
Margaret M. – 16 (F80) 58
Maria R. (Walker) – 18 (S82) 24
Mary – 18 (F82) 31
Mary G. (Fisher) – 17n (S81) 26
Robert – 15 (F79) 40
William – 17 (F81) 23
William O. – 18 (F82) 31
Mrs. William O. – see Eskridge, Mary
William S. – 16 (F80) 58; 18 (S82) 24
Mrs. William S. – see Eskridge, Margaret F.

Esom, Eleanor (Smith) – 20 (F84) 73

Essex County – 4 (S68) 26

Esteline Furnace – 16 (F80) 37

Estell, Benjamin – 20 (S84) 55

Estelle, Hannah (Waddell) – 5 (S69) 25

Esterline Furnace Company – 16 (F80) 36

Estill

_____ - 16 (S80) 60
Catharine (Kyle) 16 (S80) 60
Hannah – 19 (S83) 35
James – 6 (F70) 59; 14 (F78) 26
Jean (Mrs.) – 8 (S72) 55
John – 6 (F70) 59; 8 (F72) 50; 19 (S83) 35
John M. – 16 (F80) 58; 17 (S81) 25
Mrs. John M. – see Estill, Patsey
Patsey – 17 (S81) 25
Samuel – 8 (S72) 55; 14 (F78) 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31
Mrs. Samuel – see Teas, Jane; see also Estill, Jean
Wallace – 6 (F70) 53, 59
Estill plot – 8 (S72) 53, 55
Estille, Bond – 6 (F70) 59
Estills Fort – 14 (F78) 26
“Estouteville” – 6 (S70) 13
Etter, George S. – 20 (F84) 60
Ettrick Bridge – 18 (F82) 23
Euritt, D.E. – 4 (S68) 6
Eutsler, R. L. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 46
Eutzler Brothers – 8 (F72) 27
Evans
   Andrew – 8 (F72) 52
   Benjamin W. – 14 (F78) 58
   John – 15 (S79) 48
   Margaret – 17 (S81) 25
   Matthew – 6 (F70) 51
   William – 17 (S81) 25
   Mrs. William – see Evans, Margaret
Eve, Robert, (Dr.) – 5 (S69) 39
“Events of June 1781 in Staunton” – 17 (S81) 4-6
Everding family – 8 (F72) 24
Evers
   D.C. – 7 (F71) 13
   D. I. – 14 (F78) 38
   John – 7 (F71) 13
Evins, Nathaniel – 8 (F72) 50
“The Evolution of Transportation in Virginia” – 16 (S80) 4-21
Ewell, Richard S. (Gen) – 8 (F72) 40; 15 (F79) 14
Ewen, Ann – 6 (F70) 53
Ewing
   _____ - 17 (S81) 44
   Alexander – 6 (F70) 53
   George – 6 (F70) 64
   John – 6 (F70) 63
   William – 6 (F70) 53
excise tax – 5 (S69) 33

excursion trains – 14 – (F78) 19

F

Faber, _____ (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 27

Faber family – 8 (F72) 24

Fackler
  Amanda P. – 16 (S80) 55
  David M. – 17 (S81) 35
  Eliner (Pauls) – 12 (S76) 30
  John N. – 16 (S80) 55
  Mrs. John N. – see Fackler, Amanda

Fackler’s Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

factories – 1 (F65) 6

Fagan, _____ 13 (S77) 20

Fain
  John – 6 (F70) 54
  Nicholas – 6 (F70) 54

Fairburn
  Andrew – 20 (S84) 55
  Mrs. E. – 20 (S84) 55
  J. W. – 14 (F78) 42
  William – 20 (S84) 55

Fairburne, Annie – 14 (F78) 36

Fairfax, Thomas (Lord) – 10 (F74) 6

Fairfax County – 1 (S65) 17

Fairfax Hall School for Girls – 11 (F75) 4, 30; 16 (S80) 21

Fairfield – 3 (F67) 21; 8 (S72) 30

Fairfield Jockey Club – 14 (F78) 6

Fall
  Daniel – 18 (S82) 26
  M. – 20 (F84) 40

fall line – 16 (S80) 8
Fallen Timbers – 2 (S66) 16
Falling Branch – 13 (S77) 48
Falling Spring Branch – 9 (F73) 46
Falling Spring Creek – 18 (F82) 6
“Falling Waters” – 1 (F65) 10; 8 (F72) 41; 10 (S74) 15
Fallon
  Annie – 12 (S76) 12; 20 (S84) 37
  John – 7 (S71) 19; 20 (S84) 22
Fallow, Charles – 6 (F70) 53
Falls of St. Anthony – 16 (F80) 27
Fancy (horse) – 1 (F65) 13
“Fancy Farm” – 8 (F72) 11
Fanner, Akerliss – 6 (F70) 54
Farisee, Jeremiah – 9 (F73) 39
Farish
  Alexander – 7 (F71) 34
  James – 19 (S82) 17
  Thomas – 16 (F80) 58
  Mrs. Thomas – see Taylor, Margaret
Farley, Thomas – 6 (F70) 51; 13 (F77) 41
Farm
  E. Messersmith – 20 (S84) 55
  M. – 20 (S84) 55
“The Farm” – 6 (S70) 15
farms and farming – 1 (S65) 16, 20, 22, 25; 4 (F68) 26; 7 (S71) 39, 49
  See also agriculture
Farmer, Francis – 6 (F70) 51
Farmers’ Bank of Virginia – 16 (S80) 15
Farmville – 18 (F82) 24
Farnellson, Charles – 13 (F77) 26
Farnelson
  John – 13 (F77) 30, 32
Sarah – 13 (F77) 32, 34

Farrah, Bob – 14 (F78) 45

Farrar
   John M. – 20 (F84) 66
   Peter – 5 (S69) 34
   Mrs. Peter – see Chastain, Mary Magdalene
   Rebecca – 5 (S69) 34, 36; 7 (F71) 20
   Robert J. – 16 (F80) 58
   William – 20 (S84) 67

Farrier, Richard A. – 9 (S73) 55

Farrish
   Mary Ellen – 18 (F82) 31
   Thomas – 18 (F82) 31

“Fast Flying Vestibules” – see “Fast Flying Virginian”

“Fast Flying Virginian” – 9 (F73) 9, 10, 12, 13

Fastnachtkuchen – 3 (S67) 15

“Fathers of the Republic” – 4 (F68) 11, 15

Fauber
   _____ - 19 (S82) 17
   Ann – 20 (F84) 66
   Carroll – 7 (F71) 11, 16; 9 (F73) 54
   David – 7 (F71) 7; 20 (F84) 66
   Mrs. David – see Fauber, Ann; Palmer, Barbara
   Elizabeth Ann – 20 (F84) 66
   George W. – 7 (F71) 7
   J. Edward, Jr. – 8 (F72) 5
   John – 15 (S79) 27
   Sarah Margaret (Wilder) – 7 (F71) 7
   Susanna (Sieg) (Mrs. Paul, Sr.) – 7 (F71) 9
   Valentine, Sr. – 7 (F71) 9

Faught, Winston – 14 (F78) 44

Faulkner, Charles J. – 8 (F72) 39

Fauntleroy, Mrs. A.M. – 5 (F69) 30, 32

Faust, Henry – 9 (F73) 37

Fauver
   _____ - 9 (F73) 52
   Fetty – 14 (F78) 33
   Joseph – 14 (F78) 32
   Mollie (Miss) – 9 (S73) 13, 14
Fawcett, Lyle B. -0 14 (F78) 58

Fay
J. A. - 17 (F81) 24
Mrs. J. A. – 17 (F81) 24

Fayatt, Thomas – 6 (F70) 54

Feamster – see Feemster

Feasle, Michael – 17 (F81) 35, 41

Federal
sympathizers – 1 (F65) 5; 3 (S67) 7, 18
soldiers – 6 (S70) 52
troops – 15 (S79) 56, 57

Federal Army – see Union Army

Federal Music Project – 17 (S81) 17

“Federal Prisoners in Thornrose Cemetery” – 15 (F79) 21-26

The Federalist Papers – 19 (F83) 17

Federalist Party – 5 (S69) 33; 5 (F69) 28; 7 (F71) 33; 8 (S72) 42

Feemster
Joseph Argyle – 17 (S81) 25
J. U. L. – 17 (S81) 25
Mrs. J. U. L. – see Feemster, Sarah Ann
Sarah Ann – 17 (S81) 25
Thomas – 9 (S73) 37; 10 (S74) 28; 12 (F76) 41; 13 (F77) 40

Feller
Joseph G. – 19 (F83) 21
Mrs. Joseph G. – see Feller, Lydia G.
Lydia G. – 19 (F83) 21

Fellers, Jacob – 20 (S84) 55

Fellers family – 8 (F72) 24

female education – 5 (S69) 4-23; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 39-47
See also Mary Baldwin Seminary; Virginia Female Institute; Stuart Hall;
Sally Harrison’s School; Kalorama; Augusta Female Institute (Seminary);
Bellevue Female School

Femyer, Frank – 9 (F73) 49

Fenton, Enoch – 14 (F78) 58
Ferguson, Henry – 14 (S78) 22
Ferrell Furnace – 16 (F80) 28
Ferrell Iron Company – 16 (F80) 35
ferries – 14 (S78) 9, 28; 16 (S80) 9
Fertig, Nancy – 16 (F80) 58
Fidler, Noah – 8 (S72) 51

Field
   ____ (Col) – 12 (S76) 7
   John – 18 (S82) 9
   John (Col.) – 6 (F70) 32, 34
field hospitals – 8 (F72) 38
   See also frontier surgery

Fielder
   Newton F. – 17 (S81) 26
   Mrs. Newton F. – see Fielder, Sarah
   Sarah – 17 (S81) 26

Fields
   Henry – 17 (S81) 5
   Jock – 6 (F70) 51

Fifer
   Calvin – 20 (S84) 55
   George – 20 (S84) 55
   George C. – 20 (S84) 46
   James – 20 (S84) 55
   James Marshall – 18 (F82) 31
   James R. – 20 (S84) 43
   John – 17 (S81) 26
   Mrs. John – see Fifer, Mary
   Kate (Miss) – 12 (S76) 14
   Mary – 17 (S81) 26
   Peter – 20 (S84) 55

Fifth Regiment Band – see Stonewall Brigade Band

Figgatt, Mrs. Francis – 20 (F84) 13

Fincastle – 4 (F68) 9; 14 (S78) 27
   Battalion – 6 (F70) 32, 34
   “Fincastle County” – 6 (F70) 48; 11 (F75) 9

Finch, J.R. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 18
Findlay, James – 6 (F70) 51

“Findowrie” – 6 (S70) 14

Finks, Mike – 16 (F80) 25, 26

Finla(y), Benjamin – 20 (F84) 74

Finley

_____ - 16 (S80) 59
     George W. – 12 (F76) 31
     George W. (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 60
     James – 9 (S73) 40, 17 (F81) 39
     Mrs. James – see Doake, Darcus
     John – 8 (F72) 50
     John R. 16 (S80) 55
     Margaret – 16 (S80) 58, 59
     Maria W. (Jones) – 14 (F78) 62
     Samuel – 14 (F78) 62; 16 (S80) 55; 17 (F81) 35, 41
     Samuel B. – 16 (F80) 49; 17 (S81) 26
     Mrs. Samuel B. – see Finley, Sarah Ann
     Sarah Ann – 17 (S81) 26
     Wilber – 17 (S81) 26
     William (Capt) – 2 (S66) 15

Finley family – 3 (F67) 16; 6 (S70) 45

Finley’s Mill – 8 (S72) 63

Finly, John – 9 (S73) 34

Finn, John – 9 (F73) 39

fire

     alarm bells – 12 (S76) 33
     companies – 7 (F71) 37

“Fireworks in Staunton” – 19 (S83) 38-48

Firestone, Harvey – 11 (F75) 34

First Continental Congress – 7 (F71) 22; 8 (S72) 17; 10 (S74) 4, 6; 11 (F75) 9

“First Methodist Church in Waynesboro, The” – 8 (F72) 51-56

First Presbyterian Church – 4 (S68) 6, 9, 11, 12, 14

First Presbyterian Church, Waynesboro – 10 (S74) 18-19

Firth, Robert B. – 11 (S75) 46

Fischborn family – 8 (F72) 24
Fishburn
  C. D. – 20 (S84) 61
  Mrs. C. D. – see Waddell, Sarah H.
  George Junkin – 20 (S84) 61
  Junius M. – 19 (F83) 19, 21

Fishburne
  _____ (author) – 14 (F78) 6
  Clement (Gen.) – 8 (S72) 7
  Clement D. – 8 (F72) 35
  Daniel – 8 (S72) 5, 10
  David – 89 (S72) 10
  Dietrich – 8 (S72) 10
  Mrs. Dietrich – see Burkhardt, Catharine
  Elizabeth (Greiner) – 8 (S72) 10
  Elliott – 8 (S72) 7; 9 (S73) 11, 15
  Elliott Guthrie (SA) – 10 (S74) 13, 16, 17; 10 (S74) 14 (Photograph)
  James – 14 (F78) 18, 20
  Mrs. James A. – see Amis, Mary
  James Abbott – 8 (S72) 3-10; 8 (S72) 4 – photograph
  John – 8 (S72) 10
  Mary (Haines) – 8 (S72) 10
  Philip – 8 (S72) 10
  Mrs. Philip – see Bretz, Catherine
  Philip, II – 8 (S72) 10
  William – 8 (S72) 10

Fishburne Family Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Fishburne Military Academy – see Fishburne Military School

Fishburne Military School – 7 (S71) 28, 29; 8 (S72) 5; 8 (S72) 6 – photographs

Fishburne’s Drug Store – 8 (S72) 5

Fisher
  _____ - 16 (F80) 58
  Ann Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 58
  Ann G. – 16 (F80) 58
  Anthony – 15 (S79) 34
  Charles F. – 17 (S81) 26
  Mrs. Charles F. – see Eskridge, Mary G.
  Daniel – 19 (F83) 21
  Isaac – 14 (F78) 59
  Jacob – 10 (S74) 2
  John – 15 (F79) 22; 16 (F80) 58; 20 (S84) 55
  Mrs. John – see Fisher, Ann G.
  Julia – 16 (F80) 58
  Otis L. (Mrs) – 13 (S77) 8
  Rebecca P. – 17 (S81) 26
  William – 14 (F78) 59; 16 (F80) 58; 19 (F83) 43
  Mrs. William – see Fisher, Julia
Fisher’s Hill – 1 (F65) 16

Fishersville – 1 (F65) 15, 17; 5 (F69) 16; 20 (F84) 52, 53, 54, 58

Fitch

Bill – 17 (F81) 44
Gene W. – 7 (S71) 29
George W. – 15 (S79) 24
Kittie – 7 (S71) 30
Peter W. – 15 (S79) 26
Ralph – 17 (F81) 44
Roll – 17 (F81) 44
Samuel B. – (S79) 25

Fithian, Philip Vickers – 16 (S80) 23

Fitzgerald

_____ (Col.) – 7 (F71) 31
John – 9 (F73) 39
Robert – 9 (F73) 47

Fitzpatrick

James – 6 (F70) 59
John – 13 (F77) 42
Lucy – 9 (S73) 64
Thomas – 9 (S73) 35

Fix

Clara – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
John – 16 (F80) 58
Mrs. John – see Fix, Sarah Jane
Margaret Susan Hamilton – 16 (F80) 58
Peyton, Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 49
Mrs. Peyton – see Ramsey, Katherine
Sarah Jane – 16 (F80) 58
William – 14 (F78) 43

Fizsby, A. – 15 (F79) 22

Flack, James – 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 25, 29, 30, 31

Flag-station – 5 (F69) 25

Flasher, Peter – 9 (S73) 36

Flathead Indians – 10 (F74) 34

Flavin, John J. – 19 (F83) 47

Flavin and Watson – 8 (S72) 27

flax – 1 (S65) 10; 5 (F69) 9
Fleiger (Kreiger?) – George – 10 (F74) 24, 25 , 30

Fleming
   Boswell – 18 (F82) 30
   Fanny – 20 (S84) 55
   James – 13 (S77) 43
   Mrs. James – 20 (S84) 55
   John – 17 (F81) 52
   Leonard – 20 (S84) 12
   Mrs. Leonard – see Saterthwaite, Dorothea
   William – 8 (S72) 16, 18; 8 (F72) 50; 12 (S76) 22; 14 (S78) 17, 26; 17 (S81) 5;
      20 (S84) 12-18
   Mrs. William – see Christian, Anne
   William (Col.) – 2 (S66) 15; 6 (F70) 32, 34, 35; 7 (F71) 22

Fleming Grant – 17 (F81) 52

Fletcher
   _____ (Miss) (Baugher) – 11 (S75) 28
   Jobe – 13 (F77) 38
   Robert – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 38

Flick
   Benjamin – 20 (S84) 55
   David – 17 (S81) 26
   Mrs. David – see Flick, Margaret
   Margaret – 17 (S81) 26

Flickinger
   D. K. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 24
   Mrs. D. K. – see Glossbrenner, Catharine V.

Flinn
   James – 13 (S77) 44
   John – 14 (F78) 59

Flint, George – 5 (F69) 16

Flintom, John H. – 20 (F84) 8

Flippo, _____ - 20 (S84) 48

Flood, John – 12 (S76) 24

floods – 6 (S70) 25, 26; 16 (S80) 5

“Flora Mount” – 7 (F71) 14, 15

Florida – 1 (S66) 16

flour – 1 (S65) 18; 2 (S66) 12; 18 (F82) 5
   inspectors – 18 (F82) 5
   mills – 6 (S70) 44; 1 (F71) 10; 9 (F73) 58-60; 14 (F78) 5; 18 (F82) 6-17
Flournoy
  ______ - 15 (F79) 19
  Thomas – 17 (S81) 5

Floyd
  John – 15 (F79) 5; 20 (S84) 15
  John B. (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 11
  Lelia (Karikofe) – 14 (F78) 45
  Robert – 6 (F70) 62

Floyd & Son – 20 (S84) 55

Flowing Spring Farm – 10 (S74) 21; 10 (S74) 20-23—photos

flu epidemic – 12 (S76) 16

Flurkuchenhaus – 19 (S83) 6—plan, 10

Fluvanna River – 6 (S70) 7

Fogle, Nelson – 19 (F83) 44

Foils Creek – 13 (F77) 30

Foley
  Andrew Jackson – 20 (S84) 55
  Isaac – 20 (S84) 55
  Jacob – 11 (S75) 48
  Robert M. – 14 (F78) 59
  W. H. – 20 (S84) 55

folk
  artists – 3 (S67) 16, 17
  medicine – 3 (S67) 9, 10, 11, 12, 13
  music – 3 (S67) 8, 19
  symbols – see barn signs, hex signs, pottery, tombstones

folk art – 3 (S67) 10, 15-17
  motifs – 3 (S67) 16

folklore – 3 (S67) 13, 14, 15; 5 (F69) 21, 23, 25, 29; 6 (F70) 39-47
  societies – 3 (S67) 12

Folks, Mary Pratt (Mrs.) – see Pratt, Mary

“,Folly,” – 5 (F69) 12m 14; 11 (S75) 17—photo

Folly Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Folly Mill creek – 18 (F82) 4

Folly Mills – 5 (F69) 14
Foltz, John – 3 (S67) 20; 14 (S78) 41

Folz, John (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24

food – 7 (S71) 38, 39, 40, 41
for rangers – 14 (S78) 11
prices – 7 (S71) 38, 39, 40, 41
shortages – 1 (F65) 13; 11 (F75) 12
See also beef, corn, flour, pork, wheat

“foot cavalry” – 17 (S81) 15

foot warmers – 9 (S73) 49

Forbes
Amanda C. (Mrs.) – 9 (S73) 42
George – 6 (F70) 54
Ida Howard – 18 (S82) 17
James – 16 (F80) 58; 18 (S82) 17
John Dais – 16 (F80) 58
William 14 (F78) 32

Forbes family – 8 (F72) 24

Forbes’s Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Forbus
James – 16 (F80) 58
Mrs. James – see Forbus, Mary
Mary – 16 (F80) 58

Ford
Henry – 11 (F75) 34
Peter – 16 (F80) 25

Ford’s Ferry – 16 (F80) 15

“The Forest” – 6 (F70) 8

“The Former Iron Industry in Augusta” – 14 (S78) 34

Foreman, Jacob – 18 (S82) 26

Forneman, Peter – 9 (S73) 37

Forrer
_____ - 19 (F83) 43
Christian – 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52
Daniel – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 52; 14 (F78) 35; 18 (F82) 18; 20 (S84) 55
Samuel – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52; 16 (F80) 35; 20 (F84) 58

Forrer’s Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10
Forrest
   Harriet Irwin – 19 (F83) 21
   Samuel – 19 (F83) 21; 20 (F84) 66

Fort
   Delaware – 12 (F76) 33
   Dickinson – 10 (S74) 29, 31, 32
   Dickenson Farm – 10 (S74) 31
   Dinwiddie – 10 (S74) 28, 29, 32, 33; 11 (S75) 5
   Dinwiddie Farm – 11 (S75) 5
   Dunmore – 2 (S66) 10; see also Fort Pitt
   Duquesne – 10 (S74) 25
   Edwards – 10 (S74) 29
   Fauquier – 14 (S78) 18, 19
   Frederick – 14 (S78) 20, 21, 22, 25; barracks – 14 (S78) 46
   George (Highland County) – 10 (S74) 28, 31
   Lewis (Bath County) – 3 (F67) 7; 10 (S74) 28, 29, 32; 14 (S78) 20
   Lewis Farm – 10 (S74) 32
   Loudoun – 10 (S74) 25, 27
   Meigs – 15 (S79) 49
   Necessity – 10 (S74) 25, 33; 10 (S74) 26—photo
   Pitt – 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 14; 6 (F70) 29; see also Fort Dunmore; Pittsburgh
   Preston – 14 (S78) 12
   Seybert – 10 (S74) 28, 29
   Stanwix – 3 (F67) 11
   Upper Tract – 10 (S74) 28
   Vause – 14 (S78) 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 19, 21
   Washington – 12 (F76) 17
   William (Botetourt County) – 10 (S74) 28
   Willis – see Cumberland, MD

Fort Defiance – 5 (F69) 19; 7 (F71) 14, 15; 14 (F78) 29, 37; 18 (F82) 37

Fort Defiance Church – 1 (S65) 13

Fort Defiance Mill – 18 (F82) 10, photo—12

“Fort Edward Johnson” – 15 (F79) 11, 14

forts – 2 (F66) 6; 10 (S74) 25-34; 14 (S78) 11
   private – 14 (S78) 11; 14 (F78) 26

Forum (newspaper) – 14 (F78) 23

fossils – 5 (F69) 29

Foster
   _____ - 20 (S84) 49
   Clarence – 7 (S71) 30
   Lucile – 18 (S82) 34
   Robert – 9 (F73) 10
   Mark – 16 (F80) 23
W. J. – 16 (S80) 55
Z.A. – 10 (F74) 40

Foster’s Ford – 16 (F80) 23

Fougeres, Mrs. Lewis – see Gibbs, Mary Ann

foundry – 1 (F65) 5

Fountain, Silas – 20 (S84) 55

Fourth of July – 1 (F65) 6

Foutz
  David – 18 (F82) 31; 19 (S83) 28
  Mrs. David – see Foutz, Mary
  Mary – 18 (F82) 31; 19 (S83) 28

Fowler
  James – 6 (F70) 51
  John – 6 (F70) 54
  William – 6 (F70) 53; 8 (F72) 50, 51; 9 (S73) 36

Fox
  _____ - 11 (S75) 30
  Barbary (Mrs.) – 20 (S84) 62
  Herbert – 12 (S76) 10 (Photo); 12 (S76) 13, 19; 11 (S75) 30, 31
  John – 14 (F78) 59; 16 (F80) 59

Fox family – 20 (F84) 57

fox hunting – 11 (S75) 31

Foyles, Robert – 12 (S76) 21

Fractur artists – 3 (S67) 16

Frakturs – 19 (F83) 11

Frame
  Archibald W., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16
  David – 6 (F70) 59; 9 (S73) 35; 12 (F76) 42; 13 (S77) 47
  Dorothy – 19 (S83) 36
  James A. – 17 (S81) 26
  Mrs. James A. – see Frame, Mary L.
  Jeremiah – 12 (F76) 42
  Mary L. – 17 (S81) 26
  Samuel – 19 (S83) 36-37; 19 (F83) 42
  Mrs. Samuel – see Frame, Dorothy

France, Paul – 14 (F78) 49

Francis
Henry – 6 (F70) 51
John – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 53, 55

“Francis Taliaferro Stribling Papers at Western State Hospital” – 2 (F66) 19

Francisco
  George – 12 (F76) 42
  Jacob – 13 (S77) 45, 46
  Michael – 12 (F76) 42
  Mrs., William T. – 20 (F84) 8
  Mrs. W. T. – 11 (F75) 7

Frank
  G. A. – 7 (F71) 10
  Luella V. (Craun) 7 (F71) 14
  Samuel – 7 (F71) 14
  W. H. – 7 (F71) 10

“Frank Arehart’s House of Entertainment” – 17 (S81) 45

Franklin
  Alva Clay – 11 (S75) 17
  Benjamin – 15 (F79) 14, 15
  Clay – 11 (S75) 17
  Humes J., Jr. – 20 (F84) 17
  William – 19 (S83) 23

Franklin – 15 (F79) 16, 18

Franklin-Ridgely House – 15 (S79) 14

Frank’s Mill – 7 (F71) 9, 10; 18 (F82) 6, 10, 11

Franks Mill Road – see Route 732

Frankum, George W. – 11 (S75) 41

Fransman
  Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 62
  Sally – 20 (S84) 62

Franzman family – 8 (F72) 24

Fraser
  A. M. (Rev.) – 4 (S68) 65, 6, 10, 13
  David – 6 (F70) 59
  T. R. – 4 (S68) 6

Frasure. David – 6 (F70) 63

Frazer
  Ann – 11 (S75) 42
  David – 13 (S77) 56
James – 8 (S72) 39; 14 (F78) 29, 30
   William – 14 (F78) 30

Frazier
   David – 6 (F70) 51
   Hannie – 18 (S82) 34
   Harry – 20 (S84) 26
   Irvin – 3 (F67) 3
   James – 1 (S65) 14; 20 (S84) 39; 20 (F84) 29
   James A. – 14 (F78) 59; 17 (S81) 26, 37; 18 (S82) 26, 28
   James P. – 14 (F78) 59
   Mrs. James P. – see Frazier, Malvina
   John – 6 (F70) 54
   John C. – 0 8 (F72) 50
   John W. – 16 (F80) 43
   Malvina (Frazier) – 14 (F78) 59
   Martha – 17 (S81) 37
   Patrick – 20 (F84) 74
   Robert – 1 (S65) 14; 20 (F84) 29
   Sarah – 20 (F84) 72
   William – 5 (F69) 14; 10 (S74) 47; 16 (F80) 43
   Mrs. William – 5 (F69) 33
   William T. – 13 (F77) 3

Frazier family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42; 18 (S82) 28

Fraziers Hotel – 16 (F80) 33

Frederick, Henry – 9 (F73) 39

Frederick County – 2 (S66) 5, 10, 11; 3 (S67) 6, 7; 3 (F67) 8; 10 (S74) 29; 10 (F74) 15; 11 (F75) 9

“Frederick Harris” (locomotive) – 1 (F65) 6; 14 (F78) 12

Frederick parish – 2 (S66) 10

Fredericksburg – 1 (F65) 13; 2 (S66) 12

Frederick’s Hall – 18 (F82) 21

Frederick Springs – see Berkeley Springs

free
   fighters – 14 (F78) 14
   Negroes – 14 (F78) 9
   public education – 13 (F77) 19; 14 (F78) 35, 41; 17 (F81) 4

Freed
   Rudolph – 8 (F72) 29
   W. A. – 20 (F84) 65

freeholders – 2 (S66) 11; 4 (F68) 9; 9 (S73) 23; 10 (S74) 4; 11 (F75) 10
Freeman
Frances S. – 14 (F78) 59
Z. – 14 (F78) 59
Mrs. Z. – see Freeman, Frances S.

Freemasons – 5 (S69) 6; 6 (S70) 18; 14 (F78) 15; 17 (F81) 17

Fremantle, Arthur Lyon (Col.) – 8 (F72) 40

Freemont, _____ (Gen.) – 12 (F76) 28, 36

Fremont
_____ - 14 (F78) 14
John (Gen.) – 7 (F71) 8

French, Matthew – 6 (F70) 51

French and Indian Wars – 12 (S66) 6, 7, 9, 10; 2 (F66) 6, 9; 3 (F67) 9, 11, 14; 4 (S68) 10, 22, 24; 6 (F70) 36; 8 (S72) 30, 57; 20 (S84) 12

French
Declaration of 1789 – 2 (S66) 18
explorers – 10 (F74) 7
Huguenots – 1 (S65) 10, 11; 5 (F69) 17; 8 (F72) 12
settlements – 1 (S65) 11; 2 (S66) 11; 9 (S73) 5; 9 (F73) 40

Frenckerer, George – 10 (F74) 21

Frenger, Peter – 10 (F74) 22

Frenser Family – 10 (F74) 19

Fretwell
Mary Ellen – 19 (S83) 21
Sarah – 19 (F83) 21
William – 19 (F83) 21
Mrs. William – see Fretwell, Sarah

Freusinger family – 8 (F72) 24

Freymore, Michael – 15 (S79) 34

Friday, Sebastian – 20 (S84) 55

Frieden’s
(church) – 10 (F74) 22
congregations – 14 (S78) 41

Friedrich
Edward J. (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 5, 6
J. E. (Dr.) – 8 (F72) 27, 30

Friel, William – 15 (S79) 35
Friend
   Abraham – 6 (F70) 59
   Jacob – 13 (F77) 32
   Jonas – 9 (S73) 36, 37; 13 (F77) 31, 33, 34
   Joseph – 13 (F77) 29, 32

Frioli, J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 21

Frissell, H. B. (Dr.) – 6 (F670) 22

Fritchie, Barbara – 3 (S67) 6

Frogg
   John – 6 (S70) 53; 9 (S73) 40
   William – 9 (S73) 39

   “From Bondage to Freedom” – 18 (S82) 4

Front Royal – 2 (F66) 8

frontier
   clothing – 6 (F70) 31
   education – 4 (F68) 21
   farm – 20 (S84) 7—sketch
   forts – 11 (S75) 5; 10 (S74) 25-34
   military equipment – 3 (F67) 13
   surgery – 4 (F68) 20

   “Frontier Forts of Old Augusta” – 10 (S74) 25-34

   “The Frontier Museum” – 20 (S84) 5-9

Frost, C. – 15 (F79) 22

Fry
   George, Jr. – 6 (F70) 63
   George, Sr. – 6 (F70) 63
   Jacob – 17 (F81) 24
   Joshua – 6 (S70) 6, 7, 8, 10, 13; 18 (S82) 7
   Mary – 11 (S75) 46

Fryley, Frederick – 6 (F70) 51

Frymoyer, Jacob – 20 (S84) 55

Fry’s Spring – 8 (F72) 45

Fugit, Josiah – 6 (F70) 53

Fugitive Slave Act – 1 (F65) 6

Fullan, James – 6 (F70) 54
Fuller

Bartholamew – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. Bartholamew – see Allen, Christian
C. (Mrs.,) – 15 (F79) 35
C. G. – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. C. G. – see fuller, M. S.
Christine – 9 (S73) 64
George – 7 (F71) 29
George W. – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. George W. – see Fuller, Mary
Jacob – 15 (F79) 47
James – 7 (F71) 31
James L. – 17 (S81) 27
Jane – 17 (S81) 27
Jeremiah – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. Jeremiah – see Fuller, Jane
Mary – 17 (S81) 27
M. S. – 17 (S81) 27
Sallie (Miss) – 7 (F71) 29; 7 (F71) 30—photo
Sarah A. – 9 (S73) 64
Silvester J. – 17 (S81) 27
William C. Preston – 17 (S81) 27

Fulkerson, S. V. – 15 (S79) 5

Fuls

Frederick – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Frederick – see Henger, Hannah
John – 20 (S84) 55

Fulton

_____ - 16 (S80) 55
Andrew – 14 (F78) 5, 31
Mrs. Andrew – see Fulton, Elizabeth
Andrew S. – 16 (S80) 56
Edward – 16 (S80) 55
Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 55
John F. – 16 (S80) 55
John G. – 20 (S84) 52, 55
Nancy (Miss) – 7 (F71) 20
Ruth (Miss) – 7 (F71) 20
Terry – 20 (S84) 55
Thomas – 20 (S84) 55
William J. – 9 (F73) 53; 14 (F78) 74

Fulton family – 7 (F71) 19
Fulton House – 7 (F71) 19

Fultz

_____ (judge) – 7 (F71) 34, 35
A. H. – 18 (S82) 33
David – 7 (S71) 13; 16 (F80) 64
Frederick – 15 (S79) 35
J. E. – 8 (S72) 56
Margaret Ann – 16 (F80) 64
Peter – 18 (S82) 26

Fulweider
   Georg – 10 (F74) 26
   Jacob – 10 (F74) 22

Fulwider, _____ - 17 (S81) 44

Fulwiler, Robert – 12 (S76) 19, 20

Fulwiller, Olerich – 10 (F74) 25

Fund for Internal Improvement – 16 (S80) 14

fundraising during the Civil War – 1 (F65) 13

Funk
   _____ - 16 (S80) 38
   Edwin – 15 (S79) 13, 14
   Hannah (Baer) – 15 (S79) 13, 14
   Henry, Jr. – 15 (S79) 10
   Henry, Sr. – 15 (S79) 10
   John – 15 (S79) 13
   Joseph – 3 (S67) 19; 15 (S79) 6, 9, 10, 11, 16
   Mary Jane (Acker) – 15 (S79) 13
   Robert E., Mr & Mrs. - 9 (F73) 54
   Timothy – 15 (S79) 12, 13, 15
   William – 15 (S79) 11, 15

Funk family – 15 (S79) 9

Funk Press – 15 (S79) 10, 12, 16

Funk-Acker House – 15 (S79) 11, 12, 13

Funk-Gray House – 15 (S79) 14

Funkhouse, Christ – 6 (F70) 54

Funkhouser
   Mary – 7 (F71) 18
   Scott – 7 (S71) 30

Funkhouser house – 7 (F71) 18

Fur
   _____ - 15 (S79) 35
   James – 15 (S79) 35
   Mrs. James – see Fur, Jane
Jane – 15 (S79) 35

fur
  company – 10 (F74) 34
  trade – 10 (F74) 32, 33

furniture – 3 (S67) 16
  makers – 19 (F83) 28-41

Furr
  Belle – 20 (S84) 55
  Bryan – 20 (S84) 48, 49
  Dick – 17 (F81) 38
  Ed – 17 (F81) 38
  Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 38
  H. – 20 (S84) 55

Furry, Elisha – 20 (S84) 55

“A Further Account of Judge Coalter” – 4 (F68) 3

Future Farmers of America – 11 (F75) 16

G

Gabbart
  Jacob (Kephart) – 10 (F74) 25
  James J. – 15 (S79) 24

Gabbert, _____ - 16 (F80) 29, 32

Gabbert family (Kephart) – 10 (F74) 19

Gabhart, Goodlip (Kephart) – 9 (S73) 39

Gacquin, James P. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Gaines, Francis P. – 4 (S68) 15, 16

Gaines’s Mill – 1 (F65) 12s

Gains
  Abner – 12 (S76) 30
  Mrs. Abner – see Mathews, Betty

Galbreath
  Abraham – 6 (F70) 54
  Jenette – 11 (S75) 41

Galbraith, Hugh – 6 (F70) 37

Galbraith family – 7 (F71) 16
Gales, Joseph – 20 (F84) 66

Galespy, Alexander – 9 (S73) 39
  See also Gillespie

Galford, Thomas – 13 (F77) 36, 39

Gallagher, Emmett (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21, 22, 23, 24

Gallaher, William D. – 14 (F78) 14

Gallaher family – 14 (F78) 16

Gallaher Flour Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Gallaher Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Gallahue, Margaret (Peyton) – 16 (F80) 53

Gallatin, Albert – 6 (F70) 14

Gallier
  H. I. – 20 (F84) 48
  W. – 20 (F84) 48

Galloway, David – 13 (S77) 43

gallows – 3 (F67) 18; 11 (S75) 18

“Gallows Town” – 3 (F67) 15; See also Staunton

Galt, John M. (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20

Gamall, Robert – 6 (F70) 54

Gamble
  _____ (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20
  John – 16 (S80) 42
  Mrs. John – see McPheeters, Rebecca
  Philandere – 18 (S82) 17; 19 (F83) 21
  Robert Willson – 14 (F78) 59
  Sarah Jane – 18 (S82) 17
  Theophilus – 15 (S79) 34; 16 (S80) 38, 39, 55
  Mrs. Theophilus – see Logan, Jane E.; see also Gamble, Elizabeth G.
  William – 14 (F78) 59; 18 (F82) 31; 19 (F83) 43

Gamble family – 7 (F71) 11

gambling – 8 (S72) 5

game – 2 (F66) 10, 11; 6 (S70) 47
  birds – 1 (S65) 22, 23
Gamel (Gamil), Joseph – 8 (F72) 50

Ganibow, _____ , 13 (S77) 20

Garbee, Robert H. – 8 (F72) 5

Garber

_____ - 14 (F78) 58
A. J. – 19 (S83) 31; 19 (F83) 22
A. M. (Capt.) – 8 (F72) 36-42 throughout
A.M., Jr. – 13 (S77) 19
Abraham – 15 (S79) 30
Agnes C. – 9 (S73) 64
Albert J. – 14 (F78) 59
Mrs. Albert – see Garber, Frances
C. D. – 20 (F84) 58, 59
Eliza – 19 (S83) 28; 19 (F83) 21
Eliza M. – 19 (S83) 31
Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 35
Elizabeth (Menzies) – 19 (S83) 29
Fannie S. – 19 (S83) 28
Frances – 14 (F78) 59
Isaac – 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. Isaac – see Garber, Rebecca J.
Jacob – 14 (F78) 48
Mrs. Jacob – 14 (F78) 48
J. M. – 14 (F78) 39
John – 11 (S75) 44
John (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 24
Martin – 19 (S83) 28; 19 (F83) 21; 20 (S84) 55
Mrs. Martin – see Garber, Eliza
Mary A. – 19 (F83) 22
Mary C. - 19 (S83) 28
Michael – 6 (S70) 47; 7 (F71) 3315 (S79) 35; 15 (F79) 35; 16 (S80) 63; 16 (F80) 59; 19 (S83) 29, 31
Rebecca J. – 20 (S84) 62
Robert Samuel – 20 (S84) 62
Samuel – 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. Samuel – see Garber, Fannie S.
Sarah G. – 19 (S83) 29
Sarah (Harman) – 8 (F72) 33
Wilbur – 14 (F78) 46
William H. – 15 (S79) 35
Mrs. William H. – see Garber, Elizabeth
William Henry – 15 (S79) 35

Garber family – 9 (S73) 28

Garber’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11, 13

Garden Club of Virginia – 4 (S68) 15
“The Garden of Death” (poem) – 18 (S82) 33

Gardiner
Francis – 17 (F81) 51
Samuel – 17 (S81) 27

Gardner
_____ (Col.) – 12 (F76) 17
Alexander – 20 (F84) 66
Ann – 20 (F84) 66
Emerson – 20 (S84) 55
Francis – 15 (S79) 35
John – 15 (F79) 45
Patterson – 20 (S84) 55
Samuel – 15 (S79) 35
Sarah A. B. (Leightner) – 15 (F79) 45
Mrs. William – 6 (S70) 52
Mrs. William L. – 20 (F84) 8

Gardner Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Gardner Mill – 18 (F82) 16—photo

Garing
_____ - 14 (F78) 59
William – 14 (F78) 59

Garner
David – 17 (F81) 24; 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. David – see Garner, Elizabeth
Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 24
Mary Catherine – 19 (S83) 28
Sarah Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 24

Garnes, James – 18 (S82) 26

Garnett, Robert – 15 (F79) 4

Garrard, James – 17 (S81) 5

Garrett
Mrs. J. Edwin – 13 (S77) 11
John B. – 18 (S82) 17

Garrison
Abraham – 9 (S73) 36
J. Silor (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 20
John – 17 (F81) 24
Mary Ann – 17 (F81) 24
Samuel – 15 (F79) 25; 20 (S84) 52
Samuel W. – 15 (S79) 25
W. – 20 (S84) 52
Garth
   Harry – 15 (F79) 27
   Horace – 15 (F79) 27

Garth family - 6 (S70) 14

Garth Road – 6 (S70) 14

Gary, John 7 (S71) 19

gas illumination – 1 (S65) 24; 1 (F65) 6

Gash, Martin – 6 (F70) 55

Gates
   _____ (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 24
   A. E. – 15 (F79) 22
   Anna M. (Nash) – 11 (F75) 5; 18 (F82) 38
   Mary (Baldwin) – 17 (F81) 21
   William – 17 (F81) 21

“Gateway at the Forks” – 2 (S66) 6

Gatliff
   _____, 13 (S77) 56
   _____ (Squire) – 6 (F70) 54
   Leah – 13 (F77) 42
   Martha – 6 (F70) 54

Galy, Dennis – 13 (S77) 54

Gaughan, Paul (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Gaw, Luther – 11 (S75) 10

Gay
   James – 8 (F72) 50
   John – 8 (F72) 50
   Margaret (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 31, 33

Gayhart, Martha – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

“Gaymont” – 5 (F69) 31

“The Geared Hand Carriage” – 9 (S73) 64

Gearhart
   _____ - 19 (S83) 28
   A. C. (Rev.) – 5 (F69) 19
   Davidson – 19 (F83) 22
   Jackson – 19 (S83) 28
   Michael – 19 (F83) 22
Gebert, Jacob (Kephart) – 10 (F74) 21

Gebert family – 3 (S67) 7

Gee, John – 13 (S77) 51

Geiger
  F. T. – 16 (F80) 59
  George – 9 (F73) 28; 15 (S79) 35

Gelbreath, Archer – 6 (F70) 55

“General Advertisor” – 6 (S70) 19, 33

General Assembly – 3 (F67) 8; 4 (F68) 10; 5 (F69) 18; 6 (S70) 17; 8 (S72) 12, 15, 18, 39; 9 (S73) 17, 19;
  9 (F73) 44; 14 (F78) 6; 17 (S81) 4; 20 (S84) 15

General Assessment for the support of religion – 17  8 (S72) 39-43

General Court of Virginia – 4 (F68) 12

General Elections (Colonial) – 9 (S73) 19-29

general stores – 7 (F71) 20, 34; 8 (S72) 5; see also dry goods stores

Geneson, John – 6 (F70) 59

“Genuine Church Music” – see “Harmonia Sacra”

Gentry
  _____ - 18 (F82) 35
  J. H. – 8 (S72) 56
  Phoebe – 17 (F81) 46

geology – 13 (F77) 5-14

George
  Henry – 9 (F73) 37
  Henry G. – 14 (F78) 59
  Jacob – 20 (F84) 58
  John – 9 (F73) 39; 20 (S84) 55

George [John] Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Georges family – 8 (F72) 24

Gerding, E. – 18 (F82) 29

Gerhart, Peter – 13 (S77) 53

German
  Anabaptists – 15 (S79) 4, 9
  Calvinists – 15 (S79) 9
language – 6 (S70) 48; 10 (F74) 17
language books – 8 (F72) 23
language newspapers – 3 (S67) 17, 18
language printshops – 3 (S67) 17-19 throughout
language sermons – 8 (F72) 24; 10 (F74) 26; 15 (S79) 47
Lutherans – 14 (S78) 39; 19 (F83) 15
mercenaries – 15 (S79) 54; see also mercenary labor
schools – 14 (F78) 35
sermons – 19 (F83) 5, 17
settlers – 1 (S65) 12, 14; 2 (S66) 5, 7, 11, 18; 3 (S67) 5-20; 4 (S68) 25; 8 (S72) 13; 9 (S73) 5, 29;
9 (F73) 37, 39, 40; 10 (F74) 17, 20; 15 (S79) 9
20 (S84) 6, 40

German family – 8 (F72) 24

German Farm – 20 (F84) 7—sketch

German Reformed Church – 10 (F74) 20, 22, 23

Getty, Dennis – 13 (F77) 26

Gettysburg – 1 (F65) 12
campaign – 8 (F72) 40, 41

Getz
David – 15 (S79) 57, 58
Sebastian – 10 (F74) 24

Gfeller family – 8 (F72) 24

ghosts – 6 (F70) 39-47

Gibbon, _____ (Col., 10th VA) – 15 (F79) 16

Gibbons
Mrs. A. J. – 20 (S84) 55
Abel – 15 (F79) 40
James (Bishop) – 7 (S71) 19, 21
John – 12 (F76) 31; 15 (F79) 40

Gibbs
J. Lewis (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 22
James Henry – 14 (F78) 59
James Wayt – 17 (F81) 24
Jessie – 7 (S71) 30
John H. – 14 (F78) 59
John V. – 14 (F78) 59
Mary Ann (Fougeres) – 14 (F78) 59
W.W. – 11 (S75) 32; 17 (F81) 24
William – 14 (F78) 11

Gibson
_____ - 18 (F82) 11
Alexander – 15 (S79) 24; 17 (S81) 35
Henry – 6 (F70) 54
John – 6 (F70) 36
Lacy – 11 (S75) 31
William – 13 (F77) 31

Gibson Brothers Old Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Gilbert
_____ - 15 (S79) 36
Felix – 7 (S71) 47; 8 (F72) 50, 51; 9 (S73) 35, 40; 11 (F75) 11; 20 (S84) 11
James – 19 (F83) 42
James McDowell – 20 (S84) 62
Jesse N. – 20 (S84) 62
Thomas – 9 (S73) 38

Gile, Jacob – 14 (F78) 33

Giles
_____ (Miss) (Johnson) – 11 (S75) 26, 27
Nancy – 14 (F78) 59
Robbie (Miss) – 11 (S75) 26

Giles family – 11 (S75) 26

Gilham, William – 15 (F79) 5, 7, 9

Gilkerson
_____ (Miss) (Bucher) – 11 (S75) 22
Frank – 20 (S84) 55
Hugh – 20 (S84) 55

Gilkerson Mill – 18 (S82) 10, 11

Gilkeson
Archey – 9 (S73) 40
Betsy – 18 (F82) 31
David – 16 (S80) 64; 16 (F80) 59; 19 (S83) 28; 20 (F84) 66
Mrs. David – see Gilkeson, Polly
D. C. – 19 (S83) 28
Emma Cornelia – 16 (F80) 59
Francis – 18 (S82) 26
Francis, Sr. – 15 (S79) 36
H. L. – 14 (F78) 60
John – 14 (F78) 60
John Jr. – 13 (S77) 42
Margaret C. – 16 (F80) 59
Margaret F. (Patterson) – 16 (S80) 64
Polly – 20 (F84) 66
Samuel – 19 (S83) 28
Sarah – 19 (F83) 22
Sarah D. – see Bell, Sarah D.
William – 13 (S77) 42; 14 (F78) 60; 19 (F83) 22
William J. – 16 (F80) 59
Mrs. William J. – see Gilkeson, Margaret C.
W. J. – 16 (F80) 63

Gillespie, Jim – 6 (S70) 43, 47
See also Galespy, Gillespy

Gillespie family – 11 (S75) 17, 20

Gillespy
Jacob – 13 (F77) 36, 37
John – 12 (F76) 42
Samuel – 12 (F76) 42
Thomas – 12 (F76) 42
See also Galespy, Gillespie

Gillet - 16 (S80) 35

Gillette, Charles F. - 4 (S68) 15

Gillilan
_____ - 13 (S77) 42
James –13 (S77) 43
Nathan – 13 (S77) 38
Samuel – 13 (S77) 39

Gilliland, Nathan – 13 (S77) 41

Gillmore, William – 8 (F72) 50

Gillock
Belle (Miss) – 7 (S71) 30
Samuel – 14 (F78) 60
Mrs. Samuel – see Kice, Melvina

Gillum, _____ - 19 (F83) 22

Gilmer
_____ - 18 (S82) 17
George (Dr.) – 6 S70) 10
George Rockingham – 8 (S72) 60
Samuel – 16 (S80) 56
Thomas – 8 (S72) 59, 60; 18 (S82) 17
Mrs. Thomas – see Lewis, Elizabeth
Thomas W. – 12 (F76) 13, 15, 17, 18
Thomas Walker (Gov.) – 6 (S70) 12
Tom – 8 (S72) 59, 60
Mrs. Tom – see Lewis, Elizabeth

Gilmore
_____ - 6 (F70) 37
J. H. – 19 (F83) 21
John – 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 36; 18 (S82) 8
William – 9 (S73) 39

Gilpin, _____ - 16 (F80) 11

“A Girl’s School Here Nearly 100 Years Ago” – 5 (S69) 24

Girty, Simon – 6 (F70) 33
Gitty, Dennis – 6 (F70) 59
Guiheen, _____, 13 (S77) 20

“Give me liberty or give me death” – 2 (S66) 11

given names – 9 (F73) 31-36

Givens
Alexander – 20 (F84) 66
James – 18 (F82) 6

Givens’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6

“Glade” – 16 (F80) 58

Glade Creek – 14 (S78) 22

“Gladys Bosserman Clem—1893-1983” – 20 (S84) 4

Glanke’s store – 7 (F71) 34

Glasgow
Joseph A. (Judge) – 4 (S68) 5; 4 (F68) 4A; 7 (S71) 13 15
William – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. William – see Colley, Elizabeth

Glasgow – 16 (S80) 21

Glass
_____ - 6 (F70) 60
Carter – 4 (S68) 13; 17 (F81) 4
David – 20 (S84) 55
James W. – 20 (S84) 55
Robert – 17 (F81) 4

glazes (pottery) – 9 (S73) 7

“Gleanings from the Fields of Thought” – 12 (S76) 14

The Glebe – 14 (S78) 7

Glebe Cemetery – 7 (F71) 8; 10 (F74) 37; 20 (F84) 16, 19
Glen Cairn – 5 (F69) 27

Glen Case Hill – 5 (F69) 21, 25

Glen Tavern – 5 (F69) 28

Glen Wilton – 9 (F73) 17, 18

Glendy

_____ (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 34
Ann – 15 (S79) 36
Eleanor – 18 (S82) 18
John – 19 (F83) 22
Robert J. – 18 (S82) 18
William – 15 (S79) 36; 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. William – see Glendy, Ann

“Glenecho Farms” – 7n (F71) 11

Glenn

_____ - 18 (F82) 7
F. Berkeley – 20 (F84) 8
George – 5 (F69) 25; 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25
Hugh – 19 (F83) 42, 43, 47
Mrs. Hugh – see Anderson, Rebecca T.; McCausland, Elizabeth; Taylor, Susan
J. A. – 20 (F84) 58
Mary – 20 (S84) 21, 27, 28
Patsy (Roland) – 19 (F83) 42, 44

Glenn [Hugh] estate – 19 (F83) 43

Glick

Edith – 14 (F78) 49
J. Paul – 17 (F81) 59; 20 (F84) 8
J. Paul, Sr. – 8 (S72) 3
John – 14 (F78) 39
Joseph – 20 (S84) 55
Newton – 14 (F78) 38
Rudolph – 14 (F78) 37

Glick family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Glossbrenner

_____ - 15 (F79) 41
Catharine V. (Flickinger) – 17 (F81) 24
J. J. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 24

Glover, John A. – 15 (F79) 41

Glovier, Ethel Gabbert – see Gabbert, Ethel

Gobble, Frederick – 6 (F70) 55
Gochenour, Abram – 11 (S75) 42
Gochnaur, Maria – 3 (S67) 20
Godacy, Milly – 6 (F70) 54
Godwin, Wrendo M. – 7 (S71) 24
Godwin Mills – 20 (F84) 12
Goen, David – 18 (S82) 19
Goens, Joseph – 16 (S80) 56
Goff, Andrew – 9 (S73) 35
Gold
   Daniel – 17 (S81) 30
   Sarah Ann (Kurtz) – 17 (S81) 30
gold fields – 16 (F80) 49-51
goldfinch (design) – see Distelfink
golf course – 11 (S75) 31
Goil, Henry – 9 (F73) 39
Golladay
   _____ - 14 (F78) 60
   David – 5 (S69) 17, 39, 40
   Mrs. David – see Hockman, Rebecca
   John H. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24
   Robert S. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25
   Utilla (Miss) – 5 (F69) 39
Gonoway family – 8 (F72) 24
Gooch
   G. C. – 14 (F78) 22
   Garrett G. (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 32
   William – 20 (F84) 57
   William, Sir (Gov.) – 3 (F67) 8; 4 (F68) 5; 6 (S70) 35; 8 (F72) 56; 11 (F75) 9
   Mrs. William (Lady) – 3 (F67) 9; 9 (F73) 23
Gooch House – 4 (S68) 15
Goochland County – 6 (S70) 5, 6
Goochland Courthouse – 7 (F71) 36
Good
   Abraham – 6 (F70) 54
Coonrod – 13 (F77) 28, 29
Cora – 14 (F78) 36
Dave – 14 (F78) 38, 39, 40
James – 20 (S84) 55
Matilda – 14 (F78) 60
Peter – 20 (S84) 55
Sam – 14 (F78) 37
William – 14 (F78) 60

Goodall
Lucille Campbell – 17 (F81) 59
McChesney – 7 (F71) 16

Goode
_____ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 32
Lizzie (Miss) – 12 (S76) 14

Goodloe
_____ - 16 (F80) 43
Breckenridge Catlett – 11 (F75) 32
Jo – see Sloan, Jo
John – 11 (F75) 30, 32; 16 (F80) 45
John L. (Mrs.) – see Maxwell, Pearl
John Lewis, Jr. – 11 (F75) 32
Neale Spottswood – 11 (F75) 32
Nelson Gibson – 11 (F75) 32
Noble Maxwell – 11 (F75) 32
William – 7 (F71) 18
William Benton – 11 (F75) 32

Goodman, H. – 7 (S71) 39

Goodson, Thomas – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 50

Goodwin
Edwin M. – 16 (F80) 59
F. D., Rev. – 14 (F78) 60, 65
Mary De Wolf – 14 (S78) 60

Goodyear, Charles – 3 (S67) 6
Goose Creek – 14 (S78) 19
Gooseley, Sally – 16 (F80) 59

“Goosetied Latin” (dialect) – 3 (S67) 6

Gordon
_____ (Gen.) - 20 (F84) 51, 52
A. C., Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (S78) 48
Alexis M. – 16 (S80) 56
Armistead C. – 4 (S68) 7; 4 (F68) 43; 7 (F71) 19; 18 (S82) 33
David – 14 (F78) 60
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 60
George – 14 (F78) 60; 18 (F82) 31
George W. – 18 (F82) 31
Jean (Hopkins) – 20 (F84) 72
John – 6 (F70) 55; 9 (F73) 25; 14 (F78) 60; 15 (S79) 36
Mrs. John – see Gordon, Elizabeth
Moses – 6 (F70) 55
Nellie – 14 (F78) 44
Ruth – 14 (F78) 44
Thomas – 9 (S73) 37; 14 (S78) 18; 15 (F79) 41; 20 (F84) 74, 75

Gordonsville – 1 (F65) 8

Gorsuch, Thomas, Dr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16

Goshen – 1 (F65) 15; 16 (S80) 21

Gospel Hill – 7 (F71) 32

Gothic
architecture – 14 (S78) 4
Revival – 12 (F76) 28

Gough, Ralph – 12 (S76) 10 (Photo); 12 (S76) 13

Goulding, _____ (Capt.) – 12 (F76) 37

Government distillery – 7 (S71) 45

Governor’s Council, 1781 – 7 (F71) 22

Gowling
Mary (N. Howard, Jr., Mrs.) – 13 (F77) 18; 13 (S77) 11
Mary Clark – 14 (F78) 25
Mrs. N. H., Jr. – 20 (F84) 8

Grace, Charles MacDonald – 11 (S75) 6

Grace Furnace – 14 (S78) 36

Grafen Blessing – 3 (S67) 11

Graham
 _____ - 8 (S72) 40
 _____ (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 27, 28
Alfred – 5 (F69) 10
Ann – 11 (S75) 44
Ann Emily Josephine – 14 (F78) 60
Benjamin Franklin – 17 (F81) 24
B. J. – 14 (F78) 60
Christopher – 9 (S73) 40
Edward – 14 (F78) 71
Jacob – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 50
James W. T. – 14 (S79) 24
John – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (S71) 53; 9 (S73) 36
Jonathan – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 49, 50
Lantz – 9 (S73) 36
Martha R. (Tate) – 14 (F78) 71
William (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 42; 17 (S81) 42

Graham’s Furnace – 17 (F81) 31
Grahill, Sarah – 20 (S84) 55

Grain – 1 (S65) 10, 12, 16
Grainery – 5 (F69) 17

Grainger
Frederick – 20 (S84) 55
Samuel – 20 (S84) 55

Granbery, J. C. (Bishop) – 17 (F81) 46

Grand Caverns – 10 (S74) 35-43; 14 (F78) 13

“Grand Gard” – 15 (S79) 6
Grandle, Chris – 20 (S84) 55

Grandma Moses – see Moses, Anna M. R.; Robertson, Anna Mary
picture – see Robertson, Anna Mary

Granger, Cornelia Adeline – 19 (S83) 34

Grant
David – 15 (S79) 36
Eliza Virginia Brown – 15 (S79) 36
Francis – 15 (S79) 36
John – 6 (F70) 54
Ulysses Simpson (Gen.). – 1 (S65) 19; 2 (S66) 25; 8 (F72) 43; 14 (S78) 35; 14 (F78) 17; 17 (S81) 15, 17; 20 (F84) 34, 51, 52

Grants – 14 (S78) 6

Grass
Jacob – 10 (F74) 22
Robert F. – 15 (79) 25; 15 (F79) 24
William – 14 (F78) 60
Mrs. William – 14 (F78) 60

Grasty
_____ (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 24
J.H.C – 11 (S75) 29
Mamie (Bell) – 11 (S75) 28
Mary (Bell) – 5 (S69) 37; 5 (F69) 5
Grasty property – 11 (S75) 23, 27; 11 (F75) 33

Grattan

_____ - 18 (S82) 17; 20 (F84) 75
____ (Gilmer) – 18 (S82) 17
Charles – 5 (F69) 3412 (F76) 31
Mrs. Charles – 5 (F69) 31
Robert – 18 (S82) 10

Graves

A. W. – 18 (F82) 31; 19 (F83) 22
Mrs. A. W. – see Graves, Elizabeth
Alixis – 17 (S81) 27
Augustus W. – 17 (S81) 27
Elizabeth – 18 (F82) 31
Robert Emmett – 18 (F82) 31
Wotrington S. – 20 (F84) 66

gravestones – 6 (F70) 30

Gray

Edmund – 6 (F70) 7
Isaac – 6 (F70) 51
Robert – 17 (F81) 24
Sarah – 12 (F76) 38
Walter – 13 (S77) 48

“Gray Gables” – 5 (F69) 12; 6 (S70) 50-52; 6 (S70) 50—photo

Grayson

Anna – 6 (F70) 51
Anne – 6 (F70) 51
Cary – 9 (S73) 49
John – 6 (F70) 51

“Great Awakening” – 19 (F83) 15, 16

Great Depression – 5 (S69) 20; 17 (S81) 17

Great Falls Canal – 16 (S80) 8

“Great Indian Warpath” – 16 (S80) 6

“The Great Lick” – 14 (S78) 19

Great Ridge Mountain – 12 (S76) 7

Great Savana – 13 (S77) 44

Great Valley Patriots – 18 (S82) 5

Great Waggon Road – 16 (S80) 8
Great Warrior’s Path – 17 (F81) 39

Greaver
  Adam – 15 (S79) 26
  David A. – 15 (S79) 24
  George W. – 19 (F83) 22
  Philip – 10 (F74) 22

Green
  _____ - 20 (F84) 74
  David – 6 (F70) 54
  Joel – 16 (F80) 34
  Jonas – 20 (S84) 55
  Lewis – 6 (F70) 51
  Major Mason – 8 (F72) 44-47; 8 (F72) 44 (photograph)
  Mary W. – 16 (F80) 59
  Robert – 5 (S69) 17; 7 (S71) 45
  Rosadel – 16 (F80) 59
  Thomas N. – 16 (F80) 59
  Mrs. Thomas N. – see Green, Mary W.; see also Latham, Ellen W.
  T. R. – (F79) 22
  Willis – 17 (S81) 5

“Green Hill Farms” – 5 (F69) 12

Green Mountain area – 6 (S70) 6, 13, 14

“Green Pastures” – 9 (F73) 54

Greenbrier County – 11 (F75) 9; see also Greenbrier County

Greenbrier County – 13 (S77) 37, 52, 55, 56

Greenbrier Land Company – 6 (F70) 49

Greenbrier River – 2 (S66) 9; 13 (F77) 35, 36, 38; 15 (F79) 4, 5
  settlement – 12 (S76) 7, 9

Greene, Nathaniel (Gen.,) – 4 (F68) 7, 8; 18 (S82) 9

“Greenfield” – 14 (S78) 12

Greenlee
  Alexander – 13 (S77) 56
  John – 8 (F72) 50

Greenville – 1 (F65) 5, 7, 8; 5 (F69) 8; 7 (F71) 5; 16 (S80) 23; 18 (F82) 13; 20 (F84) 58

Greenville
  Academy – 16 (S80) 39
  Methodist Church – 17 (F81) 45
  Mill – 18 (F82) 15—photo
origin of name – 17 (F81) 43
Rifles – 1 (F65) 18
Road – 14 (S78) 35
school – 17 (F81) 37
School House No. 14 – 17 (F81) 39

“Greenville, Virginia” – 17 32047; photos—34, 36, 38, 40

“Greenway” – 7 (F71) 5, 6

“Greenwood” – 5 (F69) 9; 6 (F70) 39

Greer, Mary – 20 (F84) 12

Greever, Valentine – 16 (F80) 59

Greg, Anne – 20 (F84) 73

Gregg
Robert – 20 (S84) 39
Samuel – 20 (S84) 55
William – 20 (F84) 72, 74, 75
Mrs. William – see Johnston, Margaret

Gregorian calendar – 3 (F67) 6

Gregory
A. J. – 18 (S82) 28
Alfred Plum – 15 (S79) 36
James – 15 (S79) 36; 16 (F80) 59
John – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. John – see Gregory, Sophia
John H. – 16 (F80) 59
John Minor Botts – 17 (S81) 27
Joseph – 13 (F77) 38
Mary (Mrs.) – 7 (S71) 47
Napthulem – 13 (F77) 38
Sophia – 17 (S81) 27

Greiner
_____ - 15 (F79) 41; 20 (S84) 62
_____ (Judge) – 6 (S70) 45
Ann Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 59
Ann W. – 20 (S84) 62
A. S. – 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. A. S. – see Gereiner, Ann W.
Eagon – 20 (F84) 66
Elizabeth L. – 19 (F83) 22
Felitia – 15 (F79) 41, 48
George – 14 (F78) 60, 61; 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. George – see Greiner, Rachel
George W. – 20 (F84) 66
Harriet H. – 15 (S79) 37
Henry Y. – 15 (S79) 37; 19 (F83) 22
Mrs. Henry Y. – see Greiner, Elizabeth L.
Jacob – 15 (S79) 37
Jacob Franklin – 14 (F78) 60
John – 8 (S72) 10
Mrs. John – see Fishburne, Elizabeth
Mary E. – 20 (F84) 66
Rachel – 14 (F78) 60, 61
Sarah – 15 (F79) 48
Susanna Margaret – 14 (F78) 61

Grey, Robert – 20 (F84) 72

Greyhound Corporation – 9 (F73) 49

Grieff, Constance M. – 11 (F75) 26

Griener, George – 11 (S75) 40

Griffith
   _____ – 4 (F68) 28
   Abel – 7 (F71) 12
   Mrs. Abel – see Griffith, Magdalene
   Alfred (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 42, 47
   A.V. (Mrs.) – 9 (S73) 42
   David – 7 (F71) 12; 20 (S84) 52
   Mrs. David – see Griffith, Elizabeth
   Elizabeth – 7 (F71) 12
   George – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 52
   Henry – 19 (S83) 47
   John – 13 (S77) 52; 14 (S78) 23
   M.V. – 11 (S75) 9
   Magdalene – 7 (F71) 12
   Morris – 14 (S78) 23
   R. R. – 19 (S83) 47
   R. S. – 8 (S72) 56
   Thomas – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 43
   Verda (Balthis) – 19 (S83) 47

Griffin, Corbin – 17 (S81) 5

Grigger, Michael – 6 (F70) 55

Grigsby, Hugh Blair – 4 (F68) 7, 10; 7 (S71) 13, 14; 8 (S72) 41, 42

Grills
   Charles W. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25
   Lycurgus – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24

Grim
   Christian – 9 (S73) 13
   David – 9 (S73, 4 (Photo); 9 (S73) 9, 13, 14
   Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 14
Emma – 11 (S750) 20
Frank – 11 (S75) 20
Jacob – 9 (S73) 13, 14
M. – 9 (S73) 14
Philip – 9 (S73) 13
William – 9 (S73) 13; 9 (F73) 54; 20 (S84) 55
William F. – 20 (S84) 52
William Haines – 19 (S83) 51

Grimes’ Hollow – 5 (F69) 21, 26

Grimm family – 10 (F74) 22

Grindstone Ridge – 5 (F69) 21, 27

Griner
   Catherine (Clinger) – 12 (S76) 31
   John K. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24
   Mary (Johnson) 12 (S76) 31

Griner [J. J.] House – 19 (S83) 19—photo

Gringer, _____ (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 27

Grinnan, Q. F. – 20 (S84) 45

Grinnen, _____ - 20 (S84) 55

Griss, James – 9 (F73) 39

Grissom, Robert – 6 (F70) 62

grist mill – 7 (S71) 49; 7 (F71) 49

Groah
   Andrew J. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25
   Mary – 11 (S75) 43
   Samuel K. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25

grocery stores – 11 (S75) 18, 19, 23, 25

Groh family – 8 (F72) 24

Gromer, Grederick – 13 (S77) 44

Groner, D. Lawrence – 4 (S68) 13

Grooms
   Dave – 5 (F69) 28
   J. S. – 19 (F83) 47
   W. T. – 18 (F83) 47

Gross
Abraham – 3 (S67) 19
John – 6 (F70) 54
Kenneth, Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 49
Samuel D. – 12 (S76) 26

Grottoes – 1 (S65) 25

Grove
Abraham H. – 15 (S79) 37
Abraham J. – 20 (F84) 58
Adam – 15 (S79) 37
Benjamin – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. Benjamin – see Grove, Hannah
C. – 20 (S84) 55
Catherine – 18 (F82) 31
Christian – 17 (S81) 27
David – 15 (S79) 37
Deborah Ann – 15 (S79) 41
Frances – 16 (S80) 56
Grayson – 9 (S72) 31; 9 (F73) 44; 20 (F84) 12
Hannah – 17 (S81) 27
Henry – 20 (F84) 58
John – 15 (S79) 37; 15 (F79) 41; 17 (S81) 27; 20 (F84) 66
Mrs. John – see Points, Eliza A.
John (Mr. & Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 43
John David – 20 (F84) 66
Joseph – 16 (F80) 60
Joseph Lockhart – 16 (F80) 60
Mary – 18 (S82) 18
Rebecca – 17 (S81) 27
Robert – 14 (F78) 61
Samuel – 18 (S82) 18; 19 (F83) 22
Mrs. Samuel – see Grove, Mary
Samuel Clarke – 18 (F82) 31, 32
Stuart – 17 (S81) 27; 19 (S83) 28
Mrs. Stuart – 19 (S83) 28; see also Grove, Rebecca
Windle – 9 (F73) 52; 11 (S75) 13
William – 12 (S76) 23
William, Sr. – 16 (S80) 56

Grove family – 18 (F82) 12

Groves, William (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 17

Groveton – 2 (S66) 23

Gruber, John – 3 (S67) 18

Grubert, August – 9 (F73) 57

Grymes, Henry – 6 (F70) 55

The Gryphons – 12 (S76) 16
Guess, David – 6 (F70) 51
Guggenheim, Samuel – 9 (F73) 40
Guide house – 9 (F73) 45
Guilford Courthouse – see Battle of Guilford Courthouse
Guin
   Rachel (Davies) – 20 (F84) 73
   Sarah – 20 (F84) 72
Guin’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Gulliver, John – 6 (F70) 54
Gully
   Charlie – 9 (F73) 15
   Thomas – 13 (S77) 42, 45
Gum, Nancy – 14 (F78) 34
Gum Spring branch – 19 (S82) 6
Gundolph
   Fred – 20 (S84) 55
   John – 20 (S84) 55
gunsmith – 8 (S72) 10
Gunst, Clarence L. – 20 (S84) 35
Gutherie
   Hugh – 17 (S81) 47, 48
   Paxton – 11 (S75) 42
Guthrie
   John, Sr. – 15 (S79) 37
   W. C. – 8 (S72) 9
Guthrie’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11
Gutliffe, Charles – 6 (F70) 51
Guttman family – 8 (F72) 24
Guy
   Gilly Esteline – 15 (S79) 37
   Gilley S. – 14 (F78) 61
   J. E. – 7 (S71) 33
   John M. – 19 (S83) 29
   John S. – 5 (F69) 10
Maisie (Summerville) – 5 (F69) 10
Robert – 14 (F78) 61; 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Robert – see Guy, Gilley S.
William – 15 (S79) 37; 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. William – see Sitlington, Mary Ann
William M. – 20 (S84) 66

Guyan River – 9 (F73) 21
Guyandotte – 9 (F73) 30
Bridge (Wreck) – 9 (F73) 21
“Guyandotte Stages” – 9 (F73) 30

Guynn, Norman Carroll – 16 (F80) 86

Gwin
David – 18 (S82) 9
Mary K. – 15 (S79) 37
Patrick – 20 (F84) 74, 75

Gwinn
Joseph – 9 (S73) 35
Robert – 9 (S73) 36

Gwynn’s Island – 2 (S66) 12

Gypsy Smith Tabernacle – 11 (S75) 15

H

Haas
Jacob – 20 (S84) 52
John – 20 (S84) 55

Hackman
Ella Frances – 11 (F75) 31
Turner – 11 (F75) 31

Haddam, David – 13 (F77) 27

Hadden, William – 9 (S73) 37

Haden
Thomas – 9 (F73) 39
William – 9 (S73) 35

“Hadlaw” – 5 (F69) 10

Hageman, Emil – 8 (S72) 27

Hager
Levi – 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Levi – see Hager, Nancy
Nancy – 19 (S83) 29

Hagerstown “Scientifics” – 13 (S77) 21

Hagerty, James – 15 (S79) 37

Hagwood, J.I. – 9 (F73) 45

Hahn, Major – 8 (F72) 25

“Hail, Hail, the Gang’s All Here” – 12 (S76) 13

Haile
Anne (Cabell) – 7 (F71) 21, 22
Columbus – 7 (F71) 21, 22
Mrs. Columbus – 7 (F71) 22
Columbus, Jr. – 7 (F71) 21, 22

Haile Place – 7 (F71) 21

Haines
Charles – 4 (S68) 6; 17 (S81) 13
Philip – 8 (S72) 10
Mrs. Philip – see Fishburne, Mary

Haines’ Corner – 7 (F71) 34

Hains, Elizabeth (Sieg) – 7 (F71) 9

Haislip
Hampton – 17 (F81) 34
R. D. – 7 (S68) 5
W. Hampton – 16 (S80) 39

Halderman
Abraham – 14 (F78) 33
David – 14 (F78) 32
J. A. 16 (F80) 15
John – 14 (F78) 32, 33

Hale
Edward – 6 (F70) 63
Job – 13 (S77) 49
John – 6 (F70) 59
John, Jr. – 13 (S77) 45, 46
John S. 10 (F74) 6; 13 (S77) 47; 20 (F84) 5, 10
Joseph – 13 (S77) 45, 57
Joseph Samuel – 17 (F81) 25
Mary – 17 (F81) 25; 18 (S82) 34
Samuel – 17 (F81) 25
Mrs. Samuel – see Hale, Mary
Hall

_____ (Dr.) – 4 (F68) 21
Alex S. – 16 (S80) 57
Alexander – 7 (F71) 35; 14 (F78) 61
Mrs. Alexander – see Hall, Mary
Alexander S. – 11 (S75) 46
Archibald A. – 14 (F78) 61; 15 (S79) 34; 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. Archibald A. – see Hall, Frances C.
Eleanor (Douglass) – 15 (S79) 34
Frances C. – 20 (S84) 62
Isabella – 11 (S75) 4
James – 9 (S73) 38
James (Capt.) – 6 (F70) 37
Jefferson – 20 (S84) 55
Jeremiah – 20 (S84) 55
Jeremiah W. – 20 (S84) 39
John – 13 (S77) 41
Martha Lou – 12 (S76) 20
Mary – 14 (F78) 61
Mary (Plunkert) – 12 (S76) 31
Mary W. – 11 (S75) 41
Patrick – 9 (S73) 38
Robert, Jr. – 11 (S75) 4
Robert, Sr. – 11 (S75) 4; 9 (S73) 36, 39
Mrs. Robert, Sr. – see Hall, Isabella
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36
Virginius, Jr. – 19 (F83) 45

Hall family – 20 (F84) 57

Hall’s Regiment – 6 (S70) 46

Halleck, H. W. – 14 (S78) 35

Haller, John – 14 (F78) 33

Halpine, Charles G. – 14 (S78) 52, 54

Halston, Steven – 8 (F72) 57

Ham

Aaron – 6 (F70) 54
Cornelius – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25
William – 13 (S77) 45; 13 (F77) 42

Hambletonians – 7 (F71) 22

Hamblin, Henry – 6 (F70) 52

Hamer

Elizabeth (Eliza) (Berry) – 11 (S75) 16
Ernest – 11 (S75) 16
Hamer House – 11 (S75) 16

Hamill, H. P. (Rev.) 6 (S70) 33

Hamilton

_______ - 11 (F74) 33; 20 (S84) 49
Alexander (Gen.) – 5 (S69) 30
Alexander C. – 15 (F79) 41
Mrs. Alexander C. – see Lewis, Rachel S.
Andrew – 9 (S73) 34; 13 (S77) 42, 43
Archibald – 16 (F80) 8, 11; 18 (F82) 5
Arthur – 8 (F72) 50
Charles (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 40
Hannah F. 17 (S81) 27
Henry H. – 20 (F84) 66
Mrs. Henry H. – see Hamilton, Isabella J.
Hugh – 15 (S79) 37
Isabella J. – 20 (F84) 66
James – 13 (F77) 39; 14 (F78) 61
J.M. – 12 (F76) 30
John – 9 (S73) 38; 13 (F77) 26, 39; 14 (S78) 21, 24
John G. – 17 (S81) 27
Mrs. John G. – see Hamilton, Hannah F.
Mary (Miss) – 11 (F75) 31
M.H. – 11 (F75) 31
Milliard Wilson – 20 (F84) 66
Nancy – 16 (F80) 60
Nannie – 15 F79) 41
Reubenia – 17 (S81) 27
Richard D. – 7 (S71) 31; 20 (F84) 15
Richard Donald – 16 (F80) 86
R. S. (Dr.) – 7 (S71) 33
Thomas – 6 (F70) 55; 13 (S77) 44
Virginia – 14 (F78) 48
Virginia (Mrs.) – 8 (F72) 25
William – 9 (S73) 36, 40; 13 (F77) 33, 37; 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. William – see Hamilton, Nancy

Hamiltonians – see Federalist Party

Hamilton’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Hamm, William – 6 (F70) 59

Hammack, C. B. – 20 (S94) 50

Hammer, George – 9 (S73) 37

Hamilton, John – 6 (F70) 54
Hammond, Philip – 13 (S77) 43

Hammond Family Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Hampden Sydney College – 8 (S72) 30

Hampden Normal & Industrial Institute – 6 (F70) 22

Hamrick
  Catherine (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
  Clara (Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 46
  James – 20 (S84) 55
  J. Hiner – 9 (S73) 42, 43
  Laura (Miss) – 7 (S71) 30
  Martha B. – 9 (S73) 42, 43
  Pansy Root (Harrison) – 14 (F78) 35, 40
  Peyton – 9 (S73) 42, 43; 20 (S84) 52
  Richard M. – 9 (S73) 67
  Richard M., Jr. – 8 (S72) 3; 9 (S73) 42, 43; 13 (S77) 18; 13 (F77) 7; 15 (F79) 22;
    17 (S81) 12, 13, 14; 18 (F82) 4; 20 (F84) 5, 8, 10, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18
  Mrs. Richard M., Jr. – See Hamrick, Martha
  Thomas B. – 9 (S73) 43; 17 (S81) 12, 13, 14
  William – 20 (S84) 28

Hamrick family – 7 (F71) 11

Hamrick family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Hamrick house – 7 (F71) 11

Hamrick’s Camp – 9 (F73) 45

Hancher, A.D.R. (Rev) – 11 (S75) 18

Hancock
  _____ - 10 (F74) 32
  John – 2 (S66) 8

H. & G. Blakemore – 20 (S84) 43

Handley
  Arthur – 6 (F70) 59
  James – 13 (S77) 44, 45
  John – 6 (F70) 59; 8 (F72) 50, 52
  Michael – 13 (S77) 44
  Samuel – 6 (F70) 55
  William – 13 (S77) 57

Handly
  Arch – 16 (F80) 30, 31
  Billy – 16 (F80) 29
  Harvey – 16 (F800 30
Mrs. Harvey – see Bell, Henderson

Haney, John – 16 (F80) 32

Hanger

_____ - 15 (F79) 41
_____ (Maj.) – 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36
Anna Catherina – 3 (S67) 20
Bertie (Craig) – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo; 44
Mrs. Blair – 5 (F69) 8
Catharine – 14 (F78) 61
Charles – 14 (F78) 16
David – 16 (F80) 60; 20 (F84) 66
Mrs. David – see Hanger, Mary
Elias H. – 15 (S79) 27
Eliza – 16 (F80) 72
Enos – 15 (S79) 27
Eva Margaretha – 10 (F74) 22
Frank C. – 20 (F84) 8
Franklin M. – 20 (F84) 8, 14
Frederick – 9 (S73) 38; 10 (F74) 22, 21
Mrs. Frederick – See: Hanger, Eva Margaretha
George – 7 (F71) 10
George C. – 15 (S79) 38
Mrs Harry H. – 20 (F84) 8
H. H. – 11 (F75) 39
Irvin – 11 (S75) 31
J. D. – 14 (F78) 16
Jim – 9 (S73) 3
J. Marshall – 20 (S84) 66
John – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44; 20 (S84) 56
Mrs. John – see Hanger, Nancy
Lee Kennerley – 16 (S80) 57
Margaret – 20 (S84) 62; 20 (F84) 66, 67
Mary – 20 (F84) 66
Mary (Mrs.) – 12 (F76) 38
Mary Bourland – 20 (F84) 66, 67
Maude – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44
Michael M. – 20 (F84) 66
Nancy – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44; 20 (S84) 34
Norman Harrison – 5 (F69) 16
Percy G. – 8 (S72) 31; 9 (F73) 44
Peter – 6 (S70) 449 (F73) 58; 14 (S78) 46, 47; 14 (F78) 61; 15 (S79) 38; 15 (F79) 41, 51; 18 (F82) 37; 19 (F83) 42, 47; 20 (F84) 66, 67
Mrs. Peter – see Hanger, Catharine; Hanger, Margaret
Peter, III – 5 (F69) 16; 18 (F82) 37—photo
Mrs. Peter, III – see Crawford, Martha
Peter, IV – 5 (F69) 16
Robinson – 7 (F71) 10; 15 (F79) 42; 16 (S80) 57
Mrs. Robinson – see Hanger, Virginia
Sallie – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44
Virginia – 16 (S80) 57
Will – 7 (S71) 30
William – 18 (F82) 37, 40—photo, 44; 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. William – see Hanger, Margaret
William A. – 15 (F79) 42; 19 (F83) 45
William G. – 20 (F84) 67
William H. – 15 (S79) 26
William Robinson – 15 (F79) 42
William S. – 14 (F78) 61

Hanger family – 3 (S67) 7; 10 (F74) 19
Hanger [John] family – 18 (F82) 40—photo, 41
Hanger family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42
Hanger farm – 14 (F78) 19
Hanger’s Mill – 7 (F71) 10; 18 (F82) 6, 11
Hanger’s Pond – 5 (F69) 16; 18 (F82) 37-46
       outbuildings – 18 (F82) 43—photo

Hankins
    John – 6 (F70) 54
    Ms. Thornton W. – 20 (F84) 8

Hankla
    Mrs. A.C., Jr. – 13 (S77) 11; 20 (F84) 9
    Abraham – 9 (S73) 37
    Catharine – 19 (S83) 36
    Catherine B. – 20 (S84) 4

Hanley
    James – 6 (F70) 59
    John – 8 (F72) 50

Hanly, William, Jr. – 6 (F70) 55

Hanna
    _____ (West) – 16 (F80) 14
    A. – 20 (F84) 41
    Abraham – 20 (S84) 42, 45, 52
    Abraham A. – 20 (S84) 45
    Abram – 20 (S84) 56
    Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 14
    Frank – 16 (F80) 14, 15; 20 (S84) 56
    Mrs. Frank – see Lynch, _____
    Harvey – 16 (F80) 14, 15
    Henry – 20 (S84) 56
    Hugh – 20 (S84) 56
    James – 16 (F80) 14 15
    Mrs. James – see Hanna, Rebecca
    John N. – 20 (S84) 56; 20 (F84) 41
    Polly – 16 (F80) 14
Rebecca – 16 (F80) 14
Robert – 16 (F80) 14, 15
Mrs. Robert – see Owen, Mary Ann
Mrs. Robert – see Wilson, _____
William – 16 (F80) 14, 15

Hannah
Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 42
Robert (Rev.) – 15 (F79) 42
Mrs. Robert – see Hannah, Elizabeth

Hannon, Thomas – 13 (S77) 38, 40
Hans-Herring – 7 (F71) 34
Hansberger, Stephan – 9 (S73) 36
Hansbrough, G. W. – 15 (F79) 19
Hanser, Frederick – 9 (F73) 39
Hanson
_____ - 19 (F83) 42
Rebecca – 11 (S75) 45
W. K. – 15 (S79) 38
Harber-Uziak – 13 (S77) 46
Harbison, James – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 47
Harding, Warren G. – 9 (S73) 45
Harden
James – 20 (S84) 56
Thomas – 20 (S84) 56
Hardware River – 6 (S70) 5, 6
hardware Store – 11 (F75) 34
Hardy
Charles – 9 (S73) 39
Lila Love – 14 (F78) 45
Hardy County (WV) – 3 (S67) 7, 8
“The Hardy Whig” – 17 (F81) 21
Harlan
Charles – 11 (S75) 46
James – 11 (S75) 46
John – 11 (S75) 46; 16 (S80) 56; 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. John – see Harlan, Sarah
Mary Amanda – 16 (S80) 57
Sarah – 16 (S80) 57

Harles, Martin – 6 (F70) 63

Harlow
Lucy – 16 (S80) 57
Reuben – 14 (F78) 32
William – 16 (S80) 57
Mrs. William – see Harlow, Lucy

Harman
_____ - 15 (F79) 44; 18 (F82) 35; 19 (S83) 32; 19 (F83) 22
_____ (Col.) - 20 (F84) 36
Alice – 17 (S81) 28
Asher – 1 (F65) 14, 17, 18; 8 (F72) 34, 36, 37
A. W. – 19 (S83) 29
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 56
Caroline – 17 (S81) 28; 18 (F82) 32
Caroline V. – 15 (F79) 42
Cornelia – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
E. – 20 (S84) 41
Eliza – 19 (S83) 29; 20 (S84) 56
Elizabeth V. – 9 (F73) 47
Fannie – 17 (S81) 28
George – 20 (S84) 56
George Nicholson – 18 (F82) 32
George W. – 20 (S84) 42
Harper – 5 (S69) 39
Henry – 19 (S83) 29; 20 (S84) 42, 52, 56
Mrs. Henry – see Harman, Eliza
J. A. – 18 (S82) 14; 20 (F84) 64
Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
Jess – 20 (S84) 56
John – 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. John – see Van Gummundie, Mary
John A. – 1 (F65) 17; 8 (F72) 32-43; 8 (F72) 32—photo; 9 (F73) 47; 18 (S82) 15
Mrs. John A. – see Harman, Elizabeth
John B. – 20 (S84) 56
Kenton Harper – 19 (F83) 22
Lewis – 14 (F78) 61; 19 (S83) 29; see also Harman, Louis
Mrs. Lewis – see Garber, Sarah G.; see also Harman, Mrs. Louis
Louis – 8 (F72) 33; see also Harman, Lewis
Mrs. Louis – see Garber, Sarah; see also Harman, Mrs. Lewis
Mary Jane – 19 (S83) 29
M. G. – 1 (F65) 12, 17; 15 (F79) 10, 11; 18 (F82) 32
Mrs. M. G. – see Harman, Caroline
Michael G. – 9 (F73) 47; 15 (F79) 42; 17 (S81) 28
Mrs. Michael G. – see Harman, Caroline V.
Nannie – 15 (F79) 42
O. B. – 20 (S84) 49
Peter – 6 (F70) 52
Thomas A. (Dr.) – 1 (F65) 17
Tom – 7 (S71) 30
W. H. – 17 (S81) 28
Webb – 8 (F72) 36
W. H. – 19 (F83) 22; 20 (S84) 46
William – 20 (S84) 56
William H. – 1 (S65) 18, 21; 1 (F65) 8, 9, 10 12, 17; 8 (F72) 35; 14 (F78) 15;
18 (S82) 29, 30; 20 (S84) 66; 20 (F84) 55

Harman family – 5 (F69) 12

Harman Stage Coach Lines – 8 (F72) 34

Harmon
David – 6 (F70) 63; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53
H. W. – 7 (F71) 17
William G. – 7 (F71) 18
William H. (Lt. Col.) – 4 (F680 27

Harmon Hotel – 6 (S70) 17

“Harmonia, Sacra” – 15 (S79) 10; 16 (S80) 38

“Harmonic Companion” – 16 (S80) 28, 30, 32, 33

Harner
Jacob – 16 (F80) 60
J. J. – 18 (F82) 11
W. F. – 18 (F82) 11

Harner house – 5 (F69) 16


Harnes
George – 13 (F77) 33
John – 13 (F77) 27, 33, 28

Harnest
Adelaide – 16 (F80) 60
William M. – 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. William M. – see Harnest, Adelaide

Harney, William Selby (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 10

Harnsberger
Robert – 14 (F78) 64
Samuel – 19 (F83) 44

Harnsberger
_____ (Col.) - 17 (S81) 33
Anne – 17 (S81) 28
Anne G. – 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Frank – 6 (S70) 41
Rebecca – 17 (S81) 28
Samuel – 14 (F78) 73; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Samuel – see Harnsberger, Anne G.
Mrs. William A. – 7 (F71) 19

Harnsberger family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Harouf family – 11 (F75) 42

Harouff
Catharine – 18 (S82) 18
Catherine – 9 (S73) 64
Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 64
Kitty – 6 (S70) 18

Harper
______ - 11 (F75) 33
______ (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20, 23
George Kenton – 19 (F83) 22
Herman – 11 (F75) 33
Josephine M. – 19 (F83) 47
K. – 19 (F83) 23
Kenton (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 8, 9, 17, 18; 7 (F71) 33; 8 (F72) 33, 34, 35; 16 (F80) 54;
18 (S82) 10, 11, 29, 30
Margaret – 15 (S79) 38
Matthew – 10 (S74) 28, 31
Nicholas – 9 (S73) 36
Sadie – See: Wright, Sadie

Harper family – 5 (F69) 19

Harper’s Ferry – 1 (S65) 16; 1 (F65) 8, 9, 10, 12, 17, 18; 8 (F72) 34, 35; 10 (S74) 15;
15 (S79) 24

Harper’s Ferry Baseball Club – 13 (S77) 21

Harper’s Ferry Railroad – 1 (F65) 8

Harrauff, Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 42

Harrell
______ - 12 (S76) 16
C. Adair – 12 (S76) 14, 15

Harries, Robert – 16 (F80) 10, 11

Harrington, J. B. (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 5; 8 (F72) 9

Harris
Betty (Woolwine) – 12 (S76) 31
Charles – 9 (S73) 39
Charles (Capt.) – 8 (F72) 36
Charles W. – 16 (S80) 57
Clement Rush – 20 (S84) 40, 42, 52
C. R. - 5 (F69) 20; 20 (S84) 56
Frederick – 14 (S78) 12
Garland – 18 (F82) 30
Hugh – 16 (S80) 57
James – 5 (F69) 8
James W. – 14 (S78) 37
John A. – 15 (S79) 24; 16 (F80) 70
Mrs. John A. – see Harris, Mary W.
Joshua – 14 (F78) 19
Louisa F. (Toler) – 16 (F80) 70
Martin – 5 (F69) 8
Mary W. – 16 (S80) 57; 16 (F80) 61, 70
Nathan – 14 (F78) 58
Nathaniel W. – 15 (S79) 26
Pauline – 12 (S76) 20; 14 (F78) 46
Robert – 5 (F69) 8; 13 (F77) 32
Scott – 20 (F84) 10
Scott H. – 17 (S81) 10
Wiley – 18 (F82) 32
William A. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 21, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32, 33
W. Martin, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 9

Harrison

_____ - 20 (F84) 75
_____ (Gen.) – 7 (F71) 33; 16 (F80) 40
Alexander – 9 (S73) 39
Anne – 20 (F84) 17
A.W. – 10 (S74) 17
Benjamin – 3 (F67) 21; 8 (S72) 15-20 throughout; 9 (S73) 39; 10 (S74) 6, 7; 15 (S79) 49; 17 (S81) 5; 18 (S82) 9; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Benjamin – see McClure, Mary
Charles – 9 (S73) 39
Darl. – 20 (F84) 72
Ella Warren – see Warren, Ella
Esther (Crevens) – 20 (F84) 73
Ezekial – 9 (S73) 35
Mrs. George – see Hamrick, Pansy Root
Mrs. George H. – 5 (F69) 31
Gideon – 20 (F84) 73
Hortense (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 54
Jesse – 20 (F84) 73
John – 20 (S84) 45
Jonathan – 13 (S77) 51, 52
Maggie (Miss) – 5 (F69) 33
Margaret (Peterson) – 20 (F84) 73
Nathaniel – 17 (S81) 5
Reuben – 9 (S73) 38
Sally – 6 (S70) 17
Thomas – 9 (S73) 35
William Henry – 3 (F67) 20; 6 (S70) 32; 12 (S76) 23; 12 (F75) 8, 9
W. T. – 4 (S68) 5
Harrison family – 1 (F65) 13
Harrisonburg – 3 (S67) 16, 17; 4 (F68) 9; 15 (F79) 12; 16 (S80) 19
during the Civil War – 1 (S65) 14, 18
Harrisonburg Cornet Band – 18 (S82) 32
Harrisonburg Guards – 18 (S82) 33
Harrisonburg “Lone Stars” – 13 (S77) 20, 21
Harrisonburg Mission (church) – 7 (S71) 21
Harrisonburg-Warm Springs Turnpike – 5 (F69) 10
Harriston, _____ – 14 (F78) 13
Harriston Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 10
Harristone, George – 6 (F70) 59
Harroll
    Gordon – 20 (S84) 56
    William – 20 (S84) 56
Harrow
    Charlotte – 15 (F79) 42
    John – 14 (F78) 65; 15 (F79) 42
    Mrs. John – see Harrow, Charlotte
    Susan (McAlear) – 14 (F78) 65
Harry
    _____, 13 (S77) 20
    Catharine – 15 (S79) 38
    Evan – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 51
    Henrietta – 16 (F80) 61
    Thomas, Jr. – 20 (F84) 8, 15, 18
Harsberger, Samuel – 16 (F80) 61
Harshbarger, Morgan – 20 (S84) 52
Harshberger, David – 20 (S84) 41
Hart
    Alexander (Maj.) – 8 (S72) 20, photo; 8 (S72) 22, 23
    Mrs. Alexander – see Levy, Leonora
    Andrew – 6 (S70) 14
    Freeman H. – 8 (S72) 41, 42
    Silas – 14 (S78) 6, 7, 17
    Susan – 11 (S75) 43
    Thomas – 13 (S77) 54
Hartig, Thomas – 20 (F84) 10

Hartigan, M. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

Hartman
   _____ - 17 (S81) 28
   Edna – 14 (F78) 48
   Frank – 12 (S76) 10, photo, 12 (S76) 13
   George – 6 (F70) 52
   Henry – 7 (F71) 34; 16 (F80) 60

Hartsook, A. R. – 20 (S84) 56

Harvey
   James A. – 15 (S79) 27
   R. 20 (F84) 48
   Thomas – 20 (S84) 56

Harvie, John – 6 (F70) 61

Harwood
   Mrs. M. L. – 20 (F84) 67
   Maria Susan – 20 (F84) 67

Hash
   John – 6 (F70) 54
   William – 6 (F70) 54

Haskell, _____ - 9 (F73) 20

Hata, William – 6 (F70) 54

Hatcher, Jack, Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (S78) 48

Hatfield
   Andrew – 6 (F70) 63
   George – 6 (F70) 55
   Isaac – 6 (F70) 62
   Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 55
   P. M. D. – 15 (S79) 26

Hatten, Jacob – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24

Hauer, Barbara – see Fritchie, Barbara

Haugh
   Charles E., Mrs. 13 (F77) 18
   Michael – 13 (F77) 33

Hauhn Family – 10 (F74) 22

Haun, Michael – 13 (F77) 31
“Haunted House” – 5 (F69) 9; 6 (F70) 40—photo

Haup, _____ - 17 (S81) 28

Haven, Howard – 6 (F70) 63

Hawfields – 16 (S80) 24

Hawk, Abraham – 15 (F79) 42

Hawke
   George – 14 (S78) 33
   George R. – 13 (F77) 21

Hawkins
   Benjamin – 6 (F70) 55
   Mrs. Bertie – 14 (F78) 38
   Carter – 20 (S84) 56
   Mrs. Glenn W. – 13 (F77) 15, 16
   Lurty – 14 (F78) 39, 42
   Mrs. Lurty – 14 (F78) 42
   Moses – 20 (S84) 56
   Olga – 14 (F78) 34
   Peter – 11 (S75) 44
   Samuel – 14 (F78) 37

Hawks, Wells (Maj.) – 8 (F72) 40

Hawpe
   Adam – 17 (F81) 33, 35, 41; 19 (S83) 33
   Adam K. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25
   Adam M. – 19 (F83) 23
   Mrs. Adam M. – see Hawpe, Margaret
   Albenia – 19 (F83) 23
   Mrs. Burwell – 13 (S77) 11
   Cicero Preston – 20 (S84) 62
   Mrs. E. Burwell – 20 (F84) 48
   Gus – 17 (F81) 45
   Henry – 20 (S84) 62
   John – 15 (S79) 38; 16 (S80) 57
   Lucy – 19 (F83) 23
   Margaret – 19 (F83) 23
   Polly (Cason) – 5 (F69) 9
   Thomas G. – 16 (S80) 73
   William S. – 7 (F71) 5

Hawpe’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Haws, Mrs. H. H. – 5 (F69) 31

Hay
   John – 6 (S70) 11
Mrs. John – see Monroe, Eliza

Hayes, Rutherford B. – 1 (F65) 16; 6 (S70) 28

Haynes
  Gasper – 9 (S73) 39
  Joseph – 9 (S73) 38, 39
  Stephan – 9 (S73) 39

Hays
  Andrew – 9 (S73) 39
  Charles – 9 (S73) 39, 13 (F77) 41, 43
  David – 9 (S73) 39
  James M. 15 (S79) 24
  John – 6 (F70) 52, 54; 9(S73) 35, 36, 39, 40; 13 (S77) 53
  John W. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 26
  Patrick – 17 (S81) 28
  Richard – 15 (S79) 38
  Samuel – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (S79) 26
  William – 6 (F70) 54

Hayslett, John – 15 (F79) 35

Hayward, Samuel – 9 (F73) 39

Haze, Charles – 6 (F70) 54

“The Head and Heart Dialogue” – 6 (F70) 13

“The Headaches of a Whig Congressman” – 12 (F76) 4-18

“Headquarters” – 6 (S70) 14

Headwaters – 15 (F79) 4, 15

Heald, _____ - 20 (S84) 26

Healy, John – 15 (F69) 42

dheart (design) – 3 (S67) 16, 20

Heath, James E. – 12 (F76) 21

heating fuels, domestic – 8 (S72) 12, 13, 14

Heatwole, Cornelius – 17 (F81) 5

Heatwool, Henry – 20 (S84) 56

Heavener, Harry – 5 (F69) 11

Hebron Church – 5 (F69) 89 (F73) 48, 49
Hector, Edmond – 12 (S76) 22
Heddin, James – 13 (S77) 50
Heddons, James – 13 (S77) 51

Hedrick
______ - 19 (S83) 29
   Elizabeth (Berger) – 8 (F72) 19
   Minnie Sue – 20 (F84) 77
   Percy – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
   William – 20 (S84) 56

Hedrigh
   Charles – 20 (F84) 74
   Mrs. Charles – see Conrode, Barbara

Heffner family – 3 (S67) 7

Hefner
   Elizabeth Virginia – 19 (F83) 23
   George – 19 (F83) 23
   Mrs. George – see Hefner, Elizabeth Virginia
   Margaret Jane Sarah Catharine – 19 (F83) 23

“Heidelberg Catechism for the Reformed Church of Virginia” – 3 (S67) 19

Heifner, Susan – 20 (S84) 56

Heiser
   George – 17 (F81) 25
   John – 14 (F78) 16

Heiskell
______ - 16 (F80) 49
   Alexander B. – 16 (S80) 57
   Alexander St. Clair – 16 (F80) 61
   Ferdinand S. – 19 (S83) 29
   Henry L. – 14 (F78) 61
   Mrs. Henry L. – see Sowers, Margaret
   Isaac P. – 19 (F83) 21
   Jesse – 19 (F83) 23
   P. A. – 17 (S81) 28
   Peter – 14 (F78) 61; 17 (F81) 25
   Mrs. Peter – see Heiskell, Susan
   Peter F. – 17 (S81) 28
   Porterfield A. – 16 (S80) 57; 19 (F83) 23
   Susan – 17 (F81) 25

Heiskell and Sowers - 7 (F71) 34

Heiss, Emanuel – 20 (S84) 56
Heitman, _____ - 5 (S69) 28, 31

Heizer
- Beulah – 17 (S81) 46
- James J. – 15 (S79) 27
- John B. – 15 (S79) 25
- William A. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25

Helms
- Jacob – 13 (S77) 50, 51
- James M. – 15 (S79) 38
- William B. – 15 (S79) 38
- Mrs. William B. – 15 (S79) 38

Helmuth, _____(Rev) – 10 (F74) 24

Helvick, George – 20 (S84) 12

Helwig, Conrad – 3 (S67) 19

Hematite ore – 14 (S78) 34

Hemb family – 10 (F74) 19

Hemecker, Barbara (Lampert) – 12 (S76) 30

Hemp
- Ada (Miss) – 11 (F75) 33
- O.C – 10 (F74) 41

Hemp family – 3 (S67) 7; 11 (F75) 33

Hemp – 11 (F75) 13
- certificates – 8 (F72) 48-52
- constables – 8 (F72) 50-52
- growers – 8 (F72) 50
- plantations- 8 (F72) 50

Hemphill
- _____ (Johnson) - 16 (F80) 14
- John – 20 (F84) 72
- Mary – 20 (F84) 74
- Robert – 7 (F71) 37
- Samuel – 20 (F84) 72, 74, 75
- Mrs. Samuel – see Crevens, Nancy

Hempp, Irmgard – 3 (S67) 12

Henderson
- _____ - 13 (S77) 41; 13 (F77) 40
- Archibald – 9 (S73) 37
- Catharine – 20 (S84) 62
- Charity – 17 (F81) 25
Daniel – 18 (S82) 18
Mrs. Daniel – see Steele, Margaret
David – 6 (F70) 54
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 10, photo; 12 (S76) 13
G. – 20 (F84) 72
Hannah – 16 (S80) 57
James – 6 (F70) 59
John – 6 (F70) 54, 59; 9 (S73) 37; 13 (S77) 38
John Nicholas Kinney – 17 (F81) 25
Joseph – 17 (F81) 25
Mrs. Joseph – see Henderson, Charity
Robert – 16 (S80) 57
Mrs. Robert – see Henderson, Hannah
Robertus – 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. Robertus – see Henderson, Catharine
Rodney D. – 18 (S82) 18
Rodney Walker – 20 (S84) 62
Samuel – 6 (F70) 55; 8 (F72) 50
Sarah – 20 (F84) 73
Thomas – 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Thomas – see Traxton, Anna Maria
William – 6 (F70) 55

Hendren
_____ - 17 (F81) 24
_____ (Judge) – 7 (S71) 11, 33
Lucy (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 32, 34
John (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 61; 18 (F82) 32; 20 (S84) 61
Mrs. John – see Hendren, Mildred
John N. – 19 (S83) 33
Mary – 15 (F79) 42
Mildred – 16 (F80) 61
Robert – 15 (F79) 42
Mrs. Robert - 15 (F79) 42; see also Hendren, Mary

Hendren’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Hendry Building – 7 (F71) 31

Heney
George – 15 (S79) 38
Mrs. George – see Cease, Caroline

Henger, Hannah (Fuls) – 12 (S76) 30

Henger family – 3 (S67) 7

Henkel
_____ (Miss Timberlake) – 14 (S78) 43
Abram Miller – 14 (S78) 43
Alive (Rupe) – 12 (S76) 30, 31
Ambrose – 3 (S67) 16; 14 (S78) 38
Ambrose (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24; 19 (F83) 4, 6
Andrew – 14 (S78) 38
David – 14 (S78) 39
Frederick Lewis – 14 (S78) 43
Mrs. Godfrey – 6 (S70) 41
Haller Hypocrates – 14 (S78) 43
Harold Dean – 11 (F75) 37
Harold K. – 11 (F75) 37
Mrs. Harold K. – see Williams, Brownie
H. H. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 31
Josephine (Moore) – 14 (S78) 43
Moses – 14 (S78) 40, 41
Naomi – 14 (S78) 38, 41
Paul – 3 (S67) 20; 8 (F72) 23; 14 (S78) 38
Paul (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 27; 12 (S76) 30; 19 (F83) 4, 16, 18
Mrs. Paul – see Negley, Elizabeth
Philip – 14 (S78) 38, 39
Philip (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24
Sabina – 14 (S78) 38
Samuel Godfrey – 14 (S78) 43
S. H. (Dr.) – 6 (F70) 22
Mrs. S. H. – 5 (F69) 31
Silon – 3 (S67) 20
Solomon – 14 (S78) 38, 39, 40, 41, 43
Mrs. Solomon – see Miller, Rebecca
Solon Paul Charles – 14 (S78) 43
Mrs. Solon P. C. – see Miller, Anna Maria

Henkel Press – 3 (S67) 17, 18; 19 (F83) 4, 17

Henks, Samuel – 6 (F70) 54

Henley
George – 6 (F70) 55
William – 6 (F70) 55

Henry
_____ (Miss) – 7 (F71) 22
B. H. (Dr.) – 8 (S72) 55
H. W. – 12 (F76) 31
Henry – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Henry – see Chestnuts, Mary
James – 9 (S73) 39
John – 6 (F70) 529 (F73) 21; 13 (S77) 30
Joseph – 9 (S73) 39
Patrick – 2 (S66) 11, 12, 15, 17; 3 (F67) 9, 10; 4 (F68) 11, 12, 13; 6 (S70) 12;
7 (F71) 22; 8 (S72) 1, 16, 17, 18, 19, 30, 33, 39, 40, 42, 43; 10 (S74) 6, 7; 11 (F75) 9, 43;
15 (F79) 31; 17 (S81) 4, 5; 20 (S84) 13
R. H. – 14 (F78) 5
Richard H. – 15 (S79) 38
Samuel – 6 (F70) 55

Henry Hill (Manassas) – 1 (F65) 10
Henry Huffer home – 7 (F71) 9
Henry Miller Iron Works – 3 (S67) 7
“Henry Miller’s ‘Mansion House’” – 7 (F71) 48-52

Henseley
   Enoch H. – 16 (F80) 61
   Mrs. Enoch – see Bridges, Ann M.

Henser family – 8 (F72) 24

Henshaw
   John – 13 (F77) 37
   Moses – 8 (F72) 57

Hensley
   George E. – 12 (F76) 31
   George W., Sr. – 20 (S84) 62
   Mrs. George W., Sr. – see Hensley, Harriet
   Harriet – 20 (S84) 62
   Vida C. – 5 (F69) 19

Henton, Hannah F. J. – 17 (S81) 28

Herberger
   Abraham – 12 (S76) 30
   Mrs. Abraham – see Vine, Jane
   Susana (Dolton) – 12 (S76) 30

Herbert
   David – 6 (F70) 54
   William – 6 (F70) 54

Herbison
   Arthur – 6 (F70) 59
   John – 6 (F70) 59

Herdman, Sarah – 20 (S84) 52

Herin, Margaret – 17 (S81) 28

“Heritage Hill” – 9 (F73) 52

Heritage Hill Farm – 11 (S75) 12

Herman, Henry – 14 (S78) 41

Hermitage (community) – 1 (F65) 5; 5 (S69) 33; 6 (S70) 48

Hernsberger
   Ad. – 20 (S84) 56
   G. W. – 20 (S84) 56
Jacob – 20 (F84) 56

Herod, John – 17 (S81) 28

heroes as namesakes – 9 (F73) 32

Herpine, Catherine (Kenerly) – 12 (S76) 31

Herring
Bethuel – 7 (F71) 11; 15 (F79) 43; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Bethuel – see Bell, Elizabeth R.
Branson – 20 (S84) 56
Mrs. C. O. – 5 (F69) 31, 32
Jane B. – 20 (F84) 67
Malinda – 20 (S84) 56
Sarah E. – 17 (S81) 28
Timothy – 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15
William – 17 (S81) 28
Mrs. William – see Herring, Sarah E.

Herrmann
Ed – 11 (S75) 22
Ed, Mrs. See: Bucher, Helen

Herrod, _____ (Capt.) – 6 (F70) 32

Herscher family – 8 (F72) 24

Hershey, Milton – 3 (S67) 6

Hersling, George – 13 (S77) 48, 55

Hervinger, Conrad – 6 (F70) 54

Heskehode, Henry – 6 (F70) 55

Hess
Christian – 16 (S80) 58
Hattie (Simmons) – 14 (F78) 48
Joseph – 20 (S84) 62
Mary E. – 11 (S75) 43
Mary Frances – see Driver, Mary Frances
Orpha (Caricofe) – 14 (S78) 47
Ruth (Kiracofe) – 14 (F78) 47
Stella – 14 (F78) 47

Hesse Castle – 1 (S65) 14

Hessian
house – 5 (F69) 8; 9 (F73) 49; 20 (F84) 14
labor – 11 (S75) 33; 16 (F80) 76; see also mercenary labor
mercenaries – 14 (S78) 45, 46, 47, 49; 15 (S79) 54; (15 (F79) 27
prisoners – 20 (F84) 29
soldiers – 9 (F73) 44; see also mercenary labor

Hessian House – 14 (S78) 45-49; 14 (S78) 45, 46, 47, 49—photos
  Corporation – 14 (S78) 45, 48

“The Hessian House Motel” – 14 (S78) 45

Heterick, Edward R. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 44, 46

Hettebach, Mary – 14 (S78) 41

Heuberger, Conrad - 10 (F74) 26

Hevener
  Mrs. H.D. – 9(S73) 67; 13 (S77) 7
  Mrs. Harry D. – 20 (F84) 8, 9, 17, 18
  Harold – 11 (S75) 29, 31; 12 (S76) 10—photo, 13
  Jacob, Sr. – 11 (S75) 22
  Jacob, Jr. Mrs. - see McNeil, Ocie
  Jacob, Jr. – 11 (S75) 29
  Washington – 11 (S75) 29

Hevener
  family – 12 (S76) 38
  house – 11 (S75) 27

Hewitt, J. H. – 6 (S70) 21

hex signs – 3 (S67) 9

Hexerei witchcraft – 3 (S67) 10

Heyberger family – 10 (F74) 19

Heyton, Omar – 6 (F70) 52

Hiawatha – 1 (S65) 8

Hibb and Rutherford – 7 (F71) 34

Hibernian Catholic Beneficial Society – 18 (S82) 33

Hibernian Society – 7 (S71) 20, 21

Hicklin, Hugh – 8 (F72) 57; 12 (F76) 42

Hickman, Robert C. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 23

Hickok
  Walter – 5 (F69) 7; 19 (S83) 22
  Walter L. – 19 (S83) 22; 20 (F84) 8, 15, 18

“Hickory Dale” – 5 (F69) 10; 9 (S73) 58, 62—photo
Hidden Valley Farm – 7 (F71) 10

“Hidden Valley History” – 11 (S75) 4-7

Hiddington, James – 13 (S77) 49

Hide
  C. H. – 20 (S84) 52, 56
  Virginia – 14 (F78) 40
  William – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

Hiden, Martha – 18 (F82) 32

Higgins, Richard – 6 (F70) 54

Higgs
  John W. – 20 (S84) 56
  Levi – 20 (S84) 56

High Bridge – 20 (F84) 24

High German – 3 (S67) 8

“Highland” – see “Ash Lawn”

Highland County – 1 (F65) 11; 3 (S67) 15; 10 (S74) 28, 30, 31; 11 (S75) 5

Highland militia – 15 (F79) 10, 11

high school marching bands – 17 (S81) 19

high sheriff – 9 (F73) 64

Hight
  George R. – 15 (S79) 25
  George W. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 23
  H. – 15 (S79) 27
  John H. – 15 (S79) 26
  Peter J. – 15 (S79) 26
  Robert S. – 15 (S79) 26
  William A. – 15 (S79) 26
  William H. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24

highway
  laws – 16 (S80) 4
  marker – 19 (S83) 37

high words – 3 (S67) 12

Hildebran, Daniel – 11 (S75) 42

Hildebrand, J. R. – 20 (F84) 5, 6
Hildebrand family – 8 (F72) 24

Hildebrand’s Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Hilderbrand
  Jacob – 12 (F76) 38
  James Walton – 16 (F80) 61
  Kate – 7 (F71) 16
  Matilda – 16 (S80) 61
  Stephen (Rev.) – 15 (F79) 38; 16 (F80) 61
  Mrs. Stephen – see Hilderbrand, Matilda

Hill
  A. P. (Gen.) – 8 (F72) 40
  Benjamin Harvey – 2 (S66) 26
  Daniel – 17 (F81) 25
  Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 61; 20 (F84) 72
  James – 9 (S73) 40
  James B. – 16 (F80) 62
  Joseph – 20 (S84) 56
  McCoy – 5 (F69) 19; 19 (F83) 44; 20 (F84) 8
  Reuben D. – 16 (F80) 61
  Mrs. Reuben D. – see Hill, Elizabeth
  Richard I. – 15 (S79) 39
  Susan – 16 (F80) 62
  William – 20 (S84) 52
  Mrs. William – 20 (S84) 56

“Hill Country of Judea” – 5 (F69) 20, 21, 23, 25, 27, 29

Hilleary, Mrs. W. P. – 5 (F69) 33, 34

Hillenbrand, Margaret Meredith – 11 (F75) 32

Hills, Ada A. – 5 (S69) 19, 20

Hill’s Pump – 9 (F73) 24

Hilton, Elijah – 6 (F70) 54

Himmelsbriefe – 3 (S67) 11

Hindall, Magdalene (Skidmore) – 20 (F84) 73

Hindgardner, Fleta – 14 (F78) 48

Hinds, James – 13 (S77) 46

Hiner’s Mill – 198 (F82) 7, 10

Hines, Rachel – 16 (F80) 62
Hinger, Frederick – see Hanger, Frederick

Hinkel, Godfrey, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 20

Hinkle, Just – 9 (S73) 37

Hinton
   _____ - 3 (S67) 8
   Sarah Margaret – 16 (F80) 62
   Silas – 16 (F80) 62; 17 (S81) 28

Hinvom, (Rev.) _____ - 20 (S84) 49

Hiob Blessing – 3 (S67) 12

Hippert family – 8 (F72) 24

Hiser, Ann Eliza – 17 (F81) 25

Hiserman, David – 13 (F77) 24

Hiserman family – 8 (F72) 24

Hisey
   David – 20 (S84) 56
   George – 20 (S84) 56
   Mary – 20 (S84) 56
   Nancy – 20 (S84) 56
   Susan – 20 (S84) 56

historic
   districting – 15 (S79) 4-16
   districts – 11 (F75) 21
   houses – 11 (F75) 15, 17, 19, 21, 22, 23, 25
   markers – 11 (F75) 7, 12, 41, 24; 13 (F77) 17, 15—photo; 14 (S78) 33, 49
   plaques – 17 (S81) 5, 6
   preservation – 5 (F69) 7-20; 8 (F72) 5; 11 (F75) 15-28
   restoration – 8 (F72) 5
   sites – 2 (F66) 6, 7
   trails – 11 (F75) 24
   See also: Old Homes, Augusta County series

Historic Homes of Northern Virginia – 5 (F69) 9; 7 (F71) 15

Historic Landmark Commission – 2 (F66) 6

Historic Staunton Foundation – 13 (F77) 19

“A Historic Virginia Home” – 4 (F68) 4B

historical
   archaeology – 2 (F66) 6
   societies – 2 (F66) 7
Elizabeth (Shipman) – 20 (F84) 72
George S. – 18 (S82) 18

Hodges
G. Dayton, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 11; 12 (F75) 43; 290 (F84) 5
G. Dayton, Mrs. - see: McComb, Mary Virginia
John – 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 42
John H. – 16 (F80) 32
Joseph – 16 (S80) 24
Mary (Shomo) – 12 (F76) 47
Mrs. William T. – 5 (S69) 21

Hoenshel
Elmer – 14 (F78) 24
G. W. – 14 (F78) 24, 25

Hoff
_____ - 13 (S77) 56
Edwin S. – 17 (S81) 35
Joseph – 13 (S77) 53
Leonard –1 3 (S77) 53
Samuel – 13 (F77) 41

Hoffaker, Michael – 5 (F70) 55

Hoffens family – 3 (S67) 7

Hoffman
Alonzo Newton – 20 (F84) 67
M. C. – 20 (F84) 12
Mrs. M. C. – 20 (F84) 5, 12
Sylvester – 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Sylvester – see Hoffman, Virginia
Virginia – 20 (F84) 67

Hoffmann, Oswald C. J. (Dr.) – 8 (F72) 30

Hofmeyer family – 8 (F72) 24

Hofstra, Warren – 20 (S84) 11

Hog, Peter – 10 (S74) 28; 20 (S84) 17

Hoge
_____ (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 71
Arista – 4 (S68) 5; 7 (F71) 17, 18
Frank – 4 (S68) 5
James – 18 (F82) 33
Lillian – 11 (F75) 34
Moses – 10 (S74) 19
P. – 20 (S84) 63
P. B. – 7 (S71) 32
Walter – 11 (F75) 34
Mrs. Walter - see Ast, ____

Hoge & McChesney – 5 (F69) 31

Hogg
    _____ - 14 (S78) 11
    Ann (Effinger) – 14 (F78) 58
    Elizabeth (Bennett) – 12 (S76) 24
    James – 6 (F70) 52; 14 (F78) 58, 61; 16 (S80) 58
    Peter – 12 (S76) 24

Hogsett
    ______ Dr. – 11 (S75) 21
    Natalie (Zirkle) – 11 (S75) 21

Hogsett
    house – 11 (S75) 29; 11 (F75) 30
    stable – 11 (F75) 25, 46

Hogshead
    Andrew – 20 (S84) 56
    Charles – 14 (F78) 47; 18 (S82) 26
    David – 18 (S82) 18, 26
    David B. – 15 (F79) 43
    Mrs. David B. – see McChesney, _____
    E. – 15 (S79) 39
    Edward – 20 (S84) 48
    Elijah – 19 (S83) 323; 20 (S84) 40
    Elisah – 17 (S81) 45
    Henry – 20 (S84) 56
    James – 20 (S84) 56
    J. Morgan – 20 (S84) 42
    Mrs. John – 20 (S84) 56
    John, Sr. – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 55
    John G. – 20 (S84) 56
    John Marshall – 15 (S79) 39
    Margaret – 11 (S75) 47
    Margaret C. – 19 (S83) 32
    Meredith – 5 (F69) 8
    Morgan – 20 (S84) 48, 52, 56
    Newt – 20 (S84) 56
    Olgie (Landes) – 14 (F78) 47, 48
    Ozbert – 20 (S84) 56
    Richard – 5 (F69) 8, 9
    Thomas – 4 (S68) 11; 18 (S82) 26
    William – 18 (S82) 26
    William E. – 20 (S84) 56

Hogshead family cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Hogshead’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Hohman, Georg – 3 (S67) 11
Hoke, Jacob – 8 (F72) 41

Holbert, William R. – 15 (S79) 25

Holden, Dorothy Rodes – 19 (F83) 50

Holdroyd, _____ - 16 (S80) 35

Hole, Peter –9 (S73) 36, 37; 13 (F77) 36

holidays – see Christmas; Decoration Day; Fourth of July; Lee-Jackson Day; New Year’s Day; Washington’s Birthday

Holl, Daniel – 10 (F74) 26

Hollar, Hattie – 14 (F78) 38

Hollings, Pam – 13 (S77) 21-36

Hollis
   James – 6 (F70) 52, 55
   John – 6 (F70) 52, 55

Holly, William – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 50

Holman, Maybelle (Nash) – 11 (F75) 5

Holsinger, S. D. – 4 (S68) 6

Holstein, Paul A. (Judge) – 7 (S71) 16

Holston River – 2 (S66) 12; 10 (S74) 27

Holt
   Charles – 9 (F73) 58
   Charles A. – 5 (F69) 31
   Frank T. – 5 (F69) 31
   Henry W. – 4 (S68) 5; 5 (S69) 41; 7 (S71) 13, 15; 7 (F71) 17
   Mrs. Henry W. see Braxton, _____ (Miss)
   Harry Winston – 20 (F84) 11

Holvet (Hulvet), Sarah – 18 (S82) 18

home
   guards – 5 (F69) 27
   remedies – 5 (F69) 34, 35

“Home Stretch Farm” – 5 (F69) 16; 17 (F81) 54-59, photos—54-58

Homes, William E. – 7 (F71) 10

Honaker’s Store – 7 (F71) 34
Honihan, Thomas – 19 (S83) 32

Hood
Anthony – 6 (F70) 55
Lucas – 6 (F70) 55

Hoodoo Spring – see Seawright Spring

Hook
Esther (Belshaw) – 20 (F84) 73
James Lewis – 10 (F74) 20

Hooker, Joseph (Gen.) – 2 (S66) 23

Hooks
Elisha – 20 (S84) 52
Peachy F. – 20 (S84) 52
William K. – 20 (S84) 52

Hoomes, George – 6 (S70) 5

Hoover
_____ - 11 (F75) 32; 17 (S81) 29
Ann Eliza – 19 (F83) 23
Christian – 18 (S82) 19
Henry L. – 19 (F83) 23
Mrs. Henry L. – see Hoover, Ann Eliza
Herbert – 3 (S67) 6
H. L. – 20 (S84) 56
Isaac – 20 (S84) 56
James N. – 18 (F82) 10
Jesse – 14 (F78) 62
Mrs. John W. – 14 (S78) 43
Laura – 20 (S84) 56
Mary Ann – 20 (S84) 56
Samuel – 15 (S79) 39

Hoover [James N.] Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Hoover place – 5 (F69) 13

Hoover School – 8 (S72) 21

Hope
James Barron – 12 (F76) 35
Nicholas – 17 (F81) 35, 41

Hopeman Parkway – 5 (F69) 16

Hopewell
Gertrude – 20 (S84) 48
Harry – 20 (S84) 48
Mrs. Harry – see Hopewell, Gertrude
John S. – 14 (F78) 62
John W. – 20 (S84) 42, 46, 48, 56

Hopkins

_______ - 13 (S77) 20
Archibald – 20 (F84) 74
B. F. – 20 (S84) 56
Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 73
Ephraim – 20 (F84) 73
John – 20 (F84) 72, 75
Mrs. John – see Gordon, Jean
Mary – 20 (F84) 72
Philip – 17 (S81) 35
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72

Hopkins & Clarke – 20 (S84) 56

Hopkins genealogy – 20 (F84) 71

Hopton, John – 6 (F70) 54

Horn

Alexander – 20 (S84) 56
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 56
Christian – 20 (S84) 52
C. V. – 20 (S84) 56
Herman, Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (F78) 53
James – 20 (S84) 56
Jonathan – 20 (S84) 56
Joseph C. – 20 (S84) 56
Mabel – 14 (F78) 44
Strother – 20 (S84) 56
Tom – 20 (S84) 56

Horn family – 14 (F78) 41

Hornback, Benjamin – 13 (F77) 30, 32, 33

Hornby, John – 16 (F80) 7, 9

Horner Classical School – 8 (S72) 9

Horner’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Hornet (newspaper) – 7 (F71) 33

horse

company – 7 (F71) 31
races – 3 (F67) 17; 8 (S72) 5
stealing – 3 (F67) 18

horsedrawn sprinkler – 11 (S75) 16
horseless electric carriage – 11 (S75) 19

horses – 3 (S67) 15; 9 (S73) 34, 35

Horhour
   Paul – 10 (F74) 19
   Paul, Mrs. – see: Rosen, Alleene

Hosaflook, Harold – 20 (S84) 48

Hoshour
   Ash – 7 (S71) 30
   D. D. – 16 (S80) 58
   Mrs. D. D. – see Hoshour, Rebecca J.
   Kenton Harper – 16 (S80) 58
   Rebecca J. – 16 (S80) 58

Hospital Run – 13 (F77) 37

hospital supplies – 1 (S65) 17

hospitals, military – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 9, 13 –
   See also King’s Daughters’ Hospital; Western Lunatic Asylum

Hotchkiss, Jedediah – 1 (F65) 7, 18; 5 (F69) 13, 20, 31; 7 (S71) 32, 52; 7 (F71) 7, 16, 12, 52; 9 (S73) 13;
   12 (76) 29, 31; 13 (F77) 21, 22; 14 (F78) 20, 35, 38; 15 (F79) 14, 15, 16; 16 (S80) 20; 18 (S82) 33;
   18 (F82) 5; 20 (S84) 56; 20 (F84) 53, 55

Hotchkiss map – 7 (F71) 7, 16

Hotel Kalorama – 5 (F69) 30

Hotel Mozart – 5 (F69) 30

hotels – 5 (F69) 24, 30; 6 (S70) 17

Hotinger
   William – 7 (F71) 12
   William H. – 15 (S79) 55

Hot Springs Brimstone – See: Mammoth Hot Springs

Hottel
   C. D. – 20 (S84) 56
   Elisabeth – 3 (S67) 20
   Irene (Buckner) – 20 (S84) 46, 56
   J. F. – 20 (S84) 41, 43, 45, 46
   John F. – 20 (S84) 39
   Joseph F. – 20 (S84) 45, 52, 56
   Rebecca – see Decker, Rebecca
   Tom – 20 (S84) 56
Houdashell, Lorenzo – 16 (F80) 62; see also Houdeshell, Lorenzo

Houdeshell
  Dave – 20 (S84) 56
  John – 20 (S84) 56
  Lorenzo – 20 (S84) 56; see also Houdashell, Lorenzo
  Samuel – 20 (S84) 56

Houff
  Benjamin – 16 (S80) 58
  Josie – 14 (F78) 45
  Mae – 14 (F78) 45
  Mary Lillian Coiner – see Coiner, Mary Lillian

Houff family cemetery- 9 (S73) 42

Houghton, Matthew – 16 (F80) 7

Houlk, _______ - 13 (S77) 20

house
  blessing – 3 (S67) 16
  demolition – 9 (F73) 41
  -raisings – 6 (S70) 46

“The Housekeeper” – 5 (F69) 30

Houseman, George – 19 (F83) 23

House of Burgesses – 2 (S66) 8, 9, 3 (F67) 9, 11, m 14; 6b (S70) 8, 13; 7 (F71) 21, 22;
  8 (S72) 59; 11; 9 (S73) 17, 18, 21; 10 (S74) 5; 11 (F75) 10, 12 (S76) 25; 14 (S78) 11, 14, 16, 17,
  18; 19 (F83) 14, 15; 20 (F84) 57

House of Delegates – 4 (F68) 8, 9, 8 (S72) 45

House of Israel Cemetery – 11 (S75) 29; 11 (F75) 35

Houser, William S. – 17 (S81) 46

Houston
  Archibald – 20 (F84) 74
  M. H. – 19 (F83) 21
  Nathan – 20 (F84) 71
  Samuel – 4 (F68) 6; 13 (F77) 17
  William W. – 19 (S83) 29

Houston family – 1 (S65) 13; 20 (F84) 28

Hover
  Bossell – 9 (S73) 37
  Bostley – 9 (S73) 39
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Age</th>
<th>Reference 1</th>
<th>Reference 2</th>
<th>Reference 3</th>
<th>Reference 4</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Allen</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>S70, 5, 7</td>
<td>F81, 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>E. C.</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>F81, 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. E. C.</td>
<td></td>
<td>[see Howard, Lucy F.]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>F80, 62</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George B</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>S73, 47, 49, 50, 52, 54, 55</td>
<td>[see Howard, Lucy F.]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriet</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>S82, 34</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ign.</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>S77, 43</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane Colston (Miss)</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>S69, 19</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John (Rev.)</td>
<td>19</td>
<td>S83, 30</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John H.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>S79, 26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julia</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>F80, 62</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy F.</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>F81, 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>McHenry</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>F72, 37</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howard’s Creek</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>S76, 7; 13</td>
<td>F77, 40</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howardsville</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>S70, 5; 20</td>
<td>F84, 57</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howardsville Gap</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>S78, 36</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howardsville Turnpike</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>S78, 33; 20</td>
<td>F84, 57, 58</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howdyshell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doyle W.</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>S71, 43</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. Doyle W.</td>
<td></td>
<td>[see Beard, Esther]</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>S84, 52</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howe</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>S74, 37</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J. W. (Rev.)</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>S84, 56</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howell</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>S80, 58</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ben, Mr. &amp; Mrs.</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>F69, 14</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>F70, 59; 13</td>
<td>S77, 47, 48, 49, 55</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esteline Susan</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>S80, 58</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>F80, 62</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>F70, 59; 13</td>
<td>S77, 48, 47</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>F71, 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Ellen</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>F80, 62</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>F71, 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howerton, John</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>F70, 62</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howser</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David S.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>S79, 24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James W.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>S79, 25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William S.</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>S79, 24</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah E.</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>S81, 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>F70, 62</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Hoyland, George – 6 (F70) 63

Huddell, _____ - 19 (F83) 43

Huddle, Henry – 17 (S81) 29

Hudgins, Moran H. (Col.) – 8 (S72) 9

Hudson
   _____ - 16 (F80) 62
   Charles – 6 (S70) 5, 6; 14 (F78) 62
   Cora – 11 (S75) 25
   Elizabeth – 19 (S83) 30
   George – 16 (S80) 61; 20 (F84) 67
   Hannah Logan – 16 (S80) 41, 61
   Ida F. – 7 (F71) 17, 18
   James W. – 5 (F69) 12; 15 (S79) 39; 17 (S81) 29; 19 (S83) 30
   Mrs. James W. – 17 (S81) 29; see also Hudson, Elizabeth
   James Wickliffe – 15 (S79) 39
   J. W. – 18 (S82) 15

Hudson property – 11 (S75) 23, 25

Hueston, Robert – 6 (F70) 55

Huettel, William L. – 8 (S72) 47

Huff
   _____ - 13 (S77) 52
   Amanda – 15 (F79) 43
   Francis – 9 (F73) 48; 15 (F79) 43
   Franklin H. – 16 (S80) 58
   Mrs. Franklin H. – see Jennings, Letitia A.
   John – 8 (S72) 53, 56
   Joshua – 16 (F80) 49
   Leo – 13 (S77) 53
   Silas L. – 9 (F73) 48
   Susannah – 16 (F80) 62

Huffer
   Abraham – 20 (S84) 56
   Alexander – 20 (S84) 56
   Carrie – 14 (F78) 42
   Daniel – 20 (S84) 56
   Daid – 20 (S84) 56
   Helen – 7 (F71) 10
   Henry – 20 (S84) 52, 56
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
   John – 20 (S84) 56
   Maude – 14 (F78) 42
   Samuel – 20 (S84) 56
   Samuel, Sr. – 20 (S84) 56
   Susan – 20 (S84) 56
W. A. – 7 (F71) 9
William – 20 (S84) 56

Huffer family – 14 (F78) 36, 41

Huffman
Abraham – 20 (S84) 52, 56
B. M. – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 55
Briscoe – 17 (S81) 29
Carl – 7 (F71) 11
Christopher – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Christopher – see Evighly, Barbara
Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 46
Everette – 14 (F78) 39
George – 20 (S84) 56
I. H. – 20 (S84) 56
Ira P. – 20 (S84) 52, 56
James Franklin – 20 (S84) 52
J. H. – 20 (S84) 52
Joseph – 20 (S84) 56
Maria S. – 19 (S83) 30
Martin – 20 (S84) 56
Minnie (Smith) – 14 (F78) 44
Robert – 20 (S84) 56
Sam – 20 (S84) 56
S. F. – 20 (S84) 41, 52, 56
Simon – 14 (F78) 37
Sylvester – 17 (S81) 29
William W. – 20 (F84) 6, 8

Huff’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 10

Huggart
James – 13 (S77) 41
William – 13 (S77) 41

Hugh K. Cassell Elementary School – 10 (S74) 17

Hugh Mann’s Mill – 10 (S74) 28

Hugh Paul’s Tavern – 14 (F78) 6

Hughart
James – 9 (S73) 38; 12 (F75) 42
Thomas (Col.) – 5 (F69) 11, 40; 11 (F75) 11

Hughes
Ephraim – 9 (S73) 39
Euphemia – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53
James – 5 (F69) 43
Thomas – 8 (S72) 35, 64
W. – 13 (S77) 39
William – 6 (F70) 55; 13 (S77) 39; 14 (S78) 8
Hughes & Bell Drug Store – 5 (F69) 31
Hughey, Joseph – 6 (F70) 33
Huguenots – see French Huguenots
Hull
Mrs. A. R. – 20 (F84) 15
Mrs. Cordell – 4 (S68) 13-15 throughout
Hullihen
H.W. – 12 (F76) 31
Walter. Q. (Rev.) – 4 (S68) 5; 18 (S82) 33
Hulvey
Alta – 14 (F78) 48
Mrs. S. - 13 (S77)11
Hulvey Mill – 9 (F73) 45; 18 (F82) 6, 10
Humbert
Daniel – 16 (F80) 62
Jacob – 16 (F80) 62; 18 (F82) 12
Jacob, Sr. – 17 (S81) 29
Humble
Conrode – 20 (F84) 75
Martin – 8 (F72) 51; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Martin – see Delay, Anna
Hume
Edgar Erskine – 5 (S69) 37
George – 10 (F74) 12
Noel – 8 (F72) 9
Humpback Bridge – 16 (S80) 13—photo
Humphrey
Alexander – 20 (F84) 11
James – 20 (S84) 39
Samuel – 16 (S80) 38
Humphreys
Alexander – 3 (F67) 15-22; 5 (F69) 13; 12 (S76) 22, 23, 24, 25; 9 (F73) 28
Mrs. Alexander – see Brown, Mary
David – 19 (S83) 25
David Carlisle – 3 (F67) 16; 12 (S76) 22
Mrs. David Carlisle – 3 (F67) 16
Enos – 17 (S81) 29
John – 6 (F70) 54
Margaret – 19 (S83) 25
Margaret (Blackwood) – 19 (S83) 25
Richard – 6 (F70) 54
Samuel – 18 (F82) 32; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Samuel – see Humphreys, Margaret
William S. – 15 (S79) 26

Humphries
____ (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 35
A. F. – 18 (S82) 19
Anna Lee – see Reeves, Anna Lee
David C. (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 58
David D. – 16 (S80) 58
Franklin – 18 (S82) 19
Margaret – see Finley, Margaret
Paul G. – 5 (F69) 12

Humphries graves – 9 (S73) 42

Humpie Jake Kibler Place – 7 (F71) 9

Hungate
Charles – 6 (F70) 59
John – 6 (F70) 59

Hunget
Charles – 13 (S77) 49
John – 13 (S77) 49

Hunt
____ - 14 (F78) 19
S. H. – 8 (S72) 53

Hunter
____ (Gen.) – 18 (F82) 6; 20 (F84) 49
____ (Union Gen.) – 1 (F65) 14, 15, 16
Catherine – 11 (S75) 43; 14 (F78) 62
David – 14 (S78) 50-55; 20 (F84) 51
James – 14 (F78) 62; 16 (S80) 59
John – 20 (S84) 56
Mathew – 15 (S79) 39
Matthew T. – 14 (F78) 62
Meade – 14 (F78) 39
Samuel – 11 (S75) 43; 14 (F78) 69; 16 (S80) 59
Sarah J. (Sitlington) – 14 (F78) 69
William – 16 (F80) 63
Mrs. William – see Alexander, _____
William W. – 20 (S84) 62

Hunter cemetery (Black) – 9 (S73) 42

Hunter family – 5 (F69) 28; 20 (F84) 57

Huntersville – 15 (F79) 5
hunting – 1 (S65) 22, 23; 2 (F66) 10-14 throughout
dogs – 1 (S65) 22

Huntington, WV – 9 (F73) 13

Hupman
Richard D. – 20 (F84) 8
Valentine – 7 (F71) 10

Huppmann, George – 18 (F82) 32

Hurley, Michael – 9 (F73) 39

Hurst, Nathaniel – 19 (F83) 42

Hurt
Charles W. – 15 (F79) 27
Fleming – 5 (F69) 42
James – 6 (F70) 54

Hustings Court – 4 (F68) 9; 6 (S70) 33

Hustom, William – 6 (F70) 55

Huston
Archibald – 15 (S79) 39
James – 18 (F82) 5

Hutchens Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Hutcheson
George A. – 4 (S68) 6; 15 (S79) 27
James A. – 15 (S79) 26
John – 4 (F68) 28
Robert – 13 (F77) 37, 40

Hutcheson & Moffett – 16 (F80) 42

Hutcheson Hotel – 16 (F80) 33

Hutchins, Thomas – 16 (F80) 63

Hutchinson
G. W. – 4 (S68) 6
John – 16 (F80) 7
Margaret – 15 (F79) 43
William – 6 (F70) 59

Hutchison
Alexander – 20 (S84) 62
Mrs. Alexander – see Hutchison, Mildred
Mary Margaret – 20 (S84) 62
Mildred – 20 (S84) 62
William – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (S77) 43

Huwes, Jacob – 3 (S67) [no page given]

Hutton
   Mrs. Ernest – 13 (S77) 11
   Mrs. Ernest W. – 20 (F84) 8, 9
   James – 13 (S77) 5
   Mary – 11 (S75) 40

H. W. King & Company – 16 (F80) 38

Hyce, George – 6 (F70) 54

Hyde
   Addison – 14 (F78) 62; 19 (F83) 42, 47
   Mrs. Addison – see Hyde, Mary
   Charles – 16 (S80) 59
   Mrs. Charles – see Miller, Mary C.
   Charles C. – 19 (S83) 30
   Charles K. – 16 (S80) 59
   Dave -5 (F69) 28
   John Hansford – 16 (F80) 63
   Mary – 14 (F78) 62
   Mary N. – 11 (S75) 40
   Mary Nancy – 16 (S80) 59
   William A. – 11 (S75) 40
   William Allison – 16 (S80) 59

Hyden, Joseph - 16 (S80) 59

Hyden [D. M.] Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Hyden [D. M.] Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Hynes, Francis – 6 (S70) 51

Hyrons
   Joseph – 20 (F84) 73
   Samuel – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. Samuel – see Wilson, Christian

Hysaw, Andrew – 9 (S73) 38

I

ice
   box - 9 (S73) 10
   house – 7 (F71) 17, 18

“I know not what course, etc.” - 11 (F75) 9
Illinois Indians – 6 (F70) 29

illiteracy – 3 (S67) 5; 9 (S73) 11, 12; 10 (F74) 31

illuminated writing – see Fractur

Imboden

_____ (Col.) – 1 (F65) 14
Benjamin F. – 15 (F79) 43
David W. – 16 (F80) 63
Eliza – 17 (S81) 29
F. M. – 20 (S84) 60, 63, 66
George – 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15; 15 (F79) 51; 16 (F80) 63
Henry – 14 (F78) 62; 16 (S80) 59
Isabella – 17 (S81) 29
John – 14 (S78) 35, 36
John D. – 1 (F65) 8, 10, 14, 15, 18; 5 (F69) 15; 8 (F72) 34; 17 (S81) 29; 18
(s82) 12; 19 (F83) 30; 19 (F83) 23; 20 (S84) 63
Mrs. John D. – see Imboden, Eliza; McCue, Eliza
Samuella – 14 (F78) 62

Imboden family – 8 (F72) 24; 19 (F83) 10

Imbodem family – 10 (F74) 22

immigration – 10 (F74) 7

importation order – 14 (S78) 5

impressment law – 11 (F75) 12

indentured servants – 12 (S76) 22, 27

indentures – 4 (F68) 17, 22, 23; 5 (F69) 43; 8 (F72) 13

Independence Hill – 5 (F69) 25

India Tea Company – 2 (S66) 9

Indian

attacks – 9 (S73) 59; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 5
barrow – 14 (F78) 4
burials – 2 (F66) 14, 15, 16
census – 2 (F66) 17
conflicts – 1 (S65) 8; 2 (S66) 9, 10, 16; 3 (F67) 13; 6 (S70) 53; 6 (F70) 29, 36;
8 (S72) 33; 10 (S74) 25-33; 10 (F74) 34; 16 (F80) 4
descendants – 10 (F74) 40
food supply – 2 (F66) 13, 14
games – 11 (F75) 30
hunting grounds – 2 (F66) 8; 16 (F80) 18, 19, 20, 22; 17 (S81) 42
mounds – 2 (F66) 14, 15, 16
pots – 2 (F66) 12, 13
relics – see Indian spearheads
reservations – 2 (F66) 9; 6 (F70) 29
spearheads – 2 (F66) 8, 10, 12
tools – 2 (F66) 11, 12
tools – 6 (S70) 46
treaties – 3 (F67) 11
tribes – 3 (F67) 10; 19 (S83) 23
villages – 2 (F66) 13-16 throughout
visitors – 9 (F73) 28

Indian Creek – 2 (S66) 13; 13 (S77) 41

Indian Ridge – 13 (S77) 49

Indian Spring – see Seawright Spring

Indian Wars – 3 (F67) 10; 4 (F68) 18

Indians – 5 (F69) 21; 6 (F70) 29, 36; 8 (S72) 11; 12 (F76) 23; 16 (F80) 33; 20 (F84) 23, 24; 20 (S84) 13
See also Catawba; Cherokee; Delaware, Iroquois, Monacan, Matchstick, Ottawa, Shawnee, Sioux, Tuckahoe, Tuscarora

“Indians and Indian Relics in Augusta County” – 2 (F66) 5-17

Indians of Eastern Virginia – 2 (F66) 8

Indians of the Shenandoah Valley – 2 (F66) 15, 16, 17

industrialization – 1 (F65) 6

industry and manufacturing – 1 (F65) 19; 14 (F78) 20, 21
See also steel

inflation – 11 (F75) 12

Ingalls City – see Waynesboro Junction

Ingle, George – 13 (S77) 54

Inglemen Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Ingleside Hotel – 7 (S71) 23

Inglis
John – 6 (F70) 52
William – 6 (F70) 52, 59

Inglish, Charles – 13 (S77) 54

Ingraham, Samuel – 6 (F70) 52

Ingrahm, D. C. – 17 (S81) 29

Inman, Henry – 12 (F76) 22
“In Memoriam – Harry L. Nash” – 11 (F75) 4-5

“In Memory of Herbert Sipes Turner” – 13 (S77) 4-5

Innes, James – 17 (S81) 5

inoculations – 7 (S71) 49; see also vaccinations

insane asylum – see Western Lunatic Asylum; Western State Hospital

Inskeep
   Hannah C. – 17 (S81) 29
   Jemima – 17 (S81) 29
   John – 17 (S81) 29
   Mrs. John – see Inskeep, Jemima

insurance policy records – 8 (F72) 8

integration of public schools – 7 (S71) 36

International Lutheran Hour – 8 (F72) 28

International Walther League – 8 (F72) 29

Interstate 81 – see route I-81

“Inverale” – 7 (F71) 8

“Intervals” – 13 (F77) 43-47

Intolerable Acts – 6 (F70) 29

Ione, Francis – 15 (S79) 39

Ireland – see Ulster

Ireson, Jacob – 13 (S77) 40, 41

Irick
   _____ (Blakemore) – 20 (S84) 43
   Peter – 20 (S84) 43

Irish
   battalion – 15 (S79) 5
   disputes – 14 (F78) 10
   laborers – 14 (F78) 10
   Presbyterians – 16 (F80) 4
   settlers – 9 (F73) 5, 37, 38, 39, 40; 20 (F84) 24, 25

Irish Alley – see Staunton streets: Johnson Street

iron - 1 (S65) 25; 7 (F71) 499 (S73) 5
forge – 7 (F71) 8, 10, 23
furnace cylinders – 14 (S78) 37
furnaces – 14 (S78) 33-37
ore – 14 (S78) 34
mines – (F78) 22
workers – 11 (F75) 13

Irons, William F., Mr, & Mrs. – 5 (S69) 38, 39; 5 (F69) 15

ironworks – 2 (F66) 6; 3 (S67) 7; 5 (F69) 10, 26, 27; 7 (S71) 49; 7 (S71) 8, 10, 23, 51, 52

Iroquois Confederacy – 1 (S65) 8
See also Cayuga Indians; Mohawk Indians; Oneida Indians; Onondaga Indians; Seneca Indians; Tuscarora Indians

Iroquois Indians – 1 (S65) 8, 9

Irrick, Andrew B. – 7 (F71) 22

Irvin
Charles – 12 (F76) 42
James – 12 (F76) 43

Irvine
A. W. – 5 (S69) 39
A. Wayt – 14 (S78) 44
Benami – 20 (S84) 39, 52
Benjamin – 15 (F79) 43
Francis – 11 (S75) 42
Hannah (Logan) – 16 (S80) 23, 40
Jacob C. – 16 (S80) 59
James E. – 10 (S74) 16
James Estill – 14 (S78) 44
Mrs. James Estill – see King, Hannah Moffett
James H. – 20 (S84) 52
Jane – 15 (F79) 43
J. M. – 5 (S69) 39
John – 6 (F70) 55; 20 (S84) 56
Margaret C. – 15 (S79) 59
P. C. – 17 (F81) 25
William – 11 (S75) 44

Irving, Babe – 7 (S71) 30—photo

Irwin
Andrew – 20 (F84) 75
Edward – 20 (F84) 73, 74, 75
Mrs. Edward – see Curry, Elizabeth
Jean (Curry) 20 (F84) 74
Margaret – 20 (F84) 71
Margaret (Curry) – 20 (F84) 73
Mary – 20 (F84) 72
Samuel – 20 (F84) 73
Iseman
Estaline – 11 (S75) 42
Mary A. – 11 (S75) 42

Isenberg, _____ - 14 (F78) 37

Isener, Michael – 13 (F77) 31

itinerant
painter – 19 (S83) 18
workers – 9 (F73) 43

Ivor Station – 8 (S72) 47

Ivy Creek – 6 (S70) 6

“Ity Dell Acres” – 7 (F71) 13

J

Jack Jouett Chapter, D.A.R. – 17 (S81) 6, 9

Jack Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 11, 16

Jackson
Andrew – 1 (F65) 5; 7 (F71) 32; 17 (F81) 56,57
Clayborn F. – 16 (F80) 37, 38
C. M. – 20 (S84) 56
David, Jr. – 14 (S78) 38
Donald – 20 (F84) 10
H. R. – 15 (F79) 5, 6
John – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 46; 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. John – see Claypool, Martha
Julia Marshal – 16 (F80) 63
Mary – 15 (F79) 43
Pamela – 16 (F80) 63
Robert – 17 (F81) 43
Samuel – 11 (S75) 47
Stonewall – see Jackson, T. J.; Jackson, Thomas J.; Jackson, Thomas Jonathan
T. H. – 16 (F80) 63
Mrs. T. H. – see Jackson, Pamela
T. J. – 14 (F78) 20; 15 (F79) 4, 6, 7, 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 18; 16 (S80) 9, 19
Thomas J. – 10 (S74) 15, 18, 30; 12 (F76) 29; 13 (F77) 19; 20 (F84) 33, 34;
18 (S82) 11; 20 (S84) 44
Thomas Jonathan – 1 (S65) 18, 19; 2 (S66) 9-13 throughout; 4 (S68) 17-23;
5 (F69) 11, 16, 28, 39; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 8, 52; 8 (S72) 7, 8;
8 (F72) 35-40 throughout, 42; 17 (S81) 14, 15
Thomas Mann – 14 (F78) 62
William – 9 (S73) 37; 11 (S75) 4, 5
William G. (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 62
Mrs. William G. – see Sowers, Mary J.
Willis – 15 (F79) 43
Mrs. Willia – see Jackson, Mary
W. L. – 20 (F84) 52

“Jackson and Lee” – 4 (S68) 17-23
Jackson Hole – 10 (F74) 33
Jackson Primary School – 7 (S71) 35
Jackson River – 11 (S75) 4, 5; 10 (S74) 28
Jackson River Depot – 9 (F73) 8, 9
Hunt Club – 11 (S75) 6

“Jackson’s Foot Cavalry” – 15 (F79) 15
Jackson’s Mountain – 12 (S76) 7
Jackson’s Purchase -16 (F80) 14
Jacob (runaway servant) – 5 (S69) 40
Jacob, Cary F. – 17 (S81) 9

Jacob Freeze house – see Swank-Ruddle house
Jacobi, _____ (Dr.) – 2 (F66) [no page given]
Jacques, Gerald E. – 11 (S75) 4; 20 (F84) 11
Jading, James – 6 (F70) 59

Jaffe
Alfred – 7 (F71) 18
Mrs. Alfred – see Ranson, M. Fontaine

jails – 3 (F67) 8; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

James
David- 13 (S77) 42
John – 20 (S84) 56

“James A. Fishburne—Founder Fishburne Military School” – 8 (S72) 3-10
James Blackley, commission merchant – 5 (F69) 31

“James Patton—a Forgotten Colonial Patriot” – 4 (S68) 24-35

James River – 2 (S66) 15; 2 (F66) 11; 6 (S70) 5, 7, 13; 8 (72) 44; 10 (F74) 12; 14 (S78) 6, 8, 9, 17, 22, 26, 27, 28
and Kanawha Canal towpath – 16 (S80) 11—engraving
Canal – 9 (F73) 29; 20 (F84) 52
Canal Company – 16 (S80) 15
Company – 16 (S80) 15
navigation – 4 (F68) 10

Jameson, William – 8 (F72) 51

James T. Clarke and Co. – 20 (S84) 43

Jamestown – 1 (S65) 10; 8 (S72) 35
excavations – 2 (F66) 6

J & C Watson Pottery – 9 (S73) 14

Jane, Adelpha – 11 (S75) 41

Japan Current – 2 (F66) 10

Jarman, L. Wilson – 4 (S68) 12

Jarman’s Gap – 6 (S70) 6

Jarvis
Edward – 16 (F80) 34, 35
Joseph – 16 (F80) [page entry lacking]
Thomas – 13 (F77) 37

J. A. White & Co – 13 (F77) 23

Jeeb, William – 16 (F80) 7

Jeffers, Jack – 10 (F74) 5; 20 (F84) 11

Jefferson
Dorothy E. – 12 (S76) 39
Frances (Eppes) – 6 (F70) 10
Judith – 5 (S69) 34
Lucy – 6 (F70) 9
Mary (Randolph) – 6 (F70) 17
Peter – 5 (S69) 34; 6 (S70) 6, 7, 8, 10; 8 (S72) 59; 10 (F74) 6
Mrs. Peter – see Randolph, Jane
Thomas – 2 (S66) 15, 16, 18; 3 (F67) 6, 20; 4 (F68) 8, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16;
5 (S69) 24, 26, 33, 34; 5 (F69) 12; 6 (S70) 10-14 throughout; 6 (F70) 36;
7 (S71) 20, 21; 8 (S72) 8, 12, 15, 16, 17, 33, 39, 40, 43; 8 (F72) 11; 10 (S74) 35, 10 (F74)
6; 11 (F75) 42; 12 (S76) 22, 33; 12 (F76) 4, 6; 13 (S77) 16; 14 (F78) 4, 6; 15 (F79) 31; 17
(S81) 41, 17 (F81) 16; 20 (S84) 14, 15
Mrs. Thomas – 15 (F79) 32; see also Skelton, Martha Wayles

Jefferson
gifts – 4 (F68) 15
law library – 4 (F68) 14

Jefferson as a chauvinist – 6 (F70) 14
Jefferson County – 13 (S77) 12
Jeffersonian (newspaper) – 14 (F78) 12
Jeffersonian Party – see Republican Party
Jeffersonian Republicans – see Republican Party
Jeffries, John – 13 (S77) 41

Jenkins
   Albert C. – 11 (F75) 38, 39
   Sally, Mrs. – 11 (S75) 26
   William – 20 (S84) 56

Jenkins Brigade – 11 (F75) 37

Jenner, Edward (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 21; 12 (S76) 23

Jennings
   Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 63
   Gibson – 18 (F82) 4
   John – 16 (S80) 58; 16 (F80) 63; 18 (F82) 32
   Mrs. John – see Jennings, Elizabeth
   Jonathan – 6 (F70) 52
   Letitia A. – 16 (S80) 58

Jennings Creek – 9 (F73) 48

Jennings Gap – 9 (F73) 30; 17 (F81) 42; 18 (S82) 26, 28; 19 (F83) 43
   Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Jennings's Mill – 18 (F82) 4

Jerome-Orkney – 3 (S67) 8

Jersey Lily Flour – 18 (F82) 6, 7, 10

Jesser, Richard A., Mrs – 13 (F77) 16, 18; 20 (F84) 8

Jett
   Robert Carter (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 18, 22
   Thomas – 17 (S81) 5

jewelers and jewelry Stores – 5 (F69) 30; 7 (F71) 34; 8 (S72) 27; 11 (S75) 30, 11; (F75) 33, 34; 12 (F76) 43

Jewish
   burying ground – 8 (S72) 23
   immigrants – 8 (S72) 21

“The Jewish Community in Staunton” 8 (S72) 20-27
Jikes, John – 6 (F70) 54

J. L. Barth and Company – 8 (S72) 25

“John A. Harman: Jackson’s Logistical Genius” – 32-43 [no other information on card]

“John Barleycorn” – 14 (F78) 11

John Brown
  hanging of – 8 (F72) 34
  trial – 7 (F71) 31

John Brown’s Raid – 12 (F76) 4

John Carter grant – 6 (S70) 13

John Cochran house – 6 (S70) 25

“John Colter: Discoverer of Yellowstone” – 10 (F74) 31-35

John Lewis and Company – 6 (F70) 60, 61

John Lewis Committee – 5 (S69) 41

John Lewis Day – 5 (F69) 37

“John Lewis, Founder and Patriarch” – 3 (F67) 3

John Lewis grave – 5 (F69) 12; 5 (F69) 36—photo

John Lewis Junior High School – 7 (S71) 36

John Lewis monument – 3 (F67) 3

John Lewis home – 9 (F73) 47; 10 (S74) 31

“John Logan: His Life and Work as a Singing School Teacher on the Virginia and North Carolina Frontiers, 1792-1813” – 16 (S80) 22-49

John Marshall house – 8 (F72) 6, 7, 9, 15, 16; 8 (F72) 4—photo

“John Marshall: Life, Character and Judicial Services” – 12 (F76) 25

Johns, John, (Rev) – 9 (F73) 65

Johnson
  _____ (Breckenridge) – 20 (S84) 63
  C. F. – 16 (F80) 33
  Chapman – 7 (F71) 22, 31-35 throughout; 9 (F73) 47; 16 (S80) 59; 20 (S84) 63
  Mrs. Chapman – see Johnson, Mary Ann
  Copeland – 11 (S75) 26
  Cornelia – 11 (S75) 46
Cynthia Black (Mrs.) – see Black, Cynthia
David – 6 (F70) 52
Ed. – 20 (S84) 56
Edward – 15 (F79) 6-12 throughout; 14, 15, 16, 18 (S82) 19
Edward Livingston – 14 (F78) 62
Eliphales – 20 (S84) 57
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 63
Ella Chapman – 20 (S84) 63
Frances B. – 20 (S84) 63
George H. – 11 (S75) 40
G. L. H – 7 (S71) 34; 12 (S76) 14
Godwin – 11 (S75) 26, 28
Godwin G. – 8 (F72) 47
H. – 14 (F78) 62
Hugh – 6 (F70) 54
James – 6 (F70) 52; 16 (F80) 10
Jehu – 12 (S76) 31
Jehu, Mrs. – see: Griner, Mary
John – 5 (F69) 43; 6 (F70) 55; 9 (S73) 38; 13 (S77) 40; 20 (S84) 63
Mrs. John – see Johnson, Elizabeth
Jonathan – 5 (F69) 19
Lewis – 11 (S75) 26
Lula Belle – 11 (S75) 26
Margaret S. – 18 (S82) 19
Maria Breckenridge – 18 (S82) 19
Mary Ann – 20 (S84) 63
Mary (Plumb) – 7 (F71) 27
Masse – 6 (F70) 55
Millard F. – 19 (F83) 47
Patricia Givens – 16 (F80) 4
Patrick – 6 (F70) 55
Peter – 19 (F83) 43
Richard – 9 (S73) 36
Robert – 16 (F80) 63; 18 (F82) 32
R. Y. – 4 (S68) 6
Samuel – 17 (F81) 26; 18 (F82) 19
Samuel C. – 16 (F80) 14
Mrs. Samuel C. – see Hemphill, _____
Sybil (Topping) – 11 (F75) 35
Thomas – 20 (S84) 63
Mrs. Thomas – see Johnson, Frances B.
Walter – 8 (F72) 4711 (S75) 26, 27; 11 (F75) 32
Mrs. Walter – see Giles
William B. – 18 (S82) 19
Mrs. William B. – see Johnson, Margaret S.
William Boswell – 7 (F71) 22
William H. – 19 (F83) 47
William Peter – 19 (F83) 47
William R. – 16 (F80) 32
William Raymond – 19 (F83) 45
W. P. – 5 (F69) 19
Z. – 20 (F84) 68
Zack – 10 (S74) 15
Johnston

_____ - 13 (S77) 42
_____ (Confederate officer) – 1 (F65) 18
Albert Sidney – 18 (S82) 33
Anne – 8 (S72) 29
Carrie – 18 (S82) 33, 34
David – 13 (F77) 42
F. H. – 16 (S80) 41
Isham – 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15
John – 9 (S73) 37; 15 (S79) 39; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. John – see Shipman, Mary
Joseph – 18 (F82) 25
Margaret – 20 (F84) 71
Margaret (Gregg) – 20 (F84) 72
Seth – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 49
William – 8 (S72) 29, 30; 9 (F73) 43
Mrs. William – see Johnston, Anne
Z. – 16 (F80) 63
Zachariah – 17 (S81) 5
Zachariah – see Johnston, Zechariah
Zechariah – 2 (S66) 15, 16, 17; 8 (S72) 17, 29-459 (S73) 67; 9 (S73) 43, 44; 20 (F84) 12
Mrs. Zechariah – see Robertson, Ann

Johnston family – 8 (S72) 33

Johnston-Wright land – 8 (S72) 38—sketch

Jonathan Hasbrouck house – 11 (F75) 15

Jones

_____ - 14 (F78) 19; 16 (S80) 30
Anne (Silling) (Jones) – 12 (S76) 30, 31
Benjamin – 13 (S77) 29, 32, 33 27
Cadwallader – 4 (S68) 24
Clarence – 12 (S76), 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
David S. – 19 (F83) 39
Fayette B. – 15 (F79) 43
F. F. - 17 (S81) 22
Gabriel - see Jones, Gabriel
Gabriel – 2 (S66) 14; 7 (S71) 47; 8 (S72) 60, 64; 14 (S78) 14
Gena – 18 (S82) 34
Green Berry – 19 (S83) 18, 20
Grumble (Conf. gen.) – 1 (F65) 14, 15
Isaac (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 62
Mrs. Isaac – see Finley, Maria W.
Isaiah – 12 (S76)31
Isaiah, Mrs. - see Jones, Anne
Jared – 14 (F78) 38
Jesse H. – 4 (S68) 13, 15
John – 6 (F70) 55, 59; 17 (S81) 5
John (Rev.) – 4 (F68) 28; 5 (S69) 40
John Gabriel – 9 (S73) 63
Joshua – 6 (F70) 55
Lavena – 17 (F81) 6
Marshall – 11 (S75) 38
Martha Dabney – 5 (S69) 5; 5 (S69) 11—photo
M. G. – 20 (S84) 56
Olive – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 20
Robert – 20 (S84) 52
Robert W. – 4 (S68) 3
Sam – 1 (S65) 25
Samuel D. – 20 (S84) 56
Smith – 20 (S84) 56
Sturdy – 24 (S77) 47
Thomas – 6 (F70) 52, 55; 17 (S81) 5
Thomas P. – 18 (S82) 19
W. A. (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 10
William – 6 (F70) 55
William E. – 14 (S78) 51, 53

Jones and Howard – 13 (S77) 35

Jones’ Store – 7 (F71) 34

Joneson, Samuel – 13 (F77) 39

Jordan
Adam – 8 (S72) 64
Mrs. Adam – see Jordan, Sarah
Albert – 15 (F79) 43
Alma – 11 (S75) 23
Annie (Mrs.) – 11 (S75) 23, 38
Emory – 11 (S75) 23
George – 20 (S84) 43
George W. William – 20 (S84) 42
Horace – 11 (S75) 23
James – 9 (F73) 46
Jean – 11 (S75) 23
John – 9 (S73) 36
Leana – 15 (F79) 43
Margaret – 11 (S75) 23
Martha – 20 (S84) 52
Percy – 11 (S750 23, 38
Mrs. Percy. – see: Jordan, Annie
Robert – 11 (S75) 23
Sarah – 8 (S72) 64
William – 20 (S84) 52

Jordan’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10, 15, photo—15

Jouett, Jack – 11 (F75) 42, 43; 17 (S81) 4, 6, 8, 9

Joseph, William – 7 (F71) 52
Joseph Funk house – 15 (S79) 6, 12; 15 (S79) 9 — photo

Jost family – 8 (F72) 24

Jouett, Jack – 6 (S70) 11, 12; 8 (S72) 12, 18

“Journey’s End” – 5 (F69) 10

“Journey to the Springs, 1846: - 14 (F78) 9

Joyner, Peggy Shomo – see: Shomo, Peggy

“Judge Archibald Stuart” – 4 (F68) 3

judges – 12 (S76) 25

Judy
    Harold – 12 (S76) 10 — photo; 12 (S76) 13
    Martin – 9 (S73) 37

Julian calendar – 3 (F67) 6

Julius, ____ (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 21

Jump Mountain – 4 (F68) 20

Junior Walther League – 8 (F72) 29

Jurey
    James H. – 19 (S83) 30
    Mrs. James H. – see May, Elianna

jurists – 4 (F68) 15; 7 (F71) 23

Justice of the Peace – 7 (S71) 11

K

Kable
    William G. – 13 (S77) 15
    Mrs. William G., II – 20 (F84) 8, 9 18
    William Hartman – 13 (S77) 12, 14, 15

Kable’s School – 8 (F72) 47; see also S.M.A.

Kagey, Joseph, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52
    See also Kagy.

Kagy
    John – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (F71) 14
    John R. – 7 (F71) 14
Kahl, Peter – 10 (F74) 22
Kainadt family – 8 (F72) 24
Kal (Cale) family – 10 (F74) 19
Kaldespob family – 10 (F74) 19

Kale
  Daniel – 20 (S84) 52
  John B.  11 (S75) 46
  Julia – 11 (S75) 46

“The Kalorama” – 5 (S69) 5, 6; 6 (S70) 17

Kanawha Canal – 20 (F84) 52
Kanawha River – 2 (S66) 9; 3 (F67) 14; 4 (F68) 17; 9 (F73) 27; 12 (S76) 7, 25;
  13 (S77) 44; 13 (F77) 41
Kanawha Turnpike – 15 (F79) 5; 16 (S80) 17
kaolin – 9 (S73) 6

Karicofe
  Henry – 15 (S79) 40
  John – 14 (F78) 63
  Ms. John – see Karicofe, Susanna
  Lelia Floyd – see Floyd, Lelia
  Myrtle – 14 (F78) 41
  Susanna – 14 (F78) 63

Karikoffe
  Ann – 15 (F79) 43
  Jacob – 15 (F79) 43
  Mrs. Jacob – see Karikoffe, Ann

Karl H. Maier Memorial Scholarship Fund – see: Maier, Karl H., Memorial Scholarship
  Fund.

Kassiday
  George – 20 (S84) 56
  Washington – 20 (S84) 56

Katley, Francis – 13 (F77) 41

Kaufman, John – 3 (S67) 19
Kaumann, Johannes – see Cowman, John
Kaumann family – see Cowman family
Kavanagh, William – 6 (F70) 55
Kavenagh
  Charles – 6 (F70) 52
  William – 6 (F70) 52

Kavanaugh family – 11 (F75) 32
Kaylor, T. – 19 (S83) 30

Kayser

Davis A. – 18 (S82) 29, 30
Mrs. Davis A. – 5 (F69) 32
Elizabeth S. – 17 (S81) 29
Joseph D. – 15 (F79) 50
Margaret E. – 15 (F79) 50
Mary Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 29
William B. – 17 (S81) 29
Mrs. William B. – see Kayser, Elizabeth S.
William H. – 11 (S75) 47

Kean, Andrew (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 20; 12 (S76) 23
Keane, John J. (Bishop) – 7 (S71) 20
Keenon, Edward – 6 (F70) 59
Keeth, Greenbury – 13 (S77) 49
Keezletown Road – 19 (F83) 42

Keezy

Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 40
Emily Catharine – 15 (S79) 40
John Harvey – 15 (S79) 40
P. – 15 (S79) 40
Philip – 15 (S79) 40

Kegley Farm – see Landes Cemetery
Keiefer, Rev. E. C. – 7 (S71) 20
Keigh-tu-qua – see Cornstalk

Keinadt

Casper – 8 (F72) 23
Mrs. Casper – see Berger, Anna Margaret
Catharine – 19 (F83) 10
George Adam – 19 (F83) 11
George Michael – 19 (F83) 11
Jacob – 19 (F83) 11
Margaret – 8 (F72) 26
Michael – 3 (S67) 7; 8 (F72) 19, 22, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30; 19 (F83) 6, 9, 10, 11
Mrs. Michael – see Keinadt, Margaret; see also Diller, Margaret
Philip – 19 (F83) 11

Keinadt family – see Coiner, Coyner, Kainadt, Kainer,
Keinert’s Church – 8 (F72) 23; see also Koiner’s Church.

Keiser

Daniel – 3 (S67) 7; 14 (F78) 7
George K. – 6 (S70) 44
Jacob – 18 (S82) 19
Mrs. Jacob – see Keiser, Margaret E. E.
Margaret E. E. – 18 (S82) 19
Mary E. – 11 (S75) 42

Keister

Bill – 11 (S75) 18
George – 11 (S75) 18
J. A. – 20 (S84) 56
Thurston O. (Rev.) – 11 (S75) 18

Keith
Daniel – 9 (S73) 37
George – 6 (F70) 55

Kellenburg, William C. – 20 (S84) 52

Keller
Catharine (wife of George, Sr.) – 16 (S80) 60
Catharine (wife of Samuel) – 16 (S80) 60
David – 15 (S79) 40
Frederick, Jr. – 10 (F74) 40
George – 18 (S82) 19; 20 (S84) 63
Mrs. George – 18 (S82) 19; see also Keller, Sophia
George, Sr. – 15 (S79) 40; 16 (S80) 60
Mrs. George, Sr. – see Keller, Catharine
Mary Eveline – 16 (S80) 60
Maytie – 18 (S82) 34
Samuel – 16 (S80) 60
Ms. Samuel – see Keller, Catharine
Sophia – 20 (S84) 63

Keller family – 10 (F74) 37

Keller Fort – 17 (F81) 50

Kelley
_____ (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 17; 20 (F84) 52
Benjamin F. – 15 (F79) 7
James – 20 (S84) 56
Michael – 8 (S72) 64

Kelly
George – 15 (S79) 26
James – 16 (F80) 63
Mrs. James – see Kelly, Mary
John – 6 (F70) 54, 55
Lily – 18 (S82) 34
Martha J. – 16 (F80) 63
Mary – 16 (F80) 63

Kelsick, Richard – 16 (F80) 5

Kemper
F. L. – 17 (F81) 26
G. W. – 17 (F81) 26
James – 9 (F73) 42
Mrs. James R. – see Coyner
K. – 19 (S83) 29
Rodham – 19 (F83) 47
Kemper-Loving house – 9 (F73) 42

Kenagy, John – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52
Kenedy, William – 8 (F71) 51
Kenerly
  John – 12 (S76) 31
  Mrs. John – see Herpine, Catherine

Kengere
  John – 20 (F84) 72
  Mrs. John – see Sargant, Elizabeth

Kennard
  George – 11 (F75) 33
  Mrs. George – see Earman
  Lucy – 11 (F75) 33

Kennedy
  Andrew – 9 (F73) 40
  Bowman, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 18
  Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 40
  Elizabeth Jane – 17 (S81) 29
  Elsie – 11 (S75) 22; 12 (S76) 20
  Henry – 10 (S74) 17
  James R. (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 7
  John – 11 (S75) 44, 46; 14 (F78) 63; 15 (F79) 44; 16 (S80) 60; 17 (S81) 29
  Mrs. John – see Kennedy, Sarah; Kennedy, Magdalen
  Magdalen – 15 (F79) 44
  Robert Randall, Jr. – 17 (F81) 18
  Sarah – 14 (F78) 63
  Sarah C. – 17 (S81) 29
  William H. – 15 (S79) 40

Kennedy
  Creek Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11
  manganese tract – 13 (F77) 24
  mine – 14 (S78) 35

Kennerley
  ______ - 14 (F78) 63
  Samuel (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 63

Kennerly
  Benjamin – 14 (F78) 32
  James – 18 (F82) 6
  Mary Ann – 17 (S81) 30
  Samuel (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 30
  Ms. Samuel – see Kennerly, Mary Ann

Kennerly’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Kenney
Mary B. – 19 (F83) 23
Robert – 19 (S83) 30; 19 (F83) 23
Mrs. Robert – see Kenney, Mary B.

Kennon, _____ (commodore killed on Princeton) – 12 (F76) 17

Kenny
James – 12 (F76) 41
John – 14 (S78) 21
William – 6 (F70) 59

Kent
Jacob – 6 (F70) 54
Robert Gordon – 20 (F84) 11

Kentucky – 2 (S66) 6; 3 (F67) 14
Kentucky County – 13 (S77) 37

“Kentucky Harmony” – 16 (S80) 38, 39

Kentucky pioneers – 6 (F70) 32

Kentucky Safety Singletree – 14 (F78) 19
“Kenwood” – 6 (S70) 13
Kenworthy, John – 6 (F70) 55

Kephart (Gabbert), Jacob – 10 (F74) 22
See also Gabbart; Gabbert; Gabhart; Gayhart; Gebert

Keppel, William Anne – 6 (S70) 6
Keran [Annie R.] estate – 19 (F83) 47
Kerby, Robert B. – 5 (F69) 7
Kercheval – 2 (F66) 9

Kerlan, George – 20 (S84) 52

Kerlin
J. H. – 20 (S84) 52
Ollie (Malcom) – 14 (F78) 48

Kerns
_____ (Capt., Civil War) – 12 (F76) 33
_____ (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 49

Kernstown – 1 (F65) 11; 15 (F79) 11; 20 (F84) 51

Kerr
Mrs. Beirne J. – 20 (F84) 6, 8, 11, 12, 14, 15
Catharine Ann – 14 (F78) 63
David – 15 (F79) 44
Mrs., David – see Kerr, Jane
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 63
H.H. – 4 (S68) 5
James – 4 (S68) 27; 6 (S70) 37; 6 (F70) 52; 8 (F72) 53, 56; 9 (F73) 46;
Jane – 15 (F79) 44
John – 6 (F70) 55
Mary Ann – 15 (S79) 40; 15 (F79) 44
Mrs. V. B. – 20 (S84) 49
Walter – 6 (F70) 55
William – 6 (F70) 59; 15 (F79) 44; 16 (F80) 74
Mrs. William – see Clarke, Lucretia
William Coleman – 15 (S79) 40
William G. – 14 (F78) 63; 15 (S79) 40; 15 (F79) 44
Mrs. William – see Kerr, Mary Ann

Kerr
home – 8 (F72) 53-56; 9 (F73) 46, 47, 54
Grant – 16 (F80) 75
Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Kerr-Brandeberg House – 19 (S83) 13—photo

Kerricofe
Ammi – 20 (S84) 56
Andrew – 20 (S84) 56
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 56
Frederick H. – 20 (S84) 56
George – 20 (S84) 56
George, Sr. – 20 (S84) 56
Jack – 20 (S84) 56
Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
James – 20 (S84) 56
John H. – 20 (S84) 56
John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 56
John V. – 20 (S84) 56
Margaret – 20 (S84) 56
McCutcheon – 20 (S84) 56
N. B. – 20 (S84) 56
Silas – 20 (S84) 56
W. H. H. – 20 (S84) 56
William – 20 (S84) 56
William F. – 20 (S84) 56
William H. – 20 (S84) 56

Kerr’s Creek – 16 (S80) 23

Kerr’s Paint – 8 (F72) 56
Kersh, M. – 19 (S83) 32
Kershner’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Kerwin, Peter – 18 (S82) 19
“Keswick” – 6 (S70) 14
Key, Martin – 6 (S70) 15
Keywood
Moses – 6 (F70) 55
Step – 6 (F70) 55
Kibler
A. J. – 20 (F84) 67
A. M. – 20 (F84) 67
A. V. – 20 (F84) 67
Benjamin H. – 20 (F84) 67
J. – 20 (F84) 67
Joseph – 15 (S79) 26
Marian – 14 (F78) 37, 44
Perl – 14 (F78) 44

Kibler family – 14 (F78) 36

Kiblinger, Mrs. E. – 9 (F73) 42

Kice
George – 15 (S79) 40
Jacob – 14 (F78) 60, 63
Mrs. Jacob – see Kice, Susan
John – 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. John – see Kice, Margaret
Margaret – 20 (F84) 67
Mary Emma – 20 (F84) 67
Melvina (Gillock) – 14 (F78) 60
Susan – 14 (F78) 63

Kidd
_____ - 13 (F77) 40
Anne – see Covington, Anne
Daniel – 9 (S73) 40
Newton W. – 20 (F84) 15
Mrs. Newton W. – see Covington, Anne

Kidnay, William – 9 (F73) 40

Kief, Daniel – 20 (S84) 56

Kieffer, Aldine – 15 (S79) 10

Kilgalen, Edward Payne (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 21

Killian
David – 19 (F83) 23
Eli – 19 (S83) 23
J. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24
Jacob (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 4, 6

Killigore, Charles – 6 (F70) 52

kilns – 9 (S73) 8, 9, 12; 9 (F73) 54

Kilpatrick
A. W. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 35
Margaret (Cunningham) – 20 (F84) 73

Kimball, Marie – 6 (F70) 12
Kincade

John – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 41
See also Kincaid; Kinkade; Kinkead

Kincaid

Archibald – 11 (S75) 48; 17 (S81) 30
Mrs. Archibald – see Kincaid, Sarah
Archibald R. – 16 (F80) 63
John – 12 (F76) 41
Morgan – 18 (S82) 19
Sarah – 17 (S81) 30

Kincannon

Andrew – 6 (F70) 55
Francis – 6 (F70) 55
Francis, Jr. – 6 (F70) 55

Kinder, Peter – 13 (F77) 42

kindergartens – 8 (F72) 28

Kindig

Abraham – 20 (F84) 58
Alex – 18 (S82) 20
Benjamin – 20 (F84) 58
H. H. – 12 (F76) 38
Henry C. – 20 (F84) 58
Mrs. Henry C. – see Kindig, Margaret
Margaret – 20 (F84) 58

Kindig family – 7 (S71) 40; 20 (F84) 57
Kindle, Edward Martin – 20 (S84) 30
Kineagy, _____ - 14 (F78) 60
Kinfer, Michael – 6 (F70) 55

King

_____ - 16 (S80) 35; 16 (F80) 38
_____ (Dr. & Rev.) – 7 (F71) 35
Anthony – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Anthony – see Hertsog, Betty
Charles – 6 (F70) 54; 9 (S73) 38
Christopher – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Christopher – see Stephens, Nancy
Edward 6 (F70) 55
H. H. – 16 (F80) 33
Hannah Moffett (Irvine) – 14 (S78) 44
Henry – 5 (S69) 40; 14 (F78) 63
Mrs. Henry – see King, Susanna
James – 6 (F70) 52
Mrs. James J. – 19 (S83) 51
John – 6 (F70) 54; 8 (F72) 50; 18 (F82) 6
Joseph – 5 (S69) 40
Mrs. M. A. – 14 (F78) 22
Martha – 16 (F80) 63
Mary (Stewart) – 12 (S76) 30
Patsy – 16 (F80) 63
Peter – 13 (F77) 29, 31
Susanna – 5 (S69) 40
Thomas – 6 (F70) 55
William – 9 (F73) 27; 10 (S74) 9; 11 (S75) 43; 18 (F82) 6
William Wayt – 11 (S75) 31; 14 (S78) 44
W. W. – 16 (F80) 63; 20 (S84) 33
Mrs. W. W. – see King, Patsy

Kigan family – 11 (S75) 21

King George County – 2 (F66) 17
King’s Daughters’ Hospital – 1 (S65) 22; 3 (F67) 15; 20 (F84) 37
Kingsley, Charles – 1 (S65) 7, 28
King’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6
Middle River – 18 (F82) 6
Naked Creek – 18 (F82) 6

Kinkade, James – 13 (S77) 44

Kinkaid, Archibald – 15 (S79) 40

Kinkead
Andrew – 9 (S73) 36
David – 8 (F72) 52
George – 9 (S73) 38
Thomas – 9 (S73) 34
William – 9 (S73) 38
See also Kincade; Kincaid; Kinkade

Kinney
_____ - 13 (S77) 20
_____ - 16 (S80) 68
Mrs. Alexander – 5 (F69) 32
Bernice (Leslie) – 5 (S69) 36
Bernice (Rice) – 5 (S69) 36
Caroline – 16 (F80) 63
Chesley – 16 (F80) 63
Mrs. Chesley – 5 (F69) 30
Chesley, Jr. – 15 (F79) 44
Ella (Ware) – 5 (S69) 10
Isabell – 7 (S71) 34; 16 (F80) 63, 64
Jacob – 18 (S82) 26
James Bell – 15 (F79) 44
J. C. – 19 (F83) 25
Jefferson – 17 (S81) 35; 18 (S82) 29, 30
John – 7 (F71) 22; 9 (F73) 37
John (Judge) – 7 (F71) 31
John Chesley – 20 (S84) 63
John Fitch – 5 (S69) 10
Mary Chapman – 16 (F80) 64
N. C. – 15 (S79) 32; 17 (F81) 24
Nicholas – 12 (F76) 15
Nicholas C. – 5 (S69) 5; 13 (S77) 34; 14 (F78) 70; 18 (S82) 29, 30; 20 (S84) 63
Nick – 7 (F71) 31
Robert H. – 5 (S69) 34
Robert P. – 16 (F80) 63, 64
Mrs. Robert P. – see Kinney, Isabella
Robert Porterfield – 18 (F82) 32
R. P. – 18 (S82) 15
T. H. – 19 (F83) 25
William – 5 (S69) 5, 34, 36; 7 (F71) 20; 18 (S82) 29, 30; 18 (F82) 29; 20 (S84) 63
Mrs. William – see Porterfield, Rebecca
William, Jr. – 16 (F80) 64
William, Sr. – 16 (F80) 64

Kinnison
    Charles – 13 (S77) 39
    Edward – 13 (S77) 40, 41

Kinser, C. W. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 46

Kinsley, ______ - 7 (S71) 40
Kinzer, Jacob – 6 (F70) 54
Kipling, Rudyard – 1 (S65) 7
Kipp, Mrs. Nell Ramsey – see Ramsey, Nell
Kiracofe
    Mrs. Benjamin I. – 20 (S84) 48, 52
    Caleb – 14 (F78) 48
    Charlene – 11 (S75) 31; 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 20
    George, Sr. – 20 (S84) 52
    Margaret – 20 (S84) 52
    Mildred – 14 (F78) 46
    Ray – 20 (S84) 48
    Ruth Hess – see Hess, Ruth

Kiracofe Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Kirby
    Eugene – 11 (S75) 9
    J. L. S. (Judge) – 13 (S77) 14

Kircudbright Company – 16 (F80) 6, 8, 10

Kirigin, John – 9 (S73) 36

Kirk
    Alexander – 12 (F76) 42
    George R. – 14 (F78) 63
    Mrs. George R. -
    George R. – 14 (F78) 63
    Mrs. George R. – see Kirk, Rhoe Ann
    James – 9 (S73) 34
    John – 6 (F70) 55; 18 (S82) 26
Rhoe Ann – 14 (F78) 63

Kirkbride, Thomas S. (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20
Kirkpatrick, Thomas – 8 (F72) 50
Kirline, J. H. – 20 (S84) 56
Kise
   Ida Florence – 19 (F83) 23
   John A. – 19 (F83) 23
   Mrs. John A. – see Kise, Margaret
   Margaret – 19 (F83) 23

Kiser, Jesse – 20 (S84) 56

Kiser family – 14 (F78) 36
Kister
   Philip – 12 (S76) 30
   Mrs. Philip – see Shenk, Betty

Kiteer, Jacob – 6 (F70) 54
Kittering, Jacob – 6 (F70) 55
Kittle, Abraham – 13 (F77) 29

Kivlighan
   Felix – 12 (S76) 19
   John Joseph – 14 (F78) 78
   Michael – 4 (S68) 13; 7 (S71) 19; 9 (F73) 56
   Michael F. – 20 (F84) 8
   Miriam (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23
   Thomas – 8 (F72) 45
   William Owen – 12 (S76) 19

Klein family – 10 (F74) 19

Kleman family – 8 (F72) 24

Klemer, Georg – 10 (F74) 26

Klemmer, Francis (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

Klemmer family 10 (F74) 22

Kline, Joseph S. – 7 (F71) 9

Knabe, William – see William Knabe Company
Knave, Henry – 18 (S82) 26
Knight, James – 12 (F76) 42

Knightley, Robert – 15 (S79) 21, 22

Knightly
   Robert – 7 (S71) 17
   Mrs. Robert – see Moran, Joanna
Knightly (community) – 6 (S70) 38; 10 (F74) 11
Light and Power Co. – 18 (F82) 12
Mill – 18 (F82) 10, photo—12
Knightly Mill Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42
Knights of Columbus – 7 (S71) 21
Knights of the Golden Horseshoe – 6 (S70) 5; 7 (S68) 24; 10 (F74) 8; 16 (S80) 14
Knights of the Red Hand – 1 (S65) 9
Knopp
George – 7 (F71) 21; 9 (F73) 53; 14 (F78) 76
Roy - 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
“Knopp Home” – 7 (F71) 21

Knott
Cornelius S. – 20 (S84) 56
Mrs. Cornelius – 20 (S84) 56
W. Markwood – 20 (S84) 56

Knowles
_____ - 20 (S84) 63
A. Lee – 5 (F69) 31
Mrs. E. Lewis – 14 (S78) 43
George W. – 14 (F78) 63
Isabella (Apple) – 17 (F81) 39
James – 14 (F78) 30
Mary – 15 (S79) 40
Ruth – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 20
T. – 7 (S71) 39

Know-Nothing Party – 1 (F65) 5; 17 (S81) 10
Knox, Robert – 13 (S77) 43

Koiner
_____ - 16 – (F80) 64
Bill – 11 (F75) 36
Carra – 20 (F84) 67
Casper – 8 (F72) 22, 25; 14 (S78) 41, 43
Mrs. Casper – see Berger, Anna Margaret
Celestine – 11 (S75) 42
Charles Stuart – 19 (F83) 12
David – 12 (F76) 38; 19 (F83) 23
Delia Ann – 19 (S83) 30
D. Randolph – 12 (S76) 19
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 20
George – 5 (F69) 16
George M. – 14 (F78) 8; 15 (F79) 44
Mrs. George M. – see Koiner, Susan
G. W. – 14 (F78) 19
Helena – 13 (S77) 61
Jacob – 8 (F72) 25; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. Jacob – see Koiner, Margaret
John – 8 (S72) 51; 11 (S75) 42; 16 (F80) 64; 17 (S81) 30; 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. John – see Koiner, Paulina
John B. – 15 (F79) 44
Jonathan – 8 (S72) 53
Joseph – 15 (F79) 44
Mrs. Joseph – see Koiner, Mary
Kasper – 18 (F82) 32
Kasper, Sr. – 16 (F80) 64
Mrs. Kasper, Sr. – see Koiner, Margaret
Margaret – 8 (F72) 25; (Mrs. Kasper) 16 (F80) 64; (Mrs. Jacob) 20 (F84) 67
Martin – 8 (F72) 25
Mary – 15 (F79) 44; 16 (F80) 64; 17 (S81) 30
Mary Susan – 18 (F82) 33
Michael – 5 (F69) 15, 18; 19 (S83) 30
Mrs. Michael – see Diller, Margaret; Koiner, Sarah
Paulina – 20 (F84) 67
Philip – 11 (S75) 42; 17 (S81) 30
Mrs. Philip – see Koiner, Mary
Philip, Sr. – 16 (S80) 60
Philip David – 17 (S81) 30
Ralph – 11 (F75) 36
Randolph – 12 (S76) 20
Sarah – 19 (S83) 30
Silas – 16 (F80) 64
Mrs. Silas – see Koiner, Mary
Solomon – 18 (F82) 33
Susan – 14 (S78) 43; 15 (F79) 44
William F. – 20 (F84) 59

Koiner family – 3 (S67) 7; 6 (S70) 49; 8 (F72) 19; 14 (F78) 9
Koiner reunion – 8 (F72) 26; 19 (F83) 10
Koiner’s Church – 6 (S70) 44; 8 (F72) 24, 25; 19 (F83) 4
See also Coyner’s Congregation; Trinity Lutheran Church

Koiner’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Koiner’s Store – 6 (S70) 44; 8 (F72) 27
Koogler, Mr. & Mrs. Thomas – 9 (F73) 55, 56
Koontz
    _____ - 20 (S84) 49
    Curtis (Rev.) – 5 (F69) 19
Kraun, Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 48
Kreinheder
    Dr. O. C. – 8 (F72) 27
    Mrs. O. C. – see Coiner, Hannah
    Oscar – 19 (F83) 11
    Mrs. Oscar – see Coiner, Hannah

Kresge, S. S. – 3 (S67) 6
Krewatch, Samuel, Mr., & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 12; 6 (S70) 51
Kringle, Vortes – 15 (F79) 22
Kriskringling – 3 (S67) 15
Krist
    Andrew – 12 (S76) 30
    Mrs. Andrew – see Reif, Barbara
Kroder, John – 9 (F73) 47

Kroh family – 8 (F72) 24

Krohn
  George – 12 (S76) 31
  Mrs. George – see Ehler, Molly

Ku Klux Klan – 6 (Ss70) 22

Kuegele, Rev. Frederick – 8 (F72) 25, 26, 27; 19 (F83) 5, 6, 10

Kunkel
  Richard Cooper – 16 (F80) 46
  Richard Hunter – 16 (F80) 46

Kunkle
  Cooper – 16 (F80) 44
  David – 16 (F80) 14-51
  Mrs. David – see Cooper, _____
  Dulaney Brown – 16 (F80) 46
  Eliza – 17 (F81) 26
  Jacob, Sr. – 17 (F81) 26
  James William – 16 (F80) 43
  John Robert – 16 (F80) 41, 43
  Luella – 16 (F80) 43
  Luella Susan – 16 (F80) 41
  Mary Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 33
  S. A. – 16 (F80) 28, 46
  William – 16 (F80) 46

Kunkle ore bank – 16 (F80) 33, 36, 37

Kunnison, Charles – 13 (S77) 39

Kuroshio – see Japan Current.

Kurr, Robert – 6 (F70) 52

Kurtz
  Adam – 15 (S79) 40; 15 (F79) 44
  Mrs. Adam – see Craig, Amanda
  Adam H. – 16 (S80) 60
  Isaac – 17 (F81) 26
  J. F. – 17 (S81) 30
  Mrs. J. F. – see Gold, Sarah Ann
  Jacob – 15 (F79) 44; 16 (F80) 66
  Jake – 7 (F71) 34
  Julia – 15 (F79) 44
  Peter – 14 (F78) 63
  William – 16 (S80) 60
  William H. K. – 19 (F83) 23
  William Isaac – 16 (S80) 60
  Winfield Scott – 15 (S79) 40

Kyger, Ellsworth – 3 (S67) 8

Kyle
  _____ (butcher) – 1 (S65) 22; 20 (F84) 37
Arthur – 6 (F70) 59
David M. – 20 (S84) 56
D. M. – 20 (S84) 56
Eliza H. – 15 (S79) 41
Felicia – 16 (S80) 60
G. M. 20 (S84) 56
John C. – 18 (F82) 33
Mervin – 20 (S84) 56
R. H., Jr. – 20 (S84) 56
Robert – 19 (F83) 23
Mrs. Robert – see Cushing, Sarah
Robert M. – 16 (S80) 60
Mrs. Robert M. – see Estill, Catharine
Robert M, St. – 20 (S84) 56
Sally – 20 (S84) 56
William – 15 (S79) 4; 6 (S80) 60; 18 (S82) 29, 30
Mrs. William – see Kyle, Eliza H.; see Kyle, Felicia
William Joseph – 16 (S80) 60
William Sheridan – 18 (F82) 33
Mrs. William Sheridan – see McClung, _____

Kyle’s Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 10

Kyler, Joseph – 6 (F70) 54

L
laborers from New England – 1 (F65) 5, 6; see also mercenary labor; indentures.
Lacey, William – 6 (F60) 55
Lacy
_____ - 20 (S84) 61
Ida (Bundy) – 14 (F78) 40
Lachard, William – 6 (F70) 54
Ladd, John J. – 7 (S71) 30, 33
Laden, Patrick – 9 (F73) 37
Lafayette, (Marquis de) – 2 (S66) 15; 5 (S69) 33; 8 (S72) 12, 18
Lafferty
Steel – 6 (F70) 59
William – 6 (F70) 59

Laird
David – 9 (S73) 38, 39
James G. – 20 (S84) 63
Mrs. James G. – see Patterson, Maria

Lam
Elisabeth – 3 (S67) 19
Mathew – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Mathew – see Sorrel, Kesiah

Lamb
A. A. - 20 (S84) 56
Abraham – 16 (S80) 60
B. – 17 (S81) 30
Mrs. B. – see Lamb, Susan C.
Catharine – 15 (S79) 48
Eliza – 16 (S80) 60; 19 (F83) 23
Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 41
Elizabeth Adeline – 16 (S80) 60
Pierce – 15 (S79) 48
Mrs. Pierce – see Lamb, Catharine
Robert Newton – 19 (F83) 23
Ruth (Stevenson) – 15 (S79) 48
Susan C. – 17 (S81) 30
William – 16 (S80) 60; 19 (F83) 23
Mrs. William – see Lamb, Eliza

Lamb & Younger – 8 (F72) 14
Lambert
_____ - 15 (F79) 22
Annabelle, Miss – 7 (F71) 16
Mrs. Clyde M. – 20 (F84) 8, 15
Daniel – 20 (S84) 56
Ham – 20 (S84) 56
Henry – 15 (F79) 44
Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
Jane – 8 (F72) 57
John – 8 (F72) 57; 13 (F77) 29
Mrs. John – see Lambert, Jane
J. S. – 18 (F82) 29
Louisa – 19 (F83) 24
Peter – 20 (S84) 52
Phil – 20 (S84) 56
Samuel – 20 (S84) 56
Samuel, Sr. – 20 (S84) 56
T. – 20 (F84) 48
T. W. – 14 (F78) 20, 21
William – 20 (S84) 56

“Lambert House” – 7 (F71) 16
Lamie, Andrew – 6 (F70) 55
Lammie, Samuel – 6 (S70) 53
Lammie – See also Lamie.
Lampert
Abraham – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Abraham – see Hemecker, Barbara

Lancaster
_____ - 19 (S83) 19; 20 (S84) 38
George D. – 17 (S81) 30
John A. 12 (F76) 21

Lancaster County, PA – 3 (F67) 7
Lance, Barnet – 9 (S73) 36
Land and Water Conservation Act – 11 (S75) 6
land companies – 14 (F78) 22
development – 14 (F78) 28-30; 16 (S80) 20
grants – 10 (F74) 9-16; 16 (F80) 6
leases – 1 (S65) 11
speculation – 1 (S65) 25; 6 (S70) 34; 6 (F70) 49-64; 16 (F80) 4, 6
surveyors – see surveyors

Landbridge – 2 (F66) 9, 10
Landes

Allen – 20 (S84) 56
A. W. – 20 (S84) 56
Christian – 20 (S84) 39
C. Kenneth – 11 (F75) 7, 14
Daniel – 20 (S84) 56
David – 7 (F71) 13; 14 (F78) 38; 20 (S84) 52, 56
“Dimples” – 11 (S75) 32
Elberson – 11 (F75) 31
Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 38
Ethel – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
Florence, Miss – 11 (F75) 31
Henry – 20 (S84) 56
Homer – 11 (F75) 31
Howard – 20 (S84) 56
Jacob – 20 (S84) 56
James – 11 (F75) 31
Mrs. James – see Crum
John – 7 (F71) 13; 11 (F75) 31; 20 (S84) 22, 39, 56
John, Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 32
Julia – 11 (S75) 32
Katherine – 11 (S75) 32
Mary – 11 (S75) 32
Newt – 20 (S84) 56
Noah – 20 (S84) 56
Nora – 14 (F78) 39
Olgie Hogshead – see Hogshead, Olgie
Paul – 14 (F78) 38
Raymond – 14 (F78) 38
Sadie – 14 (F78) 39
Sarah – 14 (F78) 38
Sylvia – 14 (F78) 46
W. H. – 4 (S68) 5
Willard – 11 (F75) 31
William – 7 (F71) 13; 14 (F78) 38; 20 (S84) 56
William R. – 5 (F69) 19

Landes Cemetery

Craushorn Farm – 9 (S73) 42
Kegley Farm – 9 (S73) 42

Landes house – 11 (F75) 35

Landis

Christian, Jr. – 19 (F83) 42
Christian, Sr. – 19 (F83) 42
   Eliza J. – 11 (S75) 41
   Samuel – 11 (S75) 40, 41

Landrith, William – 6 (F70) 55
Landrum, Kenneth, Mr. & Mrs. – 8 (F73) 53; 9 (F73) 46
Landstreet, (Rev.) John – 6 (S70) 28
Lane
   Ron – 9 (F73) 8, 16
   S. M. 17 (F81) 45

Laney, _____ (Capt.) – 5 (F69) 23
Laney’s Spring – see Seawright Spring
Lang
   Helen – 11 (S75) 30
   Henry, Sr. – 11 (S75) 30
   Henry, Jr. – 11 (S75) 30
   Irma (Stratton) – 11 (S75) 30

Lang family – 8 (F72) 24

Lang
   house – 11 (S75) 27
   Jewelers – 11 (S75) 30
   Printery – 8 (F72) 27

Lang Verborgener Freund – 3 (S67) 11

Langhorne, Nancy (Astor) – 6 (S70) 12
Langley, William – 6 (F70) 54
languages – 1 (S65) 14
Lanieve, Peter – 14 (F78) 7
Lankford, Benjamin – 17 (S81) 5
Lantz
   Georg – 3 (S67) 20
Jacob – 3 (S67) 20

LaPoste, _____ - 7 (F71) 32

Lapsley
James W., Judge & Mrs. – 6 (F70) 23
Joseph – 9 (S73) 27, 29
Katherine (Sproul) – 6 (F70) 23
Sam – 11 (S75) 28
Samuel Norvell – 6 (F70) 23, 24, 25

Larew
Benjamin – 15 (S79) 41
Benjamin F. – 15 (F79) 44
Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 41
Elizabeth R. – 15 (S79) 41
Jacob – 20 (S84) 64
Joseph – 15 (S79) 41
Mrs. Joseph – see Larew, Elizabeth
Joseph N. – 20 (S84) 64
Peter – 14 (F78) 63

Larew Mill – 198 (F82) 11

Largney, Jeremiah – 9 (F73) 39
Larguy, John – 19 (F83) 24
Larkin and Company products – 11 (S75) 17
Larnie, William – 6 (F70) 55
Lary, John – 9 (F73) 39; 14 (F78) 63
Laskers family – 13 (S77) 44
“The Last Retreat: A Memoir” – 18 (F82) 19
Lastley, William – 6 (F70) 52
Latané, _____ (Rev.) – 1 (S65) 18; 20 (F84) 33
Latham
Ethel W. – 16 (F80) 59
J. D. – 16 (F80) 59
John McNeale – 19 (S83) 31

Latrobe, Benjamin – 8 (F72) 13

Laughlin
Alexander – 6 (F70) 55
John – 6 (F70) 55

Laumann family – 10 (F74) 19

Laurel
Creek – 13 (S77) 45, 50
Hill – 18 (F82) 14
Hill Milling Com. – 18 (F82) 7, 10
Run – 13 (F77) 38

Laurence, William – 20 (F84) 74

Lavender
Beverly (Patterson) – 17 (S81) 51
H. E., Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (S81) 47, 50, 51
Renee – 17 (S81) 51
Shawn – 17 (S81) 51

Laverty, Ralph – 12 (F76) 42

Law, Andrew (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 34, 39

Law

offices – 7 (F71) 34
schools – 7 (S71) 13

Lawrance, Patrick – 9 (S73) 38

Lawrence

_____ - 15 (F79) 43
Andrew Jackson – 15 (S79) 41
Catharine – 16 (S80) 61
Mrs. E.A. – 9 (F73) 45
J. – 13 (S77) 44
James – 15 (S79) 41
John – 14 (F78) 64
Kathleen – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
Mary – 15 (S79) 41
Robert – 6 (F70) 55
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72

Lawson

Isaac – 14 (F78) 64
Rodney A., Mr. & Mrs. – 10 (F74) 37, 40
William – 14 (F78) 64

lawyers – 4 (F68) 9, 10, 12, 14, 21; 5 (F69) 10; 6 (S70) 8, 11; 7 (S71) 18, 20, 22, 33, 34, 35; 9 (F73) 25; 11 (S75) 29; 12 (F76) 5-18; 13 (F77) 16; 14 (S78) 14

Layman, William – 17 (S81) 30

Layman family – 10 (F74) 40

Layton, William H. – (S79) 26

Leach, _____ - 14 (F78) 44

lead – 9 (S73) 7, 10

Leading Creek – 13 (F77) 29, 30, 32, 33, 34

Leake, William M. – 11 (S75) 42

Leary, John – 20 (S84) 56

Leas
Lease, Margaret A. – 11 (S75) 44

“Leaves from an Old Diary” – 7 (S71) 39

Lebanon Springs – 1 (F65) 12; 15 (F79) 18

Leckey place – 6 (S70) 45

Lederer, John (German physician) – 2 (F66) 8; 4 (S68) 24

Lee

Charles (Major Gen.) – 2 (S66) 17,18
Clement – 6 (F70) 55
Edwin G. (Col.) – 1 (F65) 15, 16
Elijah – 20 (S84) 52, 56
Elisa – 20 (S84) 52
Fitzhugh – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 69; 18 (S82) 33; 18 (F82) 26
Francis Lightfoot – 8 (S72) 15, 16, 19
Mrs. H. B. – 14 (S78) 54
Henry – 8 (S72) 33; 17 (S81) 5
James B. – 20 (S84) 56
Louisa (Logan) – 16 (S80) 40
Maude – see Swank, Maude
Nancy (McAllister) – 15 (S79) 16
Peter – 6 (F70) 55
Richard Henry – 8 (S72) 15, 16, 19; 10 (S74) 6, 7
Robert Edward (Gen.) – 1 (F65) 11, 18; 2 (S66) 21-26; 4 (S68) 17-23; 4 (F68) 27; 5 (S69) 12; 6 (S70) 13, 35; 8 (S72) 8; 8 (F72) 35, 40, 41; 9 (F73) 53; 12 (F76) 4, 39; 13 (S77) 15; 13 (F77) 19; 15 (F79) 4, 10, 11; 16 (S80) 72; 20 (F84) 34, 36, 51, 52
at Appomattox – 1 (S65) 19
president of Washington College – 1 (S65) 21
Ruby – 12 (S76) 10—photo, 13
William – 20 (S84) 56
William. F. – 11 (F75) 39

Lee Camp Soldiers’ Home – 12 (F76) 35

Lee Club (junior baseball club) – 13 (S77) 19

Lee High School – 8 (F72) 45

Lee-Jackson Day – 2 (S66) 3; 4 (S68) 3

Leech, Maria – 11 (S75) 41
Leedy
   John – 19 (S83) 28
   Margaret (Deffenbaugh) – 18 (F82) 30; 19 (S83) 28

Leeman, Leonard – 9 (S73) 36

Lees, George – 13 (F77) 27, 28

Leesburg – 2 (F66) 14

Leftwich, William – 18 (S82) 8

legal education – 7 (S71) 13

Legerwood, Martha (Peterson) – 20 (F84) 72

Legg, Gatewood – 12 (S76) 19

Leigh, Margaret – 19 (S83) 31, 32

Leightner
   Alexander – 15 (F79) 45
   Mrs. Alexander – see Gardner, Sarah A. B.

Leikey, James – 13 (F77) 35

Leinweber family – 3 (S67) 7

Leiper, Dr. Andrew – 3 (F67) 21; 12 (S76) 23

Leity, William – 6 (F70) 55

Lendian, Elizabeth Brice – 17 (S81) 11, 16

Lennert family – 8 (F72) 24

Lenoir
   Walter – 20 (S84) 64
   Mrs. Walter – see Christian, Cornelia

Leonard
   ______ - 19 (F83) 12
   Abiel – 16 (F80) 36
   Frank – 8 (F72) 29
   George – 6 (S70) 45
   John – 8 (F72) 24
   Jonathan – 18 (F82) 33
   L. Granville (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 30
   Marion – 6 (S70) 45
   Martin Luther – 6 (S70) 49
   M. D. – 10 (S74) 17

Leonard family – 8 (F72) 24
Leonards Run – 13 (S77) 53
Leonhardt family – 8 (F72) 30
Leopoldville – 6 (F70) 23, 24
Lescure, Mrs. Waller C. – 9 (S73) 55; 13 (S77) 11; 20 (F84) 8
Lesley, John 6 (F70) 55
Leslie
   _____ (Brit. Gen.) – 8 (S72) 11
   Bernice Kinney – see Kinney, Bernice (Leslie)
Lesly, William – 6 (F70) 54
Lesser, _____ - 5 (F69) 15
Lessley
   Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 30
   James – 16 (F80) 64
   Margaret S. - 16 (F80) 64
   Samuel – 17 (S81) 30
   Mrs. Samuel – see Lessley, Elizabeth
Lester
   Abine – 6 (F70) 55
   Joseph – 6 (F70) 52
   William – 6 (F70) 55
Letcher
   John (VA gov., 1860-1864) – 1 (F65) 8, 10, 16; 5 (F69) 28; 8 (F72) 34
   Samuel Houston (Judge) – 7 (S71) 13
“Letter from Mr. Charles Curry to Mr. Armistead Gordon, March 26, 1907” – 5 (F69) 21-29
letters – 2 (F66) 19-22; 4 (S68) 7, 8
Leuba
   Henry, Sr. – 5 (S69) 24, 25, 26
   Mrs. Henry, Sr. – 5 (S69) 25
   Henry (younger) – 5 (S69) 24, 25, 26
Levit, William – 13 (F77) 28, 32
Levy, Leonora (Hart) – 5 (F69) 33; 8 (S72) 23
Lewis
   _____ (Gen.) – 13 (S77) 41
   _____ (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25
   Aaron – 17 (S81) 5
Andrew – 2 (S66) 6, 7, 9, 10, 12; 3 (F67) 5, 6, 10, 11, 13, 14; 6 (F70) 31, 33, 34, 36, 37; 8 (S72)) 59; 9 (S73) 35, 67; 9 (F73) 47; 10 (S74) 4, 5, 27; 11 (F75) 10; 12 (S76) 7, 9, 22; 14 (S76) 10, 11, 13; 18 (S82) 7-9; 19 (S83) 24; 20 (S84) 13, 17
Ann M, (Peyton) – 16 (F80) 67
Ann P. (Smith) – 19 (F83) 25
Charles – 2 (S66) 12; 3 (F67) 9, 11, 14; 6 (S70) 6, 10; 6 (F70) 30, 31, 32, 33, 34; 9 (S73) 36, 37, 38, 39; 12 (S76) 7, 8, 9, 22; 13 (S77) 42; 15 (F79) 50; 16 (F80) 64; 18 (S82) 8; 20 (S84) 13
Mrs. Charles – 20 (S84) 17; see also Randolph, Mary
Charles H. – 20 (S84) 40
David – 6 (S70) 15
Elizabeth (Gilmer) – 8 (S72) 60; 18 (S82) 17
Fielding – 1 (S65) 11; 20 (F84) 26
Fougeres – 14 (F68) 59
Frank Bell (Mrs.) – 7 (F71) 10
Gedian – 6 (F70) 55
George – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 18 (S82) 10
Griffith – 6 (F70) 55
John (settler, 1678-1762) – 1 (S65) 5, 11, 12; 3 (F67) 3-12; 5 (F69) 11, 37; 6 (F70) 31; 8 (F72) 56; 9 (S73) 26, 36, 37; 9 (F73) 47; 10 (F74) 6, 14, 15; 11 (F75) 10; 12 (S76) 7, 9, 21; 13 (F77) 28, 38, 43, 44; 18 (S82) 9, 17; 18 (F82) 6; 20 (S84) 17; 20 (F84) 16;
Mrs. John – see Lynn, Margaret
John (assorted) - 1 (S65) 11; 6 (S70) 13, 35; 7 (F71) 23; 8 (S72) 59; 16 (F80) 64, 67; 20 (F84) 26, 27
Mrs. John – see Fultz, Margaret Ann
Mrs. John – see Preston, Mary
John S. – 19 (F83) 25
Margaret – 14 (F78) 8
Meriwether – 1 (S65) 11; 6 (S70) 10; 10 (F74) 31; 16 (F80) 26; 20 (F84) 26
Nicholas (Col.) – 6 (S70) 15
Rachel S. (Hamilton) – 15 (F79) 41
R. C. – 20 (S84) 61
Richard – 13 (S77) 11
Richard S. – 9 (F73) 57
Robert – 6 (S70) 6, 14
Robert (Mrs.) – see Meriwether, Jane
Rosalind (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 38
R. S. – 8 (S72) 3
Samuel – 17 (S81) 5; 19 (F83) 25
Samuel (brother of JL, the settler) 3 (F67) 7
Samuel (Col., son of JL, the settler) – 2 (S66) 12; 3 (F67) 9; 10 (F74) 33
Sarah – 12 (F76) 42
S. H., Gen. – 5 (S69) 29
Susanna – 20 (F84) 73
Thomas – 2 (S66) 11; 3 (F67) 5, 9, 10; 6 (S70) 35; 8 (S72) 57, 59, 60; 8 (F72) 49, 50, 56; 10 (S74) 4, 5, 6, 7; 10 (F74) 6, 12; 11 (F75) 9, 10; 12 (S76) 7, 8, 9; 18 (S82) 9, 17; 20 (F84) 72
William – 1 (S65) 13; 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 9, 11; 6 (F70) 55; 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10; 12 (S76) 9, 21; 15 (F79) 41; 20 (S84) 13; 20 (F84) 28, 29
William (Mrs.) – see Montgomery, Ann
Zachariah – 14 (S78) 6
Lewis and Clark Expedition – 1 (S65) 14; 10 (F74) 31-35; 20 (F84) 29

Lewisburg – 1 (F65) 11, 16; 15 (F79) 5; 16 (F80) 29 31, 32

Lewisburg Observer – 8 (F72) 33

Lewis County – 3 (F67) 11

Lewis Creek, Staunton – 3 (F67) 7, 17; 7 (F71) 22; 9 (F73) 47; 18 (F82) 6; 20 (S84) 13, 21

Lewis lease – 1 (S65) 11, 12

Lewis properties (Albemarle) – 6 (S70) 14

Lewis’s Lick Run – 13 (F77) 38

Lewis’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 7

Lexington – 1 (F65) 15; 2 (S66) 12, 15; 16 (S80) 21

Lexington Presbytery – 6 (F70) 22

Lexington Presbytery Heritage – 20 (F84) 60

Lexington Road – 17 (F81) 43

Libby Prison – 1 (F65) 17

Liberty – 11 (F75) 9

Liberty Hall Academy – see Washington and Lee University

Library company – 14 (F78) 6

Lichliter
   Henry – 11 (S75) 25
   Vernon (Miss) – 11 (S75) 25

Lickinghole Creek – 6 (S70) 6

Lickliter
   James M. – 19 (S83) 31
   Mrs. James M. – see Lickliter, Sarah V.
   Sarah V. – 19 (S83) 31
   Walter McKendree – 19 (S83) 31

Lidick (Linch), Georg – 10 (F74) 19, 22

“The Life and Times of Major Mason Green” – 8 (F72) 44-47

“Life at Mossy Creek Academy” – 14 (F78) 51-52
“The Life of Washington” – 5 (S69) 35, 36, 37

Ligget, John – 20 (S84) 56

Light
   Benjamin – 6 (F70) 59; 13 (S77) 56
   Harvey – 20 (S84) 56

lighting – see electric lights and electricity; gas illumination

Lightner
   John S. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 26
   Samuel – 16 (S80) 39
   Samuel A. – 15 (S79) 26
   Samuel, Sr. – 18 (S82) 20
   William – 16 (F80) 32

Likings
   Andrew, Sr. – 13 (S77) 51
   John – 13 (S77) 51, 54
   Marquis – 13 (S77) 51
   William – 13 (S77) 56

Lilley
   _____ - 13 (S77) 20
   Robert Doak - 1 (F65) 18

Lilly, _____ - 20 (S84) 56

Lily of the Valley Flour – 18 (F82) 7

lime plant – 9 (F73) 47

limestone – 1 (S65) 25; 5 (F69) 27; 6 (S70) 51, 52; 10 (S74) 35; 14 (S78) 48

“Limestone Acres” – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 53-58; 15 (S79) 53, 54, 55, 56, 57—photos

Linch
   _____ - 20 (S84) 56
   Barnet – 9 (S73) 36

Linck
   Johan Nicolaus – 10 (F74) 19, 22
   Mrs. Johan Nicolaus – see Eisecken, Anna Margaretha
   See also Link

Linck family – 10 (F74) 19

Lincoln
   _____ (Miss) – 6 (S70) 49
   Abraham – 1 (F65) 8, 10; 12 (F76) 4, 40; 14 (F78) 14; 20 (F84) 51
   assassination – 1 (S65) 20
votes cast for  – 1 (S65) 17

Lincoln Cavalry – 11 (F75) 39

Linde, Charles – 16 (F80) 7

Lindemuth
  Jonathan – 3 (S67) 20
  Rebecca – 3 (S67) 20

Linder
  Anthony – 6 (F70) 55
  Daniel – 6 (F70) 55

Lindsey
  Charlie – 19 (F83) 24
  John 13 (S77) 43
  Mollie – 19 (F83) 24
  Sarah C. – 19 (F83) 24
  Thomas N. – 19 (F83) 24
  Mrs. Thomas N. – see Lindsey, Sarah C.

Lindsey family – 9 (F73) 45

linen – 1 (S65) 10

linguistics – 10 (S74) 10-12

Link
  Adam – 7 (F71) 14
  Adam, II – 7 (F71) 14
  Charles H. – 20 (S84) 40
  David – 19 (F83) 43
  Franklin H. – 16 (F80) 64
  Mrs. Franklin H. – see Trueheart, Nannie M.
  Matthias – 7 (F71) 14
  Paxton – 7 (F71) 14
  S. Walter – 9 (F73) 46

Link Cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Link family – 10 (F74) 20

“Link Family” (a booklet) – 7 (F71) 14

Link genealogy – 5 (F69) 16

Linn family – 11 (S75) 31

Linville Creek – 8 (S72) 57

Lipscomb, _____ - 20 (S84) 32, 33
Lipscomb (community) – 9 (S73) 6; 14 (S78) 37, 38; 20 (F84) 59, 60

Lisa, Manuel – 10 (F74) 33

Lisle, Carroll – 10 (F74) 31

list of tithables – 16 (S80) 23

Liston
  Henrietta – 14 (F78) 5
  Robert – 14 (F78) 5

literate women (early) – 14 (S78) 23

lithography – 12 (S76) 23
  history of – 3 (F67) 21

Litten
  Abraham – 7 (F71) 11; 15 (F79) 45
  Mrs. Abraham – see Litten, Hester
  Hester – 15 (F79) 45

Little
  James – 13 (F77) 35
  William – 16 (S80) 27

“Little Big Horn” – 15 (S79) 58

Little Calf Pasture – 9 (S73) 59

“Little Dixie” – 8 (F72) 50

Little Giant Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Little North Mountain – 10 (F74) 13; 13 (F77) 9; 15 (S79) 8; 17 (F81) 49, 51

Little River – 13 (S77) 46, 47, 49, 49, 53; 18 (F82) 6, 7

Little River Turnpike Company – 16 (S80) 15

“Little Tammany” – see Waynesboro

“Little White House” – 4 (S68) 9, 10

Lively, Cecil – 9 (F73) 13

livery stables – 11 (F75) 31

Livick
  Harry - 11 (S75) 25
  Irene – 11 (S75) 26
  Mamie – 11 (S75) 25
  Peter – 17 (F81) 26
Samuel – 11 (S75) 48
    William L. – 11 (S75) 25

Livick’s Store – 11 (F75) 30, 32

Livingston, W. T. – 6 (F70) 55

Llewellen, Thomas – 6 (F70) 55

Lloyd, Thomas 12 (S76) 21; 20 (S84) 13

Lobban, J. B. – 8 (S72) 56

local elections – 1 (F65) 9, 19

Loch Willow Academy – 1 (F65) 7

Lock Willow Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Loch Willow Presbyterian Church – 7 (F71) 9

Lochart, James – see Lockhart, James

Lockett, _____ - 20 (S84) 66

Lockhart
    Andrew – 6 (F70) 54
    James – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 9 (S73) 27, 29; 13 (S77) 43; 13 (F77) 43
    John – 9 (F73) 51
    William – 6 (F70) 55

Lockridge
    Andrew – 9 (S73) 36; 18 (S82) 9
    Elisha F. – 17 (S81) 30
    Mrs. Elisha F. – see Lockridge, Sarah M.
    Howard Luther – 17 (F81) 59
    John Marshall – 17 (S81) 30
    R. L., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 12
    Robert – 9 (S73) 36; 20 (F84) 17
    Sarah M. – 17 (S81) 30

Locofoco – 15 (S79) 44

Locust Bottom Church – 14 (S78) 19

Locust Creek – 13 (S77) 39

“Locust Grove” – 5 (F69) 9, 16
    See also Home Stretch Farm

“Locust Isle” – 5 (F69) 16; 10 (S74) 17, 18

Loeb
Mrs. Fred – 5 (F69) 33
Josie – 8 (S72) 23

Loeb Bros. – 7 (F71) 32, 34; 8 (S72) 21, 26

“Loeb House” – 7 (F71) 20

Loewner
Henrietta – 11 (F75) 34
Joseph – 8 (S72) 27
Joseph L. 11 (F75) 34
Sam – 11 (S75) 29; 11 (F75) 34

Loftland, Harry – 20 (S84) 56

Lofton – 20 (F84) 59

log
   cabin – 7 (F71) 9
   churches – 8 (F72) 22; 19 (F83) 10
   -pen buildings – 9 (F73) 45

Logan
Alexander – 16 (S80) 40
Mrs. Alexander – see McCampbell, Jean
Ann – 16 (S80) 40
Anna – 7 (S71) 30, photo
Benjamin – 6 (F70) 55; 16 (S80) 40; 17 (S81) 5
Mrs. Benjamin – see Montgomery, ______
David – 16 (S80) 40
Mrs. David – see :Logan, Jane
Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 40
Elizabeth Newell – 16 (S80) 39, 42
Elizabeth (Stinson) – 20 (F84) 72
Erwin – 16 (S80) 40
Eusebius – 16 (S80) 26, 38, 40
George W. – 11 (S75) 43
George William – 16 (S80) 42
Hannah – 11 (S75) 43
J. A. – 16 (S80) 40
James – see Chief Logan
James – 9 (S73) 38; 12 (S76) 31; 16 (S80) 23, 26, 39, 40, 42
Mrs. James – see Clenour, Jane
Mrs. James – see Clinon, Jane
Mrs. James – see Irvine, Hannah
Mrs. James – see Patterson, Agnes
Mrs. James – see Rose, Fannie Hampton
Jane – 5 (S69) 40
Jane (Logan) – 16 (S80) 40
Jane Elizabeth (Gamble) – 16 (S80) 40, 42
John – 14 (F78) 64; 16 (S80) 25, 38, 40, 61; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. John – see Logan, Rachel
Mrs. John – see McClure, Mary
Mrs. John – see McPheeters, Rachel
John B. I. – 16 (S80) 40
John N. – 16 (S80) 26, 38, 40, 42
Joseph (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 41
Joseph Alexander – 16 (S80) 26, 39, 40
Joseph D. – 16 (S80) 40
Mrs. Joseph D. – see Dandridge, Jane; Lee, Louisa
Joseph P. 16 (S80) 40
J. V. – 16 (S80) 40
Lavinia (Abernathy) – 16 (S80) 26, 39, 40, 41, 42
Lavinia Ann – 16 (S80) 42
Margaret – 16 (S80) 40
Maria – 16 (S80) 26, 39, 40, 41
Marietta T. – 18 (F82) 33
Mary (Briggs) – 20 (F84) 72
Mary (Lawrence) – 16 (S80) 40
Mary (Welsh) – 16 (S80) 40
Nathaniel – 16 (S80) 40
Peggy (McCampbell) – 16 (S80) 40
Rachel – 11 (S75) 43; 16 (S80) 61
Robert (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 23, 26, 39, 40
Mrs. Robert – see Logan, Jane
Mrs. Robert – see Logan, Margaret
Robert A. – 16 (S80) 42
Sarah – 16 (S80) 40, 42
Sophronia – 16 (S80) 26, 38, 40
Thomas – 16 (S80) 40
William – 16 (S80) 61
Mrs. William – see Logan, Elizabeth
William M. – 16 (S80) 26, 39, 40, 41; 18 (F82) 33
Mrs. William M. – see Hudson, Hannah

Logan (community) – 6 (F70) 35
Logan family records – 16 (S80) 22-49
Loge, W. S. – 20 (S84) 56
Logstown, OH – 19 (S83) 23, 24
Lohr
   Christian – 12 (S76) 30
   Mrs. Christian – see Entress, Mary
   John – 20 (S84) 57
   Peter, Sr. – 14 (F78) 64
   Mrs. Peter, Sr. – 14 (F78) 64
Lomax
   _____ (Gen.) - 20 (F84) 52
   Cornelia (Waddell) – 16 (S80) 68
   J. T. – 16 (S80) 68
   Thomas – 17 (S81) 5
Londen, John – 6 (F70) 63

Londey, Mary (Dickson) – 20 (F84) 73

Londonderry (Ireland) – 1 (S65) 10; 3 (F67) 7

Lone Fountain – 7 (F71) 9; 9 (F73) 47

Lone Fountain Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Long

______ (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 53

Abraham – 16 (S80) 61
Alexander – 17 (F81) 17, 54; 18 (S82) 8
Alexander (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 17; 12 (S76) 23
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 57
Cora Michael – see Michael, Cora
Cornelia Frances – 15 (S79) 41
David – 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. David – see Long, Elizabeth
Edwin – 9 (F73) 15
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 54
Eva (Baker) – 12 (S76) 31
Frances Emma – 15 (S79) 41
Francis – 2 (S66) 15; 6 (F70) 55; 17 (F81) 17
Hattie – 12 (S76) 10—photo, 13
Henry – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Henry – see Pence, Catrina
Isaac – 20 (S84) 52, 57
Jacob – 15 (F79) 45; 17 (F81) 33, 35; 18 (S82) 20
Mrs. Jacob – see Long, Sarah
Jacob Lewis – 14 (F78) 64
James – 9 (F73) 40
James Marcellus – 15 (S79) 41
John – 15 (F79) 22; 17 (F81) 54
John B. – 20 (S84) 64
Joseph – 2 (S66) 15; 17 (S81) 6; 17 (F81) 16-20
Mrs. Joseph – see Thompson, Catharine
Joseph, Sr., Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 17—photo of graves
Nathaniel B. – 14 (F78) 64
N. B. – 15 (S79) 41
Rebecca (Pelter) – 5 (F69) 15
Robert – 20 (F84) 57
Samuel – 16 (F80) 65
Sarah – 17 (F81) 35
Sarah Ann – 14 (F78) 64
Sarah Jane – 15 (S79) 41
William – 9 (S73) 37; 14 (F78) 64; 17 (F81) 54; 18 (F82) 6
Mrs. William – 14 (F78) 64

Long Glade – 14 (F78) 38

Long Glade Road - see Route 613
“Long Knives” – 18 (S82) 8

Long Meadow – 17 (F81) 54

Long Meadow Run – 6 (S70) 35, 37; 8 (S72) 29, 30; 8 (F72) 53; 9 (F73) 46; 10 (F74), 11

Long Meadow Telephone Company – 9 (F73) 42

“Long Meadows” – 9 (F73) 43

Long’s milk wagon – 7 (S71) 41

Long’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Longstreet, Gen. James – 8 (F72) 40

“A Look at Given Names in the Shenandoah Valley” – 9 (F73) 31-36

Looney

Absalom – 14 (S78) 9, 10
Daniel – 5 (F69) 43; 14 (S78) 10
Daniel (Mrs.) – see Looney, Jane
David – 14 (S78) 21, 23
Henry – 14 (S78) 9
Jane – 5 (F69) 43
John – 14 (S78) 21
Joseph – 14 (S78) 26, 28
Margaret – 14 (S78) 13
Peter, Sr. – 14 (S78) 10, 13, 19, 21
Mrs. Peter, Sr. – see Looney, Margaret
Peter, Jr. – 14 (S78) 13
Robert – 14 (S78) 9, 10, 13, 22, 26, 27

Looney family – 14 (S78) 9, 23

Looney homeplace – 14 (S78) 28

Looney’s Ferry – 14 (S78) 19, 27

Looney’s Mill creek – 14 (S78) 9

Lords of Trade – 10 (S74) 27

Loring, W. W. – 15 (F79) 4, 6

Loring’s Army of the Northwest – 15 (F79) 5

Lorton, Jacob – 6 (F70) 52, 54

Losh, David – 20 (S84) 57

Lost America – 11 (F75) 26
Lost River Artist – 3 (S67) 16, 17

Loth
   Anne Crathorn – 15 (S79) 59
   Calder – 7 (F71) 3; 14 (S78) 4; 20 (F84) 11
   Carter L. – 20 (S84) 69
   Carter L., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 13; 6 (S70) 25; 7 (F71) 35
   Mrs. Carter L. – 20 (F84) 6, 7, 8
   Frank P. – 10 (F74) 41
   J. Ellison – 7 (S71) 29; 9 (S73) 67; 13 (F77) 7; 20 (F84) 17; 20 (S84) 69

Lotler, Thomas – 20 (F84) 67

lotteries – 14 (F78) 6; 16 (S80) 12

lottery prizes – 14 (F78) 6

Lottier, T. W. – 16 (S80) 53

Lotts
   George – 15 (S79) 42
   Harvey – 11 (S75) 43
   Jacob – 15 (S79) 27
   Linda (Lunsford) – 14 (F78) 50
   William – 15 (S79) 27

Loudon (Lord) – 14 (S78) 14

Loudon County – 2 (F66) 14

Loughridge, William – 9 (S73) 35; see also Lockridge

Louis, Jean – see Lewis, John

Louisa Courthouse – 11 (F75) 42

Louisa Railroad – 6 (F70) 68; 14 (F78) 12

Louisburg – see Lewisburg

Louisiana Purchase – 6 (S70) 10, 11; 10 (F74) 31

Louisiana Purchase Exposition – 8 (F72) 26

Louis-Philippe, _____ - 14 (F78) 5

Love
   Daniel – 20 (F84) 74, 75
   Ephraim – 20 (F84) 74
   James – 20 (S84) 57
   Mary (Brewster) – 20 (F84) 73
   Rachel (Sictum) – 20 (F84) 72
Robert – 14 (F78) 27

Lovegrove, Rebecca (Peartree) – 20 (F84) 73

Lovelace, John – 6 (F70) 55

Loving
  John – 9 (F73) 42
  Mrs. John – 9 (F73) 42
  O. C. – 20 (S84) 56

Loving cemetery – 9 (S73) 42

Lovingood, Herman – 10 (F74) 25

Lowman
  _____ – 17 (S81) 44
  Barnhard – 17 (S81) 44; 18 (F82) 33
  Mrs. Barnhard – see Lowman, Margaret
  Elizabeth Virginia S. – 16 (S80) 61
  Fannie – 14 (F78) 48
  Jonas – 20 (S84) 57
  Margaret – 18 (F82) 33
  Sarah – 16 (S80) 61
  W. O. – 16 (S80) 61
  Mrs. W. O. – see Lowman, Sarah

Lowrie
  George W. – 15 (F79) 48
  Nancy Mildred (Powers) – 15 (F79) 48

Lowry
  _____ – 16 (F80) 39
  Alexander – 13 (F77) 38
  Mrs. Walter – 17 (S81) 30

Lowther
  _____ – 9 (S73) 40
  James – 16 (F80) 5, 9
  William – 18 (S82) 8

Loyal Company – 20 (S84) 13

Loyal Land Company – 6 (F70) 49, 51, 55, 56, 58

“Loyal Land Company Chancery Suit” – 6 (F70) 49-64

Loyall, Paul – 17 (S81) 5

Loyd
  James – 13 (S77) 54
  Thomas – 6 (F70) 70
Lucas Charles – 6 (F70) 63
Dianna – 11 (S75) 45
James 11 (S75) 45
Parker – 6 (F70) 63
William – 6 (F70) 63

Lucas Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Luck, NC – 19 (S83) 29

Luckey, Robert – 6 (F70) 52

Luce, Zepheniah – 14 (F78) 32

Ludwig, Maria – see Pitcher, Molly

Lukas, John – 6 (F70) 63

lunatic asylums – see Western State Hospital

Lunsford, Linda – see Lotts, Linda

Luray Caverns – 10 (S74) 35

Lushbaugh
Adams – 20 (F84) 65
Claude – 12 (S76) 12
Diana – 17 (S81) 31
Martin – 17 (S81) 31

Lusk
_____ - 20 (F84) 73
William – 6 (F70) 70

Luster, Sarah – see Smith, Sarah

Luther, Martin – 16 (S80) 35

Lutheran
Church—Missouri Synod – 19 (F83) 5, 6
churches – see Bethlehem Lutheran Church; Bethany Lutheran Church;
Bethany-Trinity Lutheran Church; St. John’s Church, Middlebrook (Lutheran
and Reformed); Zion Lutheran Church
clergy – 2 (S66) 10; 3 (S67) 17; see also Muhlenberg, Rev. Peter
doctrine – 8 (F72) 25
Evangelical Synod of Virginia – 10 (F74) 26
Laymen’s League – 8 (F72) 29
Ministerium of Pennsylvania – 10 (F74) 21; 14 (S78) 40-42
Theological Seminary – 12 (S76) 30
Women’s Missionary League – 8 (F72) 29

“Lutheranism and Religious Pluralism in Virginia’s Shenandoah Valley” – 19 (F83)
Lutherans – 6 (S70) 49

Luther’s
   Bible – 8 (F72) 22
   Catechism – 8 (F72) 22

Lutwidge, Walter – 16 (F80) 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12

Lutz
   _____ - 14 (F78) 19
   Balzer – 9 (S73) 11, 14, 15; 11 (S75) 41
   Mrs. Balzer – see Lutz, Catherine
   Catherine – 9 (S73) 11
   Elizabeth W. – 9 (S73) 14
   J. A. 14 (F78) 19
   Samuel – 9 (S73) 14, 15
   Mrs. Samuel – see Lutz, Elizabeth

Lybrook
   Henry – 6 (F70) 62
   Paulser – 6 (F70) 62
   Philip – 6 (F70) 62

Lyda, Andrew – 6 (F70) 52

Lyeance, William – 6 (F70) 59

Lykins, Andrew – 6 (F70) 59

Lyle
   Daniel – 8 (F72) 52
   Elvira – 20 (F84) 67
   Harry – 9 (F73) 18
   James, Jr. – 13 (S77) 45, 54, 55; 13 (F77) 26, 34, 35, 40, 41, 42
   John – 9 (S73) 39
   Robert – 8 (F72) 57

Lynch
   _____ (Hanna) – 16 (F80) 15
   Bob – 16 (F80) 15
   Charles – 6 (F70) 52

lynch law – 1 (F65) 13

Lynchburg – 1 (F65) 15; 6 (S70) 19; 14 (S78) 35, 36

Lynchburg Republican – 6 (S70) 19

Lynd, Roy F. – 17 (S81) 57

Lyndhurst – 13 (F77) 24; 20 (F84) 59
Lynem, Richard – 6 (F70) 55

Lynn
   _____ (editor of Vindicator) - 1 (F65) 14, 15
   Henry – 14 (F78) 64
   Margaret (wife of John Lewis) – 3 (F67) 5, 6, 7; 8 (S72) 59
   Sarah (Patton) – 4 (S68) 25
   Thomas – 11 (S75) 40
   W. H. H. – 13 (S77) 19
   William – 3 (F67) 6
   Mrs. William – see Patton, Margaret

“Lynnwood” – 8 (S72) 57, 60; 8 (S72) 58, photo

Lyons
   Humbuson – 6 (F70) 54
   Thomas – 15 (F79) 59; 17 (F81) 35

Lytton family – 7 (F71) 11

M

Mabie
   Gifford M. – 9 (S73) 67; 13 (F77) 43, 44; 13 (S77) 7; 20 (F84) 8, 17
   Gifford, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 8

Mabush, John – 17 (S81) 31

MacCord, Howard A. (Col.) – 2 (F66) 5

Machodoc creek – 2 (F66) 17

Mackey, Elias – 6 (F70) 54

MacKim, David – 6 (F70) 56

Maclin, William – 6 (F70) 54

MacMaster, Richard K. – 20 (F84) 10, 71

MacNeice, Denis – 20 (S84) 11

Macomb, James – 15 (F79) 45

Macoy, Judson – 16 (F80) 52

Mad Anthony – see Wayne, Anthony

Madden, Michael – 6 (F70) 63

Madison
______ (Episc. Bishop) – 4 (F68) 7; 9 (F73) 27; 10 (S74) 9  
Agatha (Marshall) 15 (S79) 42  
Dolley – 6 (F70) 13, 19  
James – 2 (S66) 16, 17, 18; 4 (F68) 10, 11, 12; 6 (S70) 11, 13; 8 (S72) 33, 39,  
40, 41, 52, 43; 9 (S73) 22; 9 (F73) 44; 12 (F76) 4; 13 (F77) 19; 14 (F78) 6; 19 (F83) 17  
John – 11 (S75) 11  
Myra – 15 (S79) 42  
Richard – 11 (F75) 11  
Robert L. – 13 (F77) 19  
Thomas – 13 (S77) 54; 13 (F77) 26  
William – 6 (F70) 62  

Madison College – 3 (S67) 5, 10  

Madison’s Cave – 10 (S74) 35  

Magary, David – 20 (F84) 72  

Magdeburg (Germany) – 3 (S67) 11  

Magil  
David – 20 (F84) 73  
James – 20 (F84) 72  
John – 20 (F84) 72  

Magill  
James – 9 (S73) 39; 20 (F84) 74, 75  
John – 20 (F84) 75  

Magruder  
______ - 14 (F78) 51  
Barney – 16 (S80) 61  

Mahone’s Brigade – 12 (F76) 35  

Mahoney, Julian – 8 (S72) 64  

Mahony, R. – 15 (F79) 22  

Maiden  
Benjamin – 6 (F70) 56  
Isaac – 13 (S77) 39  
Mary – 15 (F79) 45  
Mary Ann – 15 (F79) 45  

Maiden Spring – 14 (S78) 29  

Maier  
Esther – 19 (F83) 6, 8  
Karl (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 25, 30  
Mrs. Karl – 8 (F72) 19  
Karl H. (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 6  
Mrs. Karl H. - 20 (F84) 10; see also Maier, Esther
Karl H., Memorial Scholarship Fund – 8 (F72) 30
Walter A., Dr. – 8 (F72) 28

mail rider – 3 (S67) 16

Main Street Methodist Church – 7 (F71) 27

Main Street Station, Richmond – 11 (F75) 20—photo

Maitland
   Alexander – 19 (F83) 24
   Amanda – 19 (F83) 24
   James – 19 (F83) 24
   Mrs. James – see Maitland, Amanda

Major Bell’s Tavern – 5 (F69) 14

“major of the foot” – 14 (S78) 9

“major of the horse” – 14 (S78) 9

Malcom, Ollie – see Kerlin, Ollie

Malcolm
   George – 20 (F84) 71
   John – 20 (F84) 74, 75
   Mary – 20 (F84) 73

Maligan, Martin – 16 (F80) 65

Mallow, Adam – 9 (S73) 37

Malone, Dumas – 6 (F70) 9, 13; 15 (F79) 31

“Malvern Hill” – 6 (S70) 14

Mammoth Hot Springs – 10 (F74) 34

Mammoths – 2 (F66) 11

Managan, Martha – 11 (S75) 45

Manassas – see Battle at Manassas; Battle of Second Manassas

Manassas Gap Railroad – 1 (F65) 8, 12; 16 (S80) 19

manganese – 9 (S73) 6
   mining – 13 (F77) 21-25

“Manganese Deposits of the West Foot of the Blue Ridge, Virginia” – 13 (F77) 23

Manger, Georg – 3 (S67) 19
Manifee, Guard – 6 (F70) 52

Manley
   _____ (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 17
   John – 7 (S71) 30

Mann
   Henry – 18 (S82) 20
   Mrs. Henry – see Mann, Susan
   Horace – 7 (S71) 33
   Hugh – 10 (S74) 28
   Jacob, Jr. – 13 (S77) 38
   Mrs. Joseph (Blackburn) – 5 (F69) 10
   Susan – 18 (S82) 20
   Walter – 8 (S72) 56

Mann family cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Manner, John – 6 (F70) 54

Mannin, Michael – 9 (S73) 40

Mannon, Michael – 13 (S77) 42

“The Manse” – 4 (S68) 6, 9-16

“Mansion House” – 7 (S71) 48, 50—photos

Mansker, Kasper – 6 (F70) 56

Mantel, Robert – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38

Maphis
   Harrison – 20 (S84) 52
   Mary – 19 (F83) 44

“Maple Rest” – 7 (F71) 12

Mapleton Flour – 18 (F82) 6

map references – 6 (S70) 8

maps – 10 (F74) 6

Marble Valley – 5 (F69) 11

March
   _____ (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 29
   Martin – 20 (S84) 57

Mare, Frederick – 6 (F70) 54

“Mariana” (ship) – 16 (S80) 57
Markle, Anthony – 9 (F73) 40

Marks, Mrs. (Jefferson) – 6 (F70) 10

Markum, John – 9 (F73) 37

Markwood
  Alexander Hamilton – 16 (S80) 61
  Ann – 16 (S80) 61
  Bill – 7 (S71) 30
  Henry – 14 (F78) 14; 17 (F81) 45
  Rufus M. – 16 (S80) 61
  Mrs. Rufus M. – see Markwood, Ann

Markwood [Henry] estate – 19 (F83) 43

Marlin
  Jacob, Sr. – 13 (F77) 39
  Jacob, Jr. – 13 (F77) 39

Marly
  Mrs. Abel – 16 (F80) 16
  William – 16 (F80) 16

Marple, W. H. – 4 (S68) 6

Marquis & Kelly, stonecutters – 17 (F81) 28

Marr, W. T. – 18 (S82) 33

Marre, Elijah – 6 (F70) 56

Marshall
  _____ – 13 (F77) 40
  Agnes – 20 (F84) 74
  Caroline – 15 (S79) 4, 6; 20 (F84) 10
  Dorcas – 14 (F78) 64
  Franklin – 15 (S79) 42
  George – 15 (S79) 42
  George, Sr. – 14 (F78) 64
  John – 4 (F68) 11; 5 (S69) 29, 36; 8 (S72) 33; 8 (F72) 7; 12 (F76) 4, 19-26;
     12 (F76) 20—photo; 13 (F77) 16; 20 (S84) 16, 57
  Mrs. John – see Marshall, Polly
  John T. – 14 (F78) 38
  Lewis – 15 (S79) 42
  Mrs. Lewis – see Smith, Agatha Madison
  Mansfield – 20 (S84) 42, 57
  Matilda – 15 (S79) 42
  Polly – 8 (F72) 15
  Susan – 20 (S84) 64
  Thomas – 15 (S79) 42; 20 (S84) 15
  Thomas Riley – 4 (S68) 7
Mrs. W. C. – see McCue, Jennie
W. H. – 20 (S84) 57
William – 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. William – see Marshall, Susan
William R. – 14 (F78) 38

Marshall
house – see John Marshall House
papers – 8 (F72) 15, 16

Martin
_____ - 17 (S81) 44
_____ (Miss)- 6 (S70) 19
Andrew – 6 (F70) 56
Azarias – 15 (S79) 31
Christopher – 6 (F70) 60
Elizabeth (Bush) – 15 (S79) 31
Frances – 18 (F82) 37
George – 6 (F70) 63
John – 13 (S77) 51
Johnathan – 6 (F70) 63
John S. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 44, 45, 46
Joseph – 5 (F69) 43; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53
Joshua – 13 (S77) 49, 50, 56
Sue – 12 (S76) 13
Thomas – 6 (F70) 54, 62
Thomas S. – 6 (S70) 12

Martin Luther Bible – 6 (S70) 48

“Martin Machine” – see Byrd Machine

Martin’s Mill, Nelson County – 17 (F81) 41

Mary Baldwin College – 4 (S68) 10-14; 5 (S69) 5; 6 (S70) 17, 31; 7 (S71) 19; 7 (F71) 19; 8 (S72) 23, 25; 8 (F72) 5, 46; 11 (F75) 26; 17 (S81) 10

Mary Baldwin Seminary – 1 (S65) 16; 7 (F71) 16; 7 (F71) 38—photo; 20 (S84) 32
See also Mary Baldwin College

Mary Baldwin
  golf course – 11 (F75) 31
  Hill – 13 (F77) 10
  Seminary Farm – 11 (S75) 30

Mary Gray Hill – 9 (F73) 30

“Mary Julia Baldwin” – 7 (F71) 3, 38-47

Masincup, S. L. – 9 (F73) 48

Masincupp, Roscoe, Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (F78) 37
Mason
Claiborne Rice – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65, 67, 68; 7 (F71) 17; 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. Claiborne R. – see Mason, Drusilla W.
Drusilla W. – 20 (S84) 64
George – 2 (S66) 18; 4 (F68) 11; 8 (S72) 33, 30-41 throughout
John Y. – 14 (S78) 52
Peter – 6 (F70) 67
Tom – 9 (F73) 21

Mason [John E.] estate – 19 (F83) 47

Masonic
Hall – 8 (S72) 44
Lodge – 8 (S72) 25

Mass State Lunatic Asylum – 2 (F66) 20

Massanutten Mountain – 2 (S66) 15; 2 (F66) 9; 13 (F77) 6, 9

“Massanutting” area – see Massanutten Mountain

Massey, “Parson” – 6 (S70) 12

Massie
Edwin – 17 (F81) 26
Elizabeth F. – 17 (F81) 26
Henry Davis – 17 (F81) 26
Hetty Garuthers (Patrick) – 10 (S74) 18
James – 7 (S71) 29
J. C. – 8 (S72) 55
J. L. 18 (F82) 28
Nathaniel – 17 (F81) 26; 18 (F82) 33
Mrs. Nathaniel – see Massie, Elizabeth F.
Nannie Rodes – 18 (F82) 33
N. H. – 14 (F78) 10

“matching funds” – 16 (S80) 16

Matchstick Indians – 2 (F66) 17

Matheny
Ann E. – 20 (S84) 64; 20 (F84) 67
Charles P. W. – 20 (S84) 64
Peachy H. – 20 (S84) 64
Signora Tapp – 20 (F84) 67
William M. – 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. William M. – see Matheny, Ann E.
William W. – 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. William W. – see Matheny, Ann E.

Matheny
James – 17 (S81) 32
Mary Ann – 20 (F84) 67
Peachy – 20 (F84) 67

Mathews
Ann (Blackburn) – 5 (F69) 10
Betty (Gains) – 12 (S76) 30
George – 9 (S73) 35, 36, 38, 39, 40; 2 (S66) 10, 12; 4 (F68) 28; 6 (F70) 31, 35;
  8 (F72) 50; 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10; 12 (S76) 6, 9
Jacob M. – 18 (F82) 33
Mrs. Jacob M. – see McCue, Nancy
Jacob V. – 17 (S81) 31
Richard – 8 (F72) 52
Sampson – 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 14; 4 (F68) 28; 6 (F70) 31; 8 (S72) 13; 8 (F72)
  50, 51, 52, 57; 9 (S73) 34, 35, 40, 63; 10 (S74) 4, 5; 11 (F75) 10, 11, 13; 12 (S76) 6, 7
William – 8 (F72) 52

Mathews’ company – 6 (F70) 31

Matthews
_____ - 7 (F71) 10
Archer – 6 (S70) 53
Charles – 15 (S79) 43
David – 13 (F77) 30
J. – 6 (F70) 70
Sampson – 17 (S81) 5
Samuel (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 26
Thomas – 7 (S71) 47
William – 14 (S78) 7
See also Mathews

Maundy Thursday – 3 (S67) 15

Maupin
Lucy – 17 (S81) 31
Tyre – 19 (S83) 31

Maurer family – 8 (F72) 24

Maurertown – 2 (F66) 16; 9 (F73) 44

Maury, Matthew W. – 18 (S82) 20

Mauzey, Michael – 16 (S80) 61

Mauzy
_____ - 19 (F83) 24
C. K. – 16 (F80) 65
Grace Adaline – 16 (F80) 65
Martha C. – see Snapp, Martha C.
Michael – 19 (F83) 42, 44, 47
Richard – 1 (F65) 14; 13 (S77) 19; 14 (S78) 50, 55

Maxey, Virgil – 12 (F76) 17
“Maxfield” – 6 (S70) 14

Maxwell
   Alexander – 13 (F77) 33, 34
   Alvernon – 11 (F75) 30; 12 (S76) 12; 20 (S84) 37
   David – 6 (S70) 56
   Gladys (McManaway) – 11 (F75) 30
   George – 6 (F70) 56
   John Noble – 11 (F75) 30
   Mrs. John Noble – 11 (F75) 30
   J. T. (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 30
   Laura (White) – 11 (F75) 30
   May 11 (F75) 30
   Neale – 11 (F75) 30
   Nelson – 11 (F75) 30
   Mrs. Nelson – see Richards, Jesse
   Pearl (Goodloe) – 11 (F75) 30

May
   _____ - 14 (F78) 71
   David – 13 (S77) 55
   Elianna (Jurey) – 19 (S83) 30
   Elijah – 19 (S83) 30
   George W. – 12 (F76) 31
   John – 6 (S70) 38
   Kit – 14 (F78) 46

Mayer family – 8 (F72) 24

Mayfield, Isaac – 6 (F70) 56

Mayhall
   Samuel – 12 (F76) 41
   Stephen – 12 (F76) 41

Mayo
   _____ - 17 (F81) 38
   G. W. – 13 (F76) 25
   William – 17 (S81) 5

May’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Mays
   James A. – 15 (S79) 27
   John – 16 (F80) 32
   Joseph – 6 (F70) 60; 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 41; 13 (F77) 26

Mayse
   James – 16 (F80) 65; 18 (S82) 20
   Mrs. James – see Mayse, Sarah B
   Joseph – 20 (S84) 57
   Sarah B. – 16 (F80) 65
Maze (Mays), John – 13 (S77) 38

Mazzei
   _____ - 15 (F79) 30
   Philip – 6 (F70) 15
   J. T. (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 30

MBC – see Mary Baldwin College

McAdam, _____ - 16 (S80) 17

McAdams, Samuel – 6 (F70) 56

McAddams, Samuel – see McAdams, Samuel

McAfee
   Robert – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 46, 56
   William – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 45, 46

McAlary, Richard – 13 (S77) 52

McAlear
   Ann – 16 (S80) 62
   Charles – 14 (F78) 65
   Mrs. Charles – see Harrow, Susan
   Isabella – 16 (S80) 62
   Michael – 16 (S80) 62; 19 (S83) 31
   Mrs. Michael – see McAlear, Isabella
   Patrick – 16 (S80) 62; 19 (S83) 31; 19 (F83) 24
   Mrs. Patrick – 19 (F83) 24

McAleer, (Sister) Helen – 7 (S71) 23

McAleer family – 11 (F75) 32

McAllister, Nancy – see Lee, Nancy

McAndrew, Francis – 9 (S73) 36

M’Cay, Robert – 20 (F84) 73

McBride
   Anne (Monsey) – 20 (F84) 74
   Margaret (Bell) – 20 (F84) 73

McCadden’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

McCain
   James – 14 (S78) 13
   Mrs. James – see Looney, Margaret

McCall, Perry – 20 (S84) 57
McCall and Company – 14 (S78) 25, 27

McCann
James – 6 (F70) 59
John – 6 (F70) 60

McCarty
Callahan – 9 (F73) 37
Charles – 9 (F73) 47
Daniel – 17 (S81) 5
James – 13 (F77) 36
Minerva – 20 (F84) 67
Timothy – 9 (F73) 39
W. C. (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 67
Mrs. W. C. – see McCarty, Minerva

McCaskey
Mrs. Andrew – 10 (F74) 41
Thomas – 4 (S68) 16

McCaslin
Andrew – 12 (F76) 42
John – 12 (F76) 42

McCauley
J. A. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 20
John – 7 (S71) 40

McCausland
_____ - 14 (S78) 36
_____ (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 51
Amanda M. – 16 (S80) 62
Andrew B. – 16 (S80) 62
Mrs. Andrew B. – see McCausland, Mary C.
Elizabeth (Glenn) – 19 (F83) 43
Martha Ann – 16 (S80) 62
Mary C. – 16 (S80) 62
Sarah M. – 16 (S80) 62
W. S. – 10 (S74) 17

McCay
John – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. John – see Oliver, Sarah
Mary – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

McChesney
   _____ - 13 (S77) 20; 17 (S81) 44, 46; 19 (F83) 22
   _____ (Hogshead) – 15 F79) 43
Adam – 17 (S81) 31; 17 (F81) 35, 37, 41
Mrs. Adam – see McChesney, Rachel
Amanda – 6 (F70) 39
Jack A. – 20 (F84) 7, 8
James – 6 (F70) 41-45 throughout, 47; 9 (S73) 36, 37
Jane (Mrs.) – 6 (F70) 47
John – 20 (F84) 64
John (Dr.) – 6 (F70) 39-47
Mrs. John – see McChesney, Jane
   John, Jr. – 17 (F81) 18
   John M., Jr. – 9 (S73) 67; 9 (F73) 41; 13 (S77) 7; 20 (F84) 7, 8, 15, 17, 18
Kate (Bolls) – 20 (F84) 71
Margaret – 6 (F70) 39
Mary – 11 (S75) 43
Mary Evelyn – 13 (S77) 11
Mary (Steele) – 17 (F81) 39
Rachel – 17 (S81) 31
Samuel – 6 (F70) 60; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 9 (S73) 36, 38
W. B. – 4 (S68) 5
William – 6 (F70) 45, 46; 18 (F82) 34
Zachariah – 15 (S79) 43
Mrs. Zachariah – see Bell, Nancy

McChesney family – 20 (F84) 57

“The McChesney Ghost” – 6 (F70) 39-47

McChesney home – 5 (F69) 9

McChesney’s Burnt Mill – 18 (F82) 11

McClanahan
   Alexander – 2 (S66) 10, 12; 3 (F67) 14; 10 (S74) 4, 5;
   Mary W. – 18 (S82) 20
   See also McClanahan

McClane, James – 13 (F77) 32

McCleary, Ann – 20 (F84) 11, 15

McClelan, John – 13 (S77) 55

McCleland, Abraham – 6 (F70) 56

McClellan, Andrew – 16 (S80) 62

McClanahan
   _____ - 20 (S84) 13
Alexander – 9 (S73) 35, 36, 38; 11 (F75) 10, 11
Elijah – 9 (S73) 34; 11 (F75) 11
John – 9 (S73) 37
Michael – 9 (S73) 34

McClintick, _____ - 13 (F77) 28

McCloud, John – 14 (F78) 38

McClung
   _____ (Kyle) – 18 (F82) 33
   Agnes – 7 (F71) 47
   Catharine Ann – 16 (F80) 65
   Charles – 16 (F80) 65
   Mrs. Charles – see McClung, Rebecca J.
   David – 20 (S84) 57
   Esther Ellen – 15 (S79) 43
   Henry – 18 (F82) 33
   H. S. – 10 (S74) 31
   James – 5 (F69) 28; 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 35; 15 (S79) 43; 18 (F82) 13
   Mrs. James – see McClung, Sarah
   John – 9 (S73) 39; 12 (F76) 41
   Mary (McDowell) – 12 (S76) 25
   Mary Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 43
   McD. – 19 (S83) 29
   Phoebe Amanda – 15 (S79) 43
   Rebecca J. – 11 (S75) 41; 16 (F80) 65
   Robert – 15 (F79) 50
   Sarah – 15 (S79) 43
   Sarah Isabella – 15 (S79) 43
   Tom – 5 (F69) 28
   William – 8 (F72) 52; 17 (S81) 24
   William A. – 17 (S81) 31

McClung’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11, photo—13

McClura, Hall - 6 (F70) 56

McClure
   _____ - 14 (F78) 27, 40
   Alexander – 6 (F70) 56; 8 (F72) 50
   Andrew – 17 (F81) 39
   Mrs. Andrew – see Mitchell, Mary
   Arthur – 8 (F72) 50
   Charles – 18 (F82) 13
   E. D., Jr. – 20 (F84) 10, 63
   John – 8 (F72) 50; 20 (F84) 73
   Margaret – 20 (F84) 72
   Mary – 20 (F84) 72
   Mary (Harrison) – 20 (F84) 73
   Mary (Logan) – 20 (F84) 73
   Mary Evelyn – 20 (F84) 7, 8
   Moses – 8 (F72) 50, 51
Joseph – 13 (S77) 53
Samuel – 8 (F72) 52
Vance – 5 (F69) 9
William – 17 (F81) 39; 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. William – see Shields, Mary

McClure Company – 8 (S72) 26

McClure family – 6 (S70) 45

McClure Hill – 8 (S72) 29

McCollam, John – 13 (F77) 38

McComb
  David – 12 (F76) 45
  Mrs. David – see White, Virginia
  James P. – 15 (S79) 43
  Julia – 15 (S79) 43
  Mary Virginia – 12 (S76) 20
  Mary Virginia (Hodges) – 12 (F76) 47
  William – 15 (S79) 43
  Mrs. William – see McComb, Julia
  William A. – 12 (F76) 47
  Mrs. William A. – see Bowman, Emma
  William L. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 23, 25
  William R. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 23

McComb Mill – 18 (F82) 11

McComes, Nancy (Nebergall) – 12 (S76) 30

McConnell, James (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

McCool
  James – 7 (F71) 5
  Jim – 13 (F77) 20

McCord
  David – 6 (F70) 54
  Howard A. – 20 (F84) 10
  James – 9 (S73) 37

McCord’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

McCorkle
  James – 13 (S77) 38, 43, 44, 45, 47, 50, 52, 54; 13 (F77) 26, 27, 28, 30, 33-39
throughout, 41, 42; 17 (S81) 45
  John – 17 (S81) 45
  John S. – 12 (F76) 31

McCormick
  Cyrus – 20 (S84) 6
Daniel – 6 (F70) 56
Joshua – 14 (S78) 26
Robert – 15 (F79) 45

McCormick family – 1 (S65) 13; 20 (F84) 28

McCormick’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

McCown
Agnes – 5 (S69) 40
Catherine – 5 (S69) 40
Francis – 5 (S69) 40
James – 8 (F72) 50; 13 (S77) 47
John – 5 (S69) 40; 13 (S77) 46

McCoy
_____ - 13 (F77) 27, 30, 31, 33
Judson – 18 (S82) 29, 30
Mary (Campbell) – 17 (F81) 37

McCracken, Walter M. (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 10

McCray
Agnes – 8 (S72) 64
Fanny – 20 (S84) 57

McCray property – 8 (F72) 28

McCreery
John – 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 36; 12 (F76) 41
Robert – 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 41

McCrory, Ally – 17 (F81) 44

McCue
Betsy – 5 (S69) 34
Bettie Winters – 17 (S81) 31
Douglas Stuart – 16 (F80) 65
Eleanor Douglas – 20 (S84) 64
Eliza – 19 (S83) 30; 19 (F83) 23
Ellen S. – 16 (F80) 65; 20 (S84) 64; 20 (F84) 68
Evaline – 17 (F81) 26
Franklin – 19 (S83) 27, 30
Hannah W. – 15 (S79) 43
James A. – 17 (S81) 31; 20 (S84) 40
James Andrew – 20 (S84) 40
Jennie – 6 (S70) 39
J. M. – 17 (S81) 20; 18 (S82) 15; 20 (S84) 44, 52
John – 15 (S79) 43; 16 (F80) 65; 20 (S84) 57, 64; 20 (F84) 66, 68
Mrs. John – see McCue, Ellen S.
Mrs. John – see McCue, Hannah W.
John – 17 (F81) 26
John (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 37; 9 (F73) 44; 17 (S81) 21; 18 (F82) 33; 20 (S84) 67
John H. – 17 (S81) 31
Mrs. John H. – see McCue, Signora C. E.
John Howard (Major) – 5 (S69) 30, 31
John M. – 20 (S84) 57
John Marshall – 20 (S84) 40
Lizzie – 7 (S71) 30—photo
Mabel (Miss) – 6 (S70) 38
Margaret E. – 20 (S84) 69
Martha Jane – 18 (S82) 16; 19 (S83) 27
Mary (Barry) – 17 (S81) 21
Mary McKim – 20 (F84) 14
M. H. – 18 (F82) 34
Moses – 14 (F78) 65, 69; 15 (F79) 42, 45; 18 (F82) 34
Mrs. Moses – see McCue, Sarah
M. R. – 18 (S82) 15
Nancy – 18 (F82) 33
Robert Dabney – 20 (F84) 68
Sam – 5 (F69) 28
Sandy Hall – 9 (F73) 43
Sarah – 18 (F82) 34
Signora C. E. – 17 (S81) 31
Thomas – 6 (S70) 37
Washington J. – 14 (F78) 65
William – 6 (S70) 35, 37, 38, 40; 8 (F72) 56; 9 (F73) 47; 10 (F74) 11; 20 (S84) 40
William (Dr.) – 6 (S70) 37
Mrs. William – see Barry, Ann

McCue family – 20 (S84) 39
McCue Mill – 18 (F82) 10
McCullagh, Thomas – 6 (F70) 56
McCulloch
______ - 18 (F82) 34
Ben – 8 (F72) 33
Nancy – 17 (S81) 31
Nancy C. – 18 (F82) 34
William – 15 (S79) 43
McCullom, Patrick – 8 (F72) 52
McCullough
______ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 34
Ann B. (Patterson) – 9 (F73) 47
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 40
Robert – 9 (F73) 47
S. J. – 12 (F76) 31
S. T. – 18 (S82) 33
Thomas – 14 (F78) 65

McCune
Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 41
James – 15 (S79) 43; 17 (S81) 31
Mrs. James – see Lushbaugh, Diana
John – 14 (F78) 32
Samuel – 8 (F72) 50
William – 9 (S73) 40

McCune family – 6 (S70) 45

McCurdy house – 6 (F70) 22

McCurgeon, Thomas – 17 (F81) 37

McCutchan, Dowery – 17 (S81) 32

McCutcheon
Frank (Dr.) – 6 (F70) 22
Robert – 8 (S72) 64; 18 (F82) 6
Samuel – 17 (S81) 42-44 throughout
Samuel, Sr. – 14 (S78) 27
William – 16 (S80) 62; 17 (S81) 43
William, Jr. – 14 (S78) 27

McCutcheon family – 15 (F79) 53

McCutchon’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6

McCutchin
John – 8 (F72) 50
John N. – 18 (S82) 20

McDaniel, Samuel – 20 (S84) 57

McDonald
Bill – 1 (S65) 22; 20 (F84) 37
Bryan – 6 (F70) 63
Isaac – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Isaac – see Scot, Jean
James – 6 (F70) 63, 70, 74
John – 6 (F70) 53; 12 (F76) 42
John (Dr.) – 7 (S71) 47
Joseph – 6 (F70) 63
Samuel – 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 42

McDougle, John – 9 (S73) 36; 10 (F74) 15

McDowell
_____ - 17 (F81) 24
_____ (Judge) – 7 (F71) 34
Billy – 7 (F71) 34
Elizabeth (Miller) – 15 (S79) 44
Ephraim – 1 (S65) 14; 3 (F67) 20, 21; 12 (S76) 22, 23, 25, 26; 20 (S84) 15;
20 (F84) 29;
Mrs. Ephraim – see Shelby, (Miss) ____ (McDowell)
Hugh W. – 15 (S79) 44
Isabella – 15 (S79) 43
James – 16 (S80) 67
Mrs. James – see Moffett, Hannah
John – 3 (F67) 15; 15 (S79) 43; 16 (S80) 62
Mrs. John – see McDowell, Isabella
John Harvey – 7 (F71) 23
Margaret – 18 (F82) 34
Mary A. C. (Taylor) – 16 (S80) 67
Patsy – 18 (S82) 26
Robert – 18 (S82) 26, 28; 19 (F83) 43
Mrs. Robert – see McDowell, Patsy
Samuel – 2 (S66) 11; 4 (F68) 7, 8; 8 (S72) 40; 8 (F72) 51, 52; 9 (S73) 34, 38;
10 (S74) 4-7 throughout; 11 (F75) 9, 10, 11; 12 (S76) 25; 13 (S77) 38,
42-47 throughout, 50, 52, 54, 55
Mrs. Samuel – see McClung, Mary
William Gibbs (Rev.) – 11 (S75) 31

McDowell (community) – 7 (F71) 8; 10 (S74) 31; 15 (F79)—route map; 15 (F79) 4,
11, 15, 16, 18

McElany, William – 6 (F70) 56

McElhaney
James – 16 (F80) 31
John (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 31

McElheny
Robert – 9 (S73) 36, 37; 13 (S77) 51
William – 13 (S77) 51

McElroy
_____ (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 52
James (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 5, 6

McEnery, William – 6 (F70) 56

McFaddon, Hugh – 9 (S73) 36

McFadion, Charles – 6 (F70) 62

McFall
_____ – 20 (S84) 41
Catharine – 20 (S84) 57
Chambers – 20 (S84) 57
D. – 16 (F80) 62
David – 17 (F81) 27; 20 (S84) 40, 43, 45, 46, 52
Hamilton B. – 20 (S84) 46, 57
Isaiah – 15 (F79) 46
James – 20 (S84) 57
James A. – 20 (S84) 45
Martha – 11 (S75) 47
Martha Ann – 16 (S80) 63
Mary (Baylor) – 14 (F78) 42, 48
Stuart – 20 (S84) 57
Susannah – 16 (S80) 63
Thomas – 15 (F79) 46; 17 (F81) 27; 20 (S84) 52
William – 16 (S80) 63; 20 (S84) 57
Mrs. William – see McFall, Susannah

McFall & Brothers – 20 (S84) 57

McFarland
  (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 32
  (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 24; 20 (S84) 64; 20 (F84) 64
Daniel – 16 (F80) 7
Francis (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 43
J. M. – 12 (F76) 29, 31
James N. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 26
Robert – 6 (F70) 54; 9 (S73) 39

McFarson
  Daniel – 13 (S77) 45
  David – 13 (S77) 46
  Richard – 13 (S77) 45

McGary, H. G. – 17 (S81) 45

McGary & Co. – 17 (S81) 45

McGaskell, Angus – 17 (F81) 27

McGaughy, William – 6 (F70) 56

McGay, Culbert, Jr., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 10

McGee
  Annie – 14 (F78) 38
  Robert – 6 (F70) 63

McGill
  – 10 (S74) 41
  John (Bishop) – 7 (S71) 17

McGilvray
  – 9 (S73) 64
  Alexander – 15 (S79) 24; 16 (F80) 38
  E. T. – 16 (F80) 28
  James – 16 (F80) 38
  Tazewell – 16 (F80) 38

McGinnis, James – 13 (S77) 40

McGlameery, John – 18 (S82) 26
McGlamry
    John – 15 (S79) 44
    John A. – 15 (S79) 44

McGlany, W, R, A, - 17 (S81) 32

McGlaughlin
    Hugh – 7 (S71) 47
    Jane – 7 (S71) 47
    William – 7 (S71) 47

McGloughland, Benjamin – 20 (S84) 57

McGonegal's Tavern – 3 (S67) 18; 7 (F71) 32

McGonigle, _____ (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24

McGriff, John – 6 (S70) 56

McGuffey, William H. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 42

McGuffie, William H. – 18 (S82) 31

McGuffin
    Annie – 14 (F78) 37
    A. W. – 17 (F81) 46
    Charles – 18 (S82) 20
    D. C. – 20 (S84) 60
    Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 68
    Elizabeth Ann – 16 (S80) 63
    James – 20 (F84) 68
    Mrs. James – see McGuffin, Elizabeth
    J. D. – 17 (F81) 27
    Mrs. J. D. – see Bolar, Maria L.
    J. L. 16 (S80) 63
    Mrs. J. L. – see McGuffin, Elizabeth Ann
    John – 15 (S79) 27
    John L. 20 (S84) 40, 43, 52, 57
    Sallie – 17 (F81) 37
    William – 15 (S79) 44; 17 (F81) 46

McGuffy, Henry – 6 (F70) 56

McGuire
    _____ (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 68
    Cornelius – 6 (F70) 60
    William – 6 (F70) 60

McHenry, John – 6 (F70) 56

McHenry Holliday Shoe Store – 5 (F69) 30

McIlhany
McIlhenny, _____ (Capt.) – 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36

McIntire, Paul Goodloe – 6 (S70) 12

McIntosh
  George C. – 3 (F67) 18; 7 (F71) 35
  George Grant – 16 (S80) 63
  Mrs. George Grant – see Wetzell, Sally
  John S. – 17 (S81) 32
  Mrs. John S. – see McIntosh, Margaret
  Margaret – 17 (S81) 32
  Matilda (Morgan) – 16 (S80) 63
  Ross Nelson – 17 (S81) 32

McKamey, James – 18 (S82) 26

McKay
  Annie – 14 (F78) 45
  Ella – 17 (F81) 32

McKee
  John – 9 (S73) 36
  Robert – 9 (S73) 36
  William – 8 (F72) 50; 13 (S77) 38, 43, 44, 45, 47, 50, 52, 54, 55; 17 (F81) 33, 35, 39
  Mrs. William – see Erwin, Rebecca

McKeefry, William (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21

McKeever, Hugh – 13 (S77) 40, 41

McKemey, William – 8 (F72) 50; 18 (S82) 26

McKemmy
  John – 20 (F84) 74
  Robert – 20 (F84) 73
  Mrs. Robert – see Cunningham, Sarah

McKemy
  John – 6 (F70) 52; 9 (S73) 36, 39
  William – 9 (S73) 38

McKenna, B. J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

McKenney, John – 9 (S73) 37

McKenny
  Colin – 6 (F70) 56
H. C., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 12
Mary – see Peebles, Mary

McKim
Randolph H. – 1 (F65) 13
William – 13 (F77) 29

McKinley, William – 1 (F65) 16; 9 (F73) 44; 17 (S81) 17

McKinnie, C. P. – 18 (F82) 34

McKittrick
Robert – 9 (S73) 34
Robert, Sr. - 18 (S82) 26
Robert, Jr. – 18 (S82) 26

McKnoughton, Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 73

McLanahan, William – 14 (F78) 65

McLanthin family – 8 (F72) 24

McLaughlin
_____ - 16 (F80) 36
Edward – 16 (F80) 36, 37
S. H. – 5 (F69) 8
William (Judge) – 7 (S71) 13

McLeweray, D. C. – 18 (S82) 31

McMahan
Deborah – 19 (F83) 47
John – 9 (F73) 39
John, Sr. – 19 (F83) 47
Mrs. John, Sr. – see McMahan, Deborah
Rebecca – 19 (F83) 47
William – 19 (F83) 47
Mrs. William – see McMahan, Rebecca

McMahon
John – 9 (S73) 39; 13 (S77) 19
John F. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 23
William – 15 (F79) 46

McMahon’s Store – 7 (F71) 32

McManaway
Howard M. – 11 (F75) 30
Mrs. Howard M. – see Maxwell, Gladys

McMasters, Richard K. – 13 (S77) 8; 16 (F80) 4; 20 (F84) 10, 18

McMillian, J. L. – 15 (F79) 22
McMullan, William – 20 (F84) 74, 75
McMullen, Margaret – 14 (F78) 65; 20 (F84) 73
McMullin, William – 6 (F70) 56
McMurtry, Joseph, Jr. – 13 (S77) 56
McNabb, Babtist – 8 (F72) 52
McNally
   Patrick – 16 (S80) 63; 16 (F80) 65
   Mrs. Patrick – 16 (S80) 63
McNamara, Julian – 8 (S72) 24
McNeal, Thomas – 6 (F70) 56
McNeel, John – 13 (S77) 39
McNeely, Joseph – 8 (S72) 52
McNeil
   Archibald – 6 (F70) 56
   Ocie (Hevener) – 11 (S75) 29
McNeill
   Jesse – 1 (F65) 17; 20 (F84) 52
   John – 13 (S77) 39; 13 (F77) 37
   Thomas – 13 (S77) 40
McNutt
   James – 16 (F80) 65
   John – 6 (F70) 56
   Margaret – 12 (F76) 38
   Samuel (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 71
McPhail
   Benjamin N. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 31
   B. G. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 31
McPheeters
   Elizabeth – see Coalter, Elizabeth
   James Augustus (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 20; 4 (F68) 20
   Mary (Crawford) – 7 (F71) 8; 10 (F74) 37; 11 (S75) 34
   Rachel (Logan) – 16 (S80) 25, 38, 40
   Rebecca – 16 (S80) 42
   Robert – 18 (F82) 34
   Roberta (Logan) – 16 (S80) 42
   William – 9 (S73) 35; 16 (S80) 23, 25, 26
   Mrs. William – see Moore, Rachel
   William (Rev.) – 15 (S80) 41
McPherson
   Fontaine – 4 (F68) 25
   Janet Bell – see Bell, Janet
   R. Fontaine, Jr. – 5 (F69) 7; 20 (F84) 15
   Mrs. Richard F. – 20 (F84) 7, 8, 15, 16

McQuaide, _____ - 13 (S77) 20

McQuain, George – 20 (S84) 57

McQuin, Lemuel – 6 (F70) 52

McRoberts, John – 12 (F76) 41

McSwain, T. C. – 7 (S71) 34, 36

McThoron, Judith (Savage) – 20 (F84) 73

McVeery
   George – 9 (S73) 37
   John (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 19-21 throughout

M. E. Church, Mt. Solon – 20 (S84) 41

Mead, Deft Abiel – 13 (S77) 48

Meade
   George Gordon (Gen.) – 8 (F72) 41
   William (Episc. Bishop) – 5 (S69) 37; 10 (S74) 9

Meadow Branch – 13 (S77) 50

“Meadowlands” – 5 (F69) 10

Meadow Run – 13 (S77) 51, 53, 54; 18 (F82) 13

Meadow Run Mill – 18 (F82) 10, 13

“Meadowview” – 5 (F69) 11

Mealey, John – 6 (F70) 56

Meanard, George – 6 (F70) 56

Means, _____ (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20

Measurer – 8 (F72) 14

mechanics – 6 (S70) 46

Mechum River Station – 15 (F79) 14
Mechums River – 1 (F65) 11; 6 (S70) 6; 14 (F78) 12

M. E. Church  Mt. Solon – 20 (S84) 41

medical
- history – 3 (F67) 20
- schools – 3 (F67) 21
- students – 3 (F67) 16, 18, 21; 9 (F73) 28
- training, early – 12 (S76) 23

Medical Society – 3 (F67) 15

medicine – 1 (S65) 14, 15
- teacher of – 3 (F67) 15-22

Meek
- John M. – 15 (S79) 25
- William – 6 (F70) 56, 60

Meeks, C. C. – 9 (F73) 13, 14, 17

Meeley
- Lavinia – 11 (S75) 15
- Robert – 11 (S75) 15
- Mrs. Robert – see Meeley, Lavinia

meeting houses – 8 (S72) 29; 10 (F64) 21, 23
- See also New Providence; Old North Mountain

Mehler
- A. J., Mr. & Mrs. – 16 (F80) 74, 76
- A. J., family – 9 (F73) 45
- Eric – 16 (F80) 76
- Marc – 16 (F80) 76
- Mrs. Thomas W. – 9 (S73) 67; 13 (S77) 7, 11; 20 (F84) 8, 10, 17

Meigs, _____ - 1 (F65) 16

Melrose
- Adam – 16 (S80) 63
- Mrs. Adam – see Melrose, Elizabeth
- Catharine Jane – 16 (S80) 63
- Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 63

Melrose Flour – 9 (F73) 59; 18 (F82) 5

Melton
- John – 17 (F81) 45
- Lynwood (Tuck) – 17 (F81) 45
- Richard – 17 (F81) 45

Memorial Day – 3 (F67) 5
“Memorial to Dr. Richard Phillips Bell, III” – 5 (F69) 6; 8 (F72) 18

“Memories of Auto Industry in Basic City” – 11 (S75) 8

“Memories of Hanger’s Pond” – 18 (F82) 37-46

Menefee
  R. H. – 4 (S68) 6
  Thomas Kendall – 7 (F71) 22

Menk, Patricia – 20 (F84) 6, 10, 11, 14

Mennonite bishops – 15 (S79) 10

Mennonite Church cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Mennonites – 11 (F75) 13; 19 (F83) 15
  See also Old Order Mennonites

mental health organizations – 2 (F66) 19-22

Menzies
  _____ - 16 (S80) 63
  Sally A. (Mills) – 16 (S80) 63
  W. A. – 19 (S83) 31
  Mrs. W. A. – see Garber, Eliza M.

mercenary labor – 1 (S65) 14; 5 (F69) 8, 12, 42; 6 (S70) 44, 51, 52; 7 (F71) 12;
  11 (S75) 33

Mercer, Hugh – 20 (S84) 17

“Mercersville” – 18 (S82) 26-28; see also Jennings Gap

Mercersville Deed Book map – 18 (S82) 27

merchant mill- 7 (F71) 10

merchants – 11 (S75) 32

Meredith
  Edna (Mrs.) – 4 (S68) 14
  Joseph – 6 (F70) 62
  Samuel – 6 (F70) 62
  William J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 21

Merillat
  J. C. M. – 17 (S81) 32
  Mrs. J. C. M. – 17 (S81) 32

Meriwether
  Jane – 6 (S70) 6
  Nicholas – 6 (S70) 5, 14
Mrs. Nicholas, III – see Walker, Mrs. Thomas

Meriwether properties – 6 (S70) 14

Meroney, _____ - 13 (F77) 28

Merit

William – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. William – see Overshiner, Margaret

“Merrifield” – 5 (F69) 12

Merrill Cushing Estate – 11 (S75) 15

Merrit, Susan – 15 (S79) 44

Merritt

_____ - 14 (F78) 15
Caroline Emily – 14 (F78) 65
Frank – 17 (F81) 45
John – 14 (F78) 65; 15 (F79) 46; 16 (S80) 27, 65; 17 (S81) 20, 25, 35
Martha C. – 16 (F80) 65
Mary (Antrim) – 17 (S81) 20
Robert F. – 15 (F79) 46
Wesley – 20 (F84) 53
William – 18 (S82) 26

Merritt family – 16 (F80) 49

Messersmith

Eli, Jr. – 20 (S84) 57
Elijah, sr. – 20 (S84) 52, 57
Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 42
George – 20 (S84) 52, 57
Harvey – 20 (S84) 57
Henry – 20 (S84) 43, 52, 57
Jack – 20 (S84) 48
John – 6 (F70) 56
Joseph – 20 (S84) 41, 42, 57
Mary – 11 (S75) 47
Robert – 20 (S84) 57

Messrs. Farish & Co. – 17 (F81) 25

metals – 7 (S71) 49

Methodist

Church – 6 (S70) 17, 26
Church resolutions – 19 (S83) 38
Church separation – 19 (S83) 38-48
‘Discipline’ – 19 (S83) 41
ministries – 14 (S78) 40
preacher mark – 19 (S*3) 40
Sunday School - 4 (F68) 26

Methodists – 6 (S70) 69 (F73) 25

Mexican War – 1 (F65) 17; 2 (S66) 22

Meyerhoffer, Michael (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24; 10 (F74) 20, 27

M’Guffin
   Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 68
   James – 20 (F84) 68
   Mrs. James – see M’Guffin, Elizabeth

Michael
   _____ - 20 (S84) 48
   Absalom – 20 (S84) 52, 57
   Alec – 20 (S84) 48
   Augustus – 20 (S84) 57
   B. F. – 20 (S84) 57
   Bramard – 20 (S84) 57
   Christian – 20 (S84) 57
   Mrs. Christian – 20 (S84) 57
   Cora (Lang) – 14 (F78) 47
   Daniel – 20 (S84) 52, 57
   Dennis – 20 (S84) 57
   Mrs. Dennis – 20 (S84) 57
   Elige – 20 (S84) 57
   Ernie – 14 (F78) 48
   Frederick – 20 (S84) 39
   George – 20 (S84) 52, 57
   Grace – 14 (F78) 49
   Henderson – 20 (S84) 57
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 52, 57
   James – 20 (S84) 57
   John – 20 (S84) 52, 57
   Jonas, Jr. – 20 (S84) 57
   Jonas, Sr. – 20 (S84) 57
   Joseph – 20 (S84) 57
   Lewis – 20 (S84) 57
   Magdalene (Weigel) – 12 (S76) 31
   Pilson – 11 (S75) 48
   Rudolph – 20 (S84) 57
   Sylvia – 14 (F78) 47
   Thomas W. – 14 (F78) 40

Michael family – 14 (F78) 41

Michel, Louis – 2 (F66) 8, 9; 4 (S68) 24

Michie
   Ann Eliza – 16 (F80) 65
   Anne Maria L. – 16 (F80) 65
   Eliza – 7 (F71) 17
Elizabeth (Catlett) – 7 (F71) 16
James – 16 (F80) 66
James Octavius – 16 (F80) 66
John P. – 16 (F80) 65
Ms. John P. – see Michie, Anne Maria L.
Mary Francis – 16 (S80) 65
Octavius G. – 16 (F80) 66
Mrs. Octavius G. – see Michie, Sarah
Sarah – 16 (F80) 66
Thomas – 7 (F71) 17
Thomas J. – 5 (S69) 5; 7 (F71) 17; 14 (F78) 65; 18 (S82) 15, 29, 30; 19 (S83) 32;
20 (S84) 63, 66
Mrs. Thomas J. – see Reid, Margaret; see Michie, Eliza

Micou, Thomas W. – 15 (F79) 46
Middendorf, Charles W. – 20 (F84) 14

Middle English - 10 (S74) 11

Middle River – 1 (S65) 12; 1 (F65) 14; 3 (F67) 7; 4 (S68) 27; 6 (S70) 35, 38; 7 (F71)
9, 15; 8 (F72) 47, 53; 9 (F73) 45, 46; 10 (F74) 11, 13, 37, 40; 11 (F75) 4; 18 (F82)
12, 13, 17; 19 (S83) 36

Middle River bridge – 16 (S80) 19

Middle River District – 5 (F69) 16-18

Middlebrook – 1 (F65) 5, 7, 8, 9, 10; 5 (F69) 9; 9 (F73) 52; 10 (F74) 17, 20; 7 (S71)
53; 7 (F71) 53; 15 (F79) 53

“Middlebrook” – 17 (S81) 42-46

Middlebrook
cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
map – 17 (S81) 43
Road – 5 (F69) 8, 9, 11; 7 (F71) 7; 14 (S78) 35; see also Route 695
Turnpike – 17 (S81) 42

Middlekauff
Betty – 11 (S75) 17
Gardner – 11 (S75) 17
Gladys – 11 (S75) 17, 22, 26
Harry B. – 11 (S75) 17
Mabel (Smith) – 11 (S75) 17
Robert – 11 (S75) 17

Middlekauff house – 11 (S75) 16

Middleton
John – 13 (S77) 46, 56
Thomas – 13 (S77) 45, 46, 56
Walter – 13 (S77) 46
“Midmont” – 6 (S70) 15

midwives – 3 (F67) 18

Miers (Myers), William – 9 (S73) 35

Miley, Antony – 20 (S84) 53

Milikin, James – 9 (S73) 38

military
  bridges – 8 (F72) 41
  companies – 7 (F71) 36, 37
  exemptions – 11 (F75) 13
  height requirements – 6 (F70) 31
  hospitals – 4 (F68) 8; 5 (S69) 10; 7 (F71) 12, 52; 8 (S72) 48; 9 (F73) 45;
     20 (F84) 32, 33
  observers – 8 (F72) 40
  personnel – 6 (F70) 32
  prisons – 7 (F71) 51
  road builder – 6 (S70) 68
  service – 2 (S66) 12, 13; see also militia
  strategy – 2 (S66) 23, 24
  surgery – 3 (F67) 20; 11 (F75) 39

militia – 3 (F67) 20; 4 (F68) 7; 5 (S69) 33, 34; 8 (S72) 18; 9 (F73) 44; 10 (S74) 6, 29
  musters – 9 (S73) 21
  substitutes – 11 (F75) 12
  supplies – 10 (S74) 6

Militiamen – 9 (S73) 33

Millar, Alexander – 2 (S66) 13, 14

Millboro – 11 (S75) 5; 20 (F84) 52

Millboro Springs – 10 (S74) 31, 32

Millborough Depot – 15 (F79) 5

Mill Creek – 9 (F73) 50; 13 (S77) 47, 48, 56

Miller
  _____ - 9 (F73) 53; 16 (F80) 40
  Adam – 4 (S68) 27; 10 (F74) 11
  Alexander – 20 (F84) 74
  Alexander (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 71
  Ananias – 15 (S79) 25
  Anna Maria (Henkel) – 14 (S78) 43
  Anthony – 20 (S84) 53, 57
  Barbara – 20 (F84) 68
  Benjamin – 20 (S84) 57
Brown – 12 (S76) 19, 20
Christena Mary – 20 (F84) 68
Clemmer – 9 (S73) 61
Mrs. Clemmer – 5 (F69) 10; see also Clayton, Ethelyn
Clinton – 5 (F69) 12
Cornelius G. – 15 (S79) 26
C. T. – 17 (S81) 32
Mrs. C. T. – see Miller, Nancy E.
Daniel – 6 (F70) 56; 15 (F79) 46; 20 (F84) 68; 20 (S84) 57
Mrs. Daniel – see Miller, Hannah
Mrs. Daniel – see Miller, Polly
David – 6 (F70) 56, 63; 209 (S84) 53, 57
Dietrick – 20 (S84) 53
E. L. – 20 (F84) 68
Eli – 20 (S84) 53
Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 45; 14 (F78) 65; 16 (F80) 66
Ellen Montgomery – 19 (S83) 31
Emily – 14 (F78) 49
Ernest – 14 (F78) 47
Erskine – 1 (S65) 25; 16 (F80) 32; 20 (F84) 40
Estey – 5 (F69) 20
Fannie (Click) – 14 (F78) 48
Flossie – 14 (F78) 48
Flossie (Botkin) – 14 (F78) 48
Frances – 7 (F71) 1314 (F78) 47
Frances (Reed) – 12 (S76) 31
Frank – 14 (F78) 46
G. H. – 15 (F79) 22
G. M. – 20 (S84) 57
George – 14 (F78) 65; 15 (S79) 44; 19 (S83) 31; 19 (F83) 47
Mrs. George – see McDowell, Elizabeth
Mrs. George – see Miller, Lucinda
Grace (Cupp) – 14 (F78) 48
Hannah – 20 (F84) 68
Harry – 20 (S84) 53, 57
Henry – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 48, 49-53; 7 (F71) 49; 14 (F78) 65; 18 (F82) 18;
20 (S84) 53
Mrs. Henry – 14 (F78) 65
Mrs. H. Erskine – 18 (S82) 33
Ira – 14 (F78) 46
Isaac – 20 (S84) 57
Jacob – 3 (S67) 19; 13 (S77) 56; 13 (F77) 41
James – 7 (F71) 21; 14 (F78) 65; 20 (S84) 53
Mrs. James – see Miller, Elizabeth
James D. – 11 (S75) 41
J. H. – 20 (S84) 57
J. Mason – 12 (F76) 31
John – 5 (F69) 16; 6 (F70) 63; 9 (S73) 35; 10 (S74) 28; 13 (F77) 42; 15
(F79) 8, 19, 46; 20 (S84) 57
John Burnes – 20 (F84) 68
John D. – 17 (F81) 54
John George – 10 (F74) 22-25 throughout
John William – 10 (F74) 24, 25
Joseph – 20 (S84) 57; 20 (F84) 68
Mrs. Joseph – see Miller, Barbara
Lizzie – 14 (F78) 47
Lucinda – 14 (F78) 65
Lula – 14 (F78) 46
M. – 15 (F79) 22
Mabel (Rexrode) – 14 (F78) 48
Mahala – 11 (S75) 47
Margaret (Rasor) – 12 (S76) 31
Martha – 16 (F80) 66
Mary Ann (Williams) – 11 (F75) 37
Mary C. (Hyde) – 16 (S80) 59
Mary D. – 19 (F83) 45
Mazie – 14 (F78) 46
Michael – 14 (F78) 65
Minor C. – 19 (F83) 45
Myrtle – 14 (F78) 47
Nancy E. – 17 (S81) 32
Newton – 20 (S84) 57
Olive – 14 (F78) 46
Oscar (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 46
Osbert – 20 (S84) 53, 57
Patrick – 12 (F76) 41
Peter – 17 (F81) 27; 20 (S84) 57
Polly – 15 (F79) 46
Quinter – 19 (F83) 45
Rebecca (Henkel) – 14 (F78) 43
Richard – 15 (F79) 46
Roland – 15 (F79) 46
Samuel T. – 14 (F78) 38
Simon – 16 (F80) 66
Mrs. Simon – see Miller, Martha
Simon P. – 17 (S81) 32
Solomon – 17 (F81) 54, 55
Susan Catharine – 15 (F79) 46
Thomas – 14 (F78) 47
Thomas (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26
Valentine – 18 (S82) 26
William – 15 (F79) 46
Mrs. William – see Miller, Susan Catharine
William B. – 10 (F74) 41
William G. – 19 (F83) 22
William W. – 16 (S80) 59
Zeb – 20 (S84) 48

Miller family – 10 (F74) 19; 14 (F78) 41, 74
Miller [A. J.] house – 19 (S83) 18, 20—painting, mantel photos
Miller [Henry] house – 19 (S83) 8-10, plan—9
Miller [Jos. A.] Mill – 18 (F82) 10
m millers – 9 (F73) 45, 58; 11 (F75) 13; 14 (S78) 40
Miller’s Fort – 10 (S74) 28, 29
Miller’s Iron Works – 20 (S84) 39, 40
mill house – 9 (F73) 50
Milliken, James – 13 (S77) 42
mill location map – 18 (F82) 8-11

Mills
  Alonzo – 11 (S75) 42
  Annie (Miss) – 12 (S76) 12
  Frances O. – 11 (S75) 48
  James – 14 (S78) 8
  John – 14 (S78) 28
  Mrs. John – 20 (S84) 57
  Thornton A, (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 63
  Mrs. Thornton A. – see Menzies, Sally A.

mills – 1 (S65) 24, 25; 1 (F65) 6, 9; 3 (S67) 18; 3 (F67) 12; 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 49;
  7 (F71) 35, 49; 8 (F72) 53; 9 (F73) 57-60; 13 (S77) 57; 14 (S78) 9; 14 (F78) 20

“Mills and Milling in Augusta County” – 18 (F82) 4-18

Millsted, John – 6 (F70) 62
Milnesville Post Office – 14 (F78) 39
Milord, Charley – 16 (F80) 32

Milroy
  R. H. – 15 (F79) 7, 8, 12, 14, 15, 16, 18
  R. W. (Gen.) – 12 (F76) 30, 37, 38, 39

Milster, John – 9 (S73) 40
Milton – 6 (S70) 8, 14
Miltontown – 17 (S81) 8, 9
mine cave-ins – 14 (S78) 37

“Mineral Resources of Virginia” – 13 (F77) 21
Mines, Robert – 20 (F84) 75
Mingo Chief Logan – see Chief Logan
Mingo Indians – 6 (F70) 29, 36
Minich, James – 20 (S84) 57
minie rifle ball – 17 (S81) 10
mining
  companies – 9 (S73) 6
  speculation – 14 (F78) 212
Ministerium of Pennsylvania – 10 (F74) 28
Minnick, Mathias – 20 (F84) 68
Minor
  _____ - 15 (F79) 47
  Berkeley – 18 (F82) 24
  D. D. – 5 (S69) 7
  S. P. – 15 (F79) 22
Mint Spring – 9 (F73) 54; 13 (F77) 9
“Minutes of the Commission Appointed to Settle Claims to Unpatented Lands on the
Western Waters of Virginia, January- april, 1780” – 13 (S77) 37-57; continued:
  13 (F77) 26-42
Miser, Henry – 20 (S84) 68
Mish
  George – 9 (F73) 52; 11 (S75) 13
  William P. – 14 (F78) 75
  Mrs. William P. – see Buchanan, Margaret E.
Mish place – 9 (F73) 52
Misner, Bob – 5 (F69) 27
Misner’s Hollow – 5 (F69) 21, 27, 28
Miss America – 6 (S70) 13
Miss Baldwin’s School – 7 (F71) 46
“The Missing Fire Alarm” – 12 (S76) 33
Mission Festival – 8 (F72) 28
missionaries – 6 (F70) 20-28; 8 (S72) 9; 10 (F74) 7
Missionary Helpers of the Sacred Heart – 7 (S71) 23
Mississippi Confederation – 12 (S76) 25
Mississippi Franchise – 1 (S65) 21
Mississippi River – 2 (S66) 16; 3 (F67) 10, 13

Missouri River – 10 (F74) 34

Missouri Synod – 8 (F72) 26

Mitchel
  Lelia – 14 (F78) 48
  Joseph T. – 16 (F80) 66
  William C. – 16 (F80) 66

Mitchell
  _____ - 13 (F77) 40
  Alexander – 9 (S73) 37
  Ann (Eagon) – 17 (S81) 25
  Bud – 17 (F81) 42
  David – 17 (F81) 45
  Ed – 17 (F81) 45
  Ellis – 17 (F81) 45
  George – 14 (F78) 65; 16 (S80) 53
  Mrs. George – 14 (F78) 65
  George, Sr. – 17 (S81) 25
  Guy – 17 (F81) 45
  Henry D. – 19 (S83) 31
  Isabella (Doake) – 17 (F81) 39
  James – 17 (F81) 37
  James C. – 15 (S79) 44
  John – 17 (F81) 33, 41
  Joseph T. – 14 (F78) 66; 19 (S83) 31
  Mrs. Joseph T. – see Mitchell, Sarah N.
  Mary (McClure) – 17 (F81) 39
  Robert D. – 20 (S84) 11
  Sarah (Beard) – 17 (F81) 37
  Sarah N. – 14 (F78) 66
  Thomas – 6 (F70) 5614 (F78) 66; 17 (F81) 33, 37, 41
  Mrs. Thomas – see Callison, Margaret
  Thomas Edward (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 21
  Tracey – 17 (F81) 45
  William – 12 (F76) 21

Mitler, Deitrick – 20 (S84) 57

“mixed enterprises” – 16 (S80) 16

Model Valley Farm – 5 (F69) 11

Modern English – 10 (S74) 11

Moffatt, George – 18 (S82) 8

Moffet’s Branch – 14 (S78) 7; 14 (F78) 42

Moffett
George – 17 (S81) 4, 7
George (Col,) – 2 (S66) 12; 5 (F69) 18; 8 (S72) 18; 8 (F72) 52; 9 (S73) 34, 35, 38; 11 (F75) 11, 13, 41, 43
Hannah (McDowell) – 16 (S80) 67
James – 5 (F69) 1416 (F80) 66
James T. – 16 (F80) 66
John – 5 (F69) 14; 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. John – see Moffett, Sarah
Robert – 18 (F82) 34
Sarah – 20 (S84) 64
Thomas S. – 15 (F79) 47
William G. – 18 (S82) 20
William S., Jr. – 7 (S71) 11, 16; 13 (F77) 18
Mrs. William S. – 20 (F84) 14
Mrs. W. S., Sr. – 5 (F69) 14
W. Stuart – 5 (F69) 14

Moffett’s Creek – 18 (F82) 7

Mohawk Indians – 19 (S83) 23

Mohler
_____ (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 19
Abraham – 9 (F73) 45
Daniel – 20 (S84) 57
Francis – 12 (S76) 19
Jacob – 11 (S75) 45
James – 20 (S84) 57
John – 7 (F71) 11
Trixie (Patterson) – 13 (S77) 59

Mohler home – 9 (F73) 45

Monacan Indians – 6 (S70) 5

Monasteries – 3 (S67) 15; 7 (S71) 23, 24

Money

   crops – 8 (F72) 49
   printing – 14 (F78) 14

Monger, Hubert – 14 (F78) 50

Monogalia – see Monongahela

Monogalia County – 13 (S77) 37

Monongahela – 12 (S76) 21

Monongahela River – 8 (S72) 35; 19 (S83) 23

Monroe
_____ (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 19
Absolum – 6 (F70) 54
Eliza (Hay) – 6 (S70) 11
James (Pres.) – 4 (F68) 11, 12; 6 (S70) 11-13 throughout; 6 (F70) 15;
8 (S72) 33; 12 (F76) 4

Monroe County (WV) – 4 (F68) 6

“Monroe Hill” – 6 (S70) 11

Monsey
Obadiah – 20 (F84) 74
Mrs. Obadiah – see McBride, Anne

Monsy
Skidmore – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Skidmore – see Scot, Mary

Montelle family – 10 (F74) 40

Monterey – 15 (F79) 4, 6, 11

Montgomery
_____ - 16 (S80) 40
_____ (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 72
Ann – 20 (F84) 29
Ann (Lewis) – 1 (S65) 13, 14; 7 (F71) 23
Bernard Law – 1 (S65) 14; 20 (F84) 29
Christian (Col.) – 6 (F70) 54
Daniel – 9 (S73) 39
Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 32
Hetty – 16 (F80) 72
Hughart – 15 (S79) 44
James – 9 (S73) 37, 39; 12 (F76) 42
John – 9 (S73) 35; 12 (F76) 42; 19 (F83) 47
John, Sr. – 6 (F70) 63
Joseph – 6 (F70) 54
Juliet L. – 17 (F81) 27
Richard – 20 (F84) 28
Richard (Gen.) – 1 (S65) 13
Robert – 6 (F70) 63
Thomas – 15 (S79) 24; 17 (F81) 27
Mrs. Thomas – see Montgomery, Juliet L.
Wallace M. – 10 (F74) 41
William – 6 (F70) 52, 56, 63
Mrs. W. M. – 5 (F69) 10

Montgomery County – 2 (F66) 15; 10 (S74) 29; 11 (F75) 8; 13 (S77) 37

“Montgomery Hall” – 1 (S65) 14; 5 (F69) 32; 7 (F71) 23; 11 (F75) 31

Montgomery [Thomas] house – 19 (S83) 19

“Monticello” – 4 (F68) 14, 15; 6 (S70) 8, 11, 14; 8 (S72) 12; 11 (F75) 19, 42;
“Montpelier” – 6 (S70) 11

monuments – 3 (F67) 3; 6 (F70) 30—photo

Moody
Andrew – 12 (F76) 42
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 6; 15 (F79) 27
R. E. – 13 (S77) 12

Moon
Frances – 20 (S84) 64
Lucy M. - see Taylor, Lucy M.
Richard – 14 (F78) 66
Mrs. Richard – see Nicholson, _____
Richard A. – 20 (S84) 64
Mrs. Richard A. – see Moon, Frances

Mooney, James – 6 (F70) 33

Moor, Jack – 20 (S84) 57

Moordock, Mrs. _____ - 20 (S84) 57

Moore
Alexander – 5 (S69) 40; 7 (S71) 47
Andrew – 17 (S81) 5
Augusta Virginia – 14 (F78) 66
Boyd Graham – 20 (F84) 68
Edward A. – 20 (S84) 44
Elizabeth (Coalter) – 4 (F68) 20
Evelyn (Miss) – 3 (S67) 12
George E. – 20 (S84) 57
Houston – 14 (F78) 40
Jack – 5 (F69) 37
James – 4 (F68) 19; 6 (F70) 56; 8 (F72) 51, 52
James M. – 17 (S81) 32
Jane – 14 (F78) 66
Jane Ann (Clark) – 17 (S81) 23
J. B. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20
J. K. – 17 (S81) 23
John – 5 (F69) 12; 8 (F72) 50; 14 (F78) 66; 17 (F81) 33, 41
John H. – 5 (F69) 19; 17 (S81) 32
John K. – 14 (F78) 66
Mrs. John K. – see Moore, Jane
Joseph – 6 (F70) 56
Levi – 13 (F77) 38
Margaret – 20 (F84) 68
Moses – 6 (F70) 56; 9 (S73) 39, 40; 13 (F77) 38
Nancy – 11 (S75) 42
Newton Gordon – 14 (S78) 43
Mrs. Newton Gordon – see Henkel, Josephine Augusta
Mrs. Ollie Cupp – 14 (F78) 38
R. – 20 (F84) 68
Mrs. R. – see Moore, Margaret
Rachel (McPheeters) – 16 (S80) 25
Reuben Walton – 14 (S78) 43
Richard – 6 (F70) 56
R. W. – 5 (F69) 12
Samuel – 8 (F72) 50
S. McD. – 12 (F76) 10
Thomas – 16 (S80) 16
Virginia – 6 (F70) 13
William – 6 (F70) 56; 8 (F72) 50; 9 (S73) 38; 12 (F76) 41; 13 (F77) 38
Mrs. William Whiting – 20 (F84) 14

Moore family – 14 (F78) 42

Moorman
______ - 19 (F83) 21
Edward G. – 19 (F83) 44
E. R. – 20 (S84) 40
Mary L. – 19 (F83) 47
Miller – 19 (F83) 47
W. H. – 19 (F83) 47

Moorman [E. G.] estate – 19 (F83) 49

Morahan, P. J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

Moran
Charles N. – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 24
Francis, Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (F75) 32
James – 9 (F73) 39
Joanna (Knightly) – 7 (S71) 17
Lewis A. – 15 (S79) 25

Moravian Brethren – 19 (F83) 15

Moravian Christian Indians – 6 (F70) 29

Moravian Seminary – 3 (S67) 6

“More About Dr. King and Augusta Parish” – 10 (S74) 9

Morhead
Matthew – 9 (S73) 38
Samuel – 20 (F84) 67

Morgan
______ - 19 (S83) 31
Dan – 20 (F84) 28
Daniel – 1 (S65) 13; 6 (S70) 51; 9 (S73) 67
Haynes – 17 (S81) 5
Justin – 16 (S80) 35
Lena – 14 (F78) 40
Morgan – 9 (S73) 25, 26
Mrs. Samuel D. – see McIntosh, Matilda
Thomas – 6 (F70) 56

Morison, Samuel Eliot – 2 (S66) 18

Morow, James – 13 (F77) 29

Morris
A. E. – 9 (S73) 15
Anson – 20 (S84) 57
Benjamin – 7 (F71) 34; 16 (F80) 66
Benjamin Howard – 16 (S80) 63
Byron – 14 (F78) 43, 50
Chris – 7 (F71) 31, 34
Darlene – 14 (F78) 34
Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 64
Isabelle K. (Mrs.) – 9 (F73) 44
John – 13 (F77) 29, 31, 32, 40
Joshua – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 51
L. – 9 (S73) 15
Sidney – 20 (S84) 57

Morrison
_____ - 17 (S81) 47
James (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 41
John – 6 (F70) 54; 13 (F77) 34
Lavinia – 17 (S81) 47
Will – 7 (S71) 30
Mrs. William L. – 20 (F84) 8
William McCutcheon (Dr.) – 6 (F70) 26, 27

Morriss, Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 66

Morrow, James – 16 (F80) 34

Morse, Sarah – 20 (F84) 73

Morton
A. S. – 4 (S68) 5
T. C. (Capt.) – 7 (F71) 1912 (F76) 29
W. C. – 4 (S68) 5

Mosby, John Singleton (Maj.) – 8 (F72) 25

Mosby Creek Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 71

Mosby’s Rangers – 1 (S65) 21; 20 (F84) 36

Moscow – 7 (F71) 13; 14 (F78) 34, 49

Moser
Adam – 9 (S73) 37
Catherine – 9 (S73) 37
Peter – 14 (S78) 18

Moser family – 8 (F72) 24

Moses
   Anna Mary Robertson – 5 (F69) 12
   Samuel – 12 (F76) 42

Mossey Creek Lakes – 5 (F69) 21

Moss Rose Extra Flour – 18 (F82) 17

Mossy Creek – 3 (S67) 7, 18; 5 (F69) 26; 7 (S71) 48, 49; 7 (F71) 12, 49; 14 (F78) 42;
   18 (F82) 17; 19 (S83) 8; 20 (S84) 39, 48
   Academy – 1 (F65) 7; 5 (F69) 20, 27; 7 (F71) 12, 52; 14 (F78) 51-52; 20 (S84)
   Church – 14 (F78) 42
   Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 10
   “Old Mill” – 18 (F82) 10
   Presbyterian Church – 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 11, 23, 52; 20 (S84) 40
   furnace – 14 (S78) 34

Moten’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Moubray
   William – 20 (S84) 57
   Mrs. William – 20 (S84) 57

Moubray family – 14 (F78) 36

Mound Builders – 16 (F80) 21

Mountain Lake – 20 (F84) 58

Mountain Top Hotel – 14 (F78) 5, 6, 10

Mountain Top Inn – 14 (F78) 21; 16 (S80) 72

Mountain View Chapel – 8 (F72) 25

“The Mountaineer” – 5 (F69) 21

mountains – see Alleghenies; Blue Ridge

“Mount Airy” – 8 (F72) 13, 14

Mt. Airy Cemetery (Negro) – 9 (S73) 43

“Mt. Airy Papers” – 8 (F72) 13

Mt. Carmel – 10 (F74) 20
Mount Crawford – 1 (F65) 11; 20 (F84) 52; 19 (F83) 42; 20 (F84) 52
Mt. Elliot Springs – 12 (S76) 10; 20 (S84) 22
Mt. Ida – 5 (F69) 20
Mount Jackson – 1 (F65) 12; 10 (S74) 29; 19 (F83) 42
Mt. Joy Presbyterian Church cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
Mountjoy, Thomas – 17 (S81) 5
Mt. Meridian – 1 (F65) 14
“Mount Pleasant” – 5 (F69) 18; 8 (S72) 18; 11 (F75) 40-43; 40—photo; 17 (S81) 4, 7—photo
Mounts, Mathias – 6 (F70) 56
Mount Sidney – 5 (F69) 19, 21, 2714 (S78) 39; 14 (F78) 39
  church – 19 (F83) 49
  Main Street – 19 (F83) 44—photo
  Methodist Church - 5 (F69) 19; 19 (F83) 49
  Methodist Church cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
  Patron’s League – 19 (F83) 45
  St. James Lutheran Church – 19 (F83) 49
  town lots – 19 (F83) 48
  watering troughs – 19 (F83) 46—photos
“Mount Sidney” – 19 (F83) 42-49
Mt. Solon – 1 (F65) 8, 12; 5 (F69) 20, 21; 14 (S78) 39; 14 (F78) 40, 41, 49; 18 (F82) 17; 20 (S84) 39-59
  Blue Hole section – 20 (S84) 42, 49, 50
  cemetery – 20 (S84) 40
  Methodist Episcopal Church, South – 20 (S84) 40, 46, 49
  Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 10, photo—17; 20 (S84) 47—photo
  Mount Zion Church – 20 (S84) 39
  Mount Zion United Brethren in Christ Church – 20 (S84) 40
  North River Gap Road – 20 (S84) 39, 42, 48
  residence – 20 (S84) 47—photo
  Stevens and Blakemore Store – 20 (S84) 39
  Telephone Co. – 20 (S84) 49
  village map – 20 (S84) 41
  volunteer infantry – 20 (S84) 45
Mt. Tabor Lutheran Church – 9 (S73) 13; 9 (F73) 51; 10 (F74) 23, 28, 29
Mount Torry Furnace – 14 (S78) 33-37; 14 (S78) 33—photo; 20 (F84) 57
Mount Torry tract – 20 (F84) 57
Mount Vernon – 3 (F67) 6; 11 (F75) 17; 12 (F76) 17
   Ladies’ Association – 11 (F75) 17

Mt. Zion Methodist Church – 14 (F78) 42

mourning clothing – 7 (F71) 17

movies – 1 (S65) 27

Mowberry,
   Carswell – 20 (S84) 57
   James – 20 (S84) 57
   Joseph – 20 (S84) 57

Mowry
   Charles E. – 9 (S73) 42; 20 (F84) 16
   De Witt S. – 11 (S75) 42
   DeWitt Samuel – 16 (F80) 66
   George – 15 (S79) 44
   George W. – 16 (F80) 66
   Lewis, Jr. – 9 (F73) 46; 18 (F82) 16
   Mary Margaret – 15 (S79) 44
   Rebecca Humbert (Rife) – 9 (F73) 46

Mowry Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Mowry’s Mill – see Quick’s Mill

Moyer
   Andrew – 7 (S71) 30
   Joseph F. – 20 (F84) 8, 15

Moyerheiffer, William – 20 (S84) 57

Moyers
   Jacob – 5 (F69) 27, 28; 20 (S84) 57
   McCutcheon – 20 (S84) 57
   Peter – 20 (S84) 57
   Rudolph (Myers) – 18 (S82) 21
   Sally – 20 (S84) 57

Moyres, Lavina – 20 (S84) 53

Mozingo, William H. – 20 (S84) 53

Mrs. Baskin’s School – 6 (S70) 17

Mrs. Bumgardner’s School – 6 (S70) 17

Mrs. Walter’s Store – 7 (F71) 34

Muck
   George W. – 16 (F80) 66
Jacob – 17 (F81) 27

“mud pikes” – 16 (S80) 18

Muddy Creek – 13 (S77) 43

Mueller, Charles (Rev.,) – 8 (F72) 30

Muhlenberg
  (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 24
  Henry Melchior – 19 (F83) 16, 18
  Peter – 9 (S73) 67; 13 (S77) 10; 19 (F83) 16, 18
  Peter (Rev.) – 2 (S66) 10

mules – 1 (S65) 14

Muleshoe Salient – 1 (F65) 16

Mullahan, George – 13 (S77) 44

Mullen
  John – 18 (S82) 28
  Sarah Margaret – 17 (S81) 32
  William – 19 (S83) 31

Muller, Adam – see Miller, Adam

Mullin, James – 20 (S84) 57

Mullins, Mrs. Reeves B. – 20 (S84) 57

Munger
  John – 20 (F84) 74
  Mrs. John – see Pirke, Agnes

Mungla
  Daniel – 6 (F70) 56
  Jacob – 6 (F70) 56

municipal bands – 14 (F78) 19; 17 (S81) 10

Munks, John – 5 (S69) 40

Munley, John J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17, 24

Murdock, James – 4 (F68) 28

Murphey
  Daniel – 9 (F73) 39
  James – 9 (F73) 39
  Patrick – 9 (S73) 38
  See also Murphy
Murphy
Dennis – 9 (F73) 39
Frances – 14 (F78) 66
James (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 9
James E. – 20 (F84) 17
James S. – 9 (S73) 52, 55
John – 9 (F73) 37
Sylvester – 4 (F68) 28
W. A. (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 8, 9

Murray
_____ (Mrs.) – 5 (F69) 31
Charles – 17 (F81) 45
James (Murry) – 18 (F82) 34; 19 (F83) 27
Mrs. James – see Murray, Lydia
John – 9 (S73) 39
John (Earl of Dunmore) – 6 (F70) 29
Lydia – 18 (F82) 34
Thomas D. – 16 (S80) 63

Murrow, William – 9 (S73) 38

Murry
Fountain – 20 (S84) 53
James – 16 (S80) 66
Mrs. James – see Murry, Sarah
John K. – 11 (S75) 48
Lucy Ann – 16 (F80) 66
Sarah – 16 (F80) 66
William S. – 20 (S84) 53

Museum of American Frontier Culture – 20 (S84) 5-9
farm sketches – 20 (S84) 7

music – 6 (F70) 8
notation – 16 (S80) 27
reading – 16 (S80) 22
teachers – 16 (S80) 22
musical literacy – 16 (S80) 22-34

“Musical Magazine” – 16 (S80) 30

Mutual Assurance Society of Virginia – 8 (F72) 8

Mutual Fire Assurance records – 19 (S83) 5

Myer, Nettie – 7 (S71) 30

Myers
_____ - 19 (F83) 49
B. F. – 14 (F78) 39
Diana – 14 (F78) 32
Gustavus A. – 12 (F76) 21
Henry – 20 (S84) 64
Isaac C. – 16 (F80) 66
Mrs. Isaac C. – see Myers, Lucinda
John Isaac – 19 (F83) 24
Jacob – 6 (F70) 56; 9 (S73) 36
Jacob – 6 (F70) 56; 9 (S73) 36
James K. P. – 16 (F80) 66
John – 14 (F78) 32
John S. – 12 (F76) 21
Jacob – 6 (F70) 56; 9 (S73) 36
Lucinda – 16 (F80) 66
Mary E. – 11 (S75) 41
Sallie – 20 (F84) 68
Samuel – 11 (S75) 40; 16 (F80) 66
See also Miers

Myers cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Myrely
George – 19 (S83) 32
Mrs. George – see Myrely, Mary
Mary – 19 (S83) 32
Mary F. – 19 (S83) 32

N

Naher
Henry, Sr. – 16 (F80) 66
Mrs. Henry – 16 (F80) 66

nailcrynology – 8 (F72) 11
nails and nail machines – 8 (F72) 11, 22
Naked Creek – 19 (F83) 29, 30
Nalle, William – 18 (S82) 8
names – 9 (F73) 31-36
namesakes – 9 (F73) 32
N & W Railroad – 17 (F81) 44
Naps Creek – 13 (F77) 38

Nash
_____ , Miss (Campbell) – 11 (F75) 5
Harry, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16; 7 (S71) 29
Mrs. Harry – see Gates, Anna
Harry Lee, Sr. – 11 (F75) 5
Mrs. Harry Lee, Sr. – see Homman, Maybelle
Harry L., Jr. – 20 (F84) 6, 8, 11, 14, 15
Harry L., II – 11 (F75) 5
Mrs. Harry L., II – see Gates, Anna
Harry L., III – 11 (F75) 5
James – 20 (S84) 57

Nash farm – 18 (F82) 38—photo

National Bank – 12 (F76) 8, 9
National Bank Bill – 12 (F76) 10
national elections – 14 (F78) 14
National Historic Landmark – 5 (F69) 13
National Park Service – 2 (F66) 5, 6
National Register of Historic Places – 11 (S75) 6; 13 (S77) 19
National Valley Bank – 1 (S65) 20, 24; 1 (F65) 11
Natural Bridge – 13 (F77) 13; 14 (S78) 8
Natural Chimneys – 5 (F69) 21, 27; 13 (F77) 11; 14 (F78) 46; 20 (S84) 39, 49
Naull, William – 9 (S73) 36, 40
Naumann, A. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 22
naval ordnance – 12 (F76) 16
Navigation Act of 1709 – 1 (S65) 11
Nayland, Martin – 9 (F73) 39
Naylor, Jane (Mrs.) – see Coalter, Jane
Nazareth Hall – 3 (S67) 6

Neal
Aishur – 6 (F70) 54
James – 17 (S81) 5

Nebergall
Henry – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Henry – see McComes, Nancy
Jacob – 16 (S80) 66

Neel, William – 9 (S73) 36
Neeley, William – 12 (S77) 54
Neff
Abraham – 17 (S81) 32
Charlie – 5 (F69) 28
Jacob – 20 (S84) 57
Josiah – 20 (S84) 57
Mrs. Josiah – 20 (S84) 57
J. P. – 7 (S71) 34; 12 (S76) 14; 20 (S84) 37
William – 20 (S84) 57

Neff Tavern – 5 (F69) 19, 20

Negley, Elizabeth (Henkel) – 14 (S78) 38, 41

Negro
cemetery – 11 (S75) 32
education – 14 (F78) 7
franchise – 14 (F78) 16
missions – 7 (S71) 20
population – 2 (S66) 11
school enrollment – 7 (S71) 35
schools – 7 (S71) 34, 35
servants – 6 (S70) 48, 49
settlers – 8 (S72) 13

Negro Industrial and Educational Association – 17 (F81) 8

Negroes – 6 (S70) 22; 8 (F72) 42; 14 (S78) 34, 36; 14 (F78) 7, 9, 54

Neher
Henry – 18 (S82) 21
Joseph – 18 (S82) 21
Peter – 20 (S84) 57

Nehs, John – 14 (S78) 41, 42

Nehs family – 8 (F72) 24

Neil, M. – 15 (F79) 22

Neill, Evan – 14 (S78) 12

Nelson
Alexander – 14 (F78) 54
David – 9 (S73) 37
Franklin – 16 (F80) 66
Hugh – 6 (S70) 12
James – 17 (F81) 27; 19 (S83) 44
John M. – 17 (S81) 32
Mary Ann (Bell) – 14 (F78) 54
R. E. R. – 13 (S77) 15
Robert – 6 (S70) 14
Rodes – 7 (F71) 19
Mrs. T. R. – 7 (F71) 20
Thomas – 17 (S81) 5; 20 (S84) 15
Thomas, Jr. (Gov.) – 5 (S69) 31; 6 (S70) 11, 12; 8 (S72) 15, 16, 18, 19; 12 (S76) 22
William – 20 (F84) 53
William I. – 7 (S71) 32
William J. – 7 (F71) 19

Nelson Beall & Company – 16 (F80) 37
Nelson County – 6 (S70) 9
Nelson house – 9 (F73) 50
Nesbit, Evelyn (Thaw) – 8 (F72) 46
Neuton – see Newton
Nevins, Allan – 3 (S67) 9
New Hope – 1 (F65) 5; 5 (F69) 17; 7 (S71) 42, 43; 9 (F73) 44, 45
New Hope Union Band – 18 (S82) 32
New London (VA) – 4 (F68) 9
New Market – 1 (F65) 14; 3 (S67) 16, 17
New Market Lee Club – 13 (S77) 21
New Monmouth Church – 6 (F70) 2616 (S80) 23
New Providence Church – 3 (F67) 17; 7 (S71) 47; 16 (S80) 23
See also New Providence Meeting House
New Providence Meeting House – 4 (F68) 19
New River – 9 (F73) 27; 13 (S77) 46, 54; 13 (F77) 41; 14 (S78) 12, 13, 20, 26
New Theatre – 8 (S72) 26
New Year’s Day – 3 (S67) 13, 14
New Year wishes – 3 (S67) 13, 14
New-York Historical Society – 3 (S67) 16
New York Legislature – 2 (S66) 8
New York “Mercury” – 2 (S66) 21
Newberry, Samuel – 6 (F70) 54
Newcomb
J. L. – 4 (S68) 14
John H. – 15 (S79) 44
Joseph – 14 (F78) 66
Martha Virginia – 15 (S79) 44

Newell
James – 6 (F70) 52
John – 6 (F70) 56
Samuel – 6 (F70) 57
William – 6 (F70) 63

Newland, Abraham – 6 (F70) 57

Newlon
Howard – 20 (F84) 11
Howard, Jr. – 16 (S80) 4-21

Newman
A. – 15 (F79) 22
Mrs. Alex – 20 (S84) 57
B. – 16 (S80) 63
Jacob – 18 (S82) 21
William – 20 (S84) 57

Newport – 9 (F73) 53

News Virginian – 4 (F68) 25; 6 (S70) 41; 7 (S71) 25—photo, 26; 11 (F75) 4

newspaper
advertising – 13 (S77) 23, 34, 35, 36
cartoons – 13 (S77) 23, 27
cartoons – 13 (S77) 23, 27
history – 13 (S77) 21-36
presses – 14 (S78) 53, 54
trivia – 13 (S77) 26 27., 28

newspapers – 1 (F65) 5-7, 13; 3 (S67) 17, 18; 7 (F71) 33; 9 (S73) 51, 55; 11 (F75) 13;
13 (S77) 25
See also Daily News, News Virginian, Republican Farmer, Spectator, Vindicator

Newton
_____ - 7 (F71) 35
James – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. James – see Seilor, Polly
James W. – 15 (S79) 79
John – 12 (F76) 41
John, Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 46
Shadack – 6 (F70) 57

Newton’s Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

Newtown Hose Company – 18 (S82) 33
Nicely
   David – 20 (S84) 57
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 57

Nicholas
   George – 4 (F68) 11; 6 (S70) 5; 8 (S72) 16, 17; 17 (S81) 5
   Jacob – 9 (S73) 37
   James – 6 (F70) 63
   John – 6 (F70) 56
   Wilson Cary – 6 (S70) 12; 16 (S80) 13

Nicholas’ Landing – 16 (S80) 12

Nichols
   _____, Mr. & Mrs.- 11 (S75) 26
   Anderson – 20 (S84) 57
   Frederick D. – 20 (F84) 10
   Harrison – 20 (S84) 57
   Jane – 11 (S75) 26

Nichols family – 8 (F72) 24

Nicholson
   _____ - 14 (F78) 66
   E. P. – 12 (S76) 14
   George – 14 (F78) 66; 15 (S79) 44; 16 (S80) 51; 17 (F81) 28
   Mrs. George – see Nicholson, Sarah
   Sarah – 14 (F78) 66
   Sarah A. (Braddy) – 16 (S80) 51
   Virginia – 15 (S79) 44

Nickle, John – 18 (S82) 26

Nickles, John – 13 (F77) 41

Nieckey family – 8 (F72) 24

Night, Robert – 9 (F73) 37

Nisbet, Samuel – 9 (S73) 47

Noland, Charlotte H. (Miss) – 4 (S68) 14

Nolen
   Amber Anne – 11 (F75) 7, 14
   Frank – 11 (F75) 14

Noll family – 8 (F72) 24

Nonan, John – 17 (S81) 32, 33

None Better Flour – 18 (F82) 12
Noonan, Mary Bernard (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23
Norfolk (VA) – 2 (S66) 8
Norfolk and Western Railroad – 9 (F73) 13, 17; 13 (F77) 21
normal schools – 14 (F78) 24
Norman, Matilda – 8 (S72) 49
Normandy beaches – 3 (F67) 15
Norris
    Harry – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
    John – 6 (F70) 54
Nor-so-na Self Rising Flour – 18 (F82) 12
North
    Edward – 6 (F70) 62
    Rodger – 9 (S73) 37
North American plate – 13 (F77) 12
North Anna River – 6 (S70) 13
“North Augusta Street As It Was” – 11 (S75) 15-32; 11 (F75) 29-36
Northern and Western Railroad – 14 (S78) 35
Northern Army – 18 (F82) 39
Northern Neck Proprietary – 10 (F74) 9
North Garden – 6 (S70) 10, 14
North Mountain – 1 (F65) 11; 10 (F74) 39; 15 (F79) 4, 14, 15; 16 (S80) 23
North Mountain Meeting House – 17 (S81) 42
North River – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 14; 5 (F69) 16, 21; 14 (S78) 7; 18 (F82) 4, 7
“North River Bicentennial Committee” – 14 (F78) 34
North River District – 5 (F69) 18-20; 7 (F71) 9-15, 16
North River Gap – 5 (F69) 28
“North River PTA 1976” – 14 (F78) 34
Northwest Confederacy – 6 (F70) 37
Northwest Territory – 1 (S65) 17; 6 (S70) 10
Northwestern Road – 16 (S80) 17

Notes on the State of Virginia – 10 (S74) 35; 14 (F78) 4
“Notes on Virginia” – 6 (F70) 36

Nottingham, William – 13 (F77) 36

Nowland
    Abraham – 9 (S73) 38
    Isaac – 6 (F70) 57

Null
    Charles – 4 (F68) 28
    Elizabeth (Price) – 20 (F84) 74

nullification – 1 (F65) 6

Nutt
    Mrs. Joseph R. – 20 (F84) 15
    Joseph R., Jr. Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 17
    Nicholas – 13 (F77) 39
    Sarah – see East, Sarah

Nutter, George – 15 (F79) 41

Nutt’s Mill Creek – see Folly Mill Creek

O

“Oakenwold” – 5 (F69) 14

“Oak Hill” – 6 (S70) 11

Oak Hill Cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Oakhill Church – 14 (F78) 43

“Oakhurst” – 5 (F69) 8, 9

Oakland (tavern) – 5 (F69) 10

Oakland Cemetery – 9 (S&3) 43

“The Oaks” – 5 (F69) 13; 12 (F76) 31

Oarbaugh, John – 20 (S84) 57

Oates, Michael – 19 (S83) 32
Oats, Roger – 6 (F70) 56

Obaugh
   Adam – 19 (F83) 24; 20 (S84) 57
   Albert – 19 (F83) 24
   E. W. – 20 (S84) 57
   G. L. – 20 (S84) 57
   William – 20 (S84) 57

Obenschain
   Clarence P. (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 23
   Richard O., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 23
   Mrs. Samuel L. – 20 (F84) 8

Oberg, Ronald, Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 9

obituaries - 4 (F78) 53; 15 (S79) 24-27, 28-52

O’Brien
   James H. – 20 (F84) 68
   McD. – 17 (S81) 32
   Patrick – 17 (S81) 33
   Timothy (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 19
   William – 17 (S81) 32

O’Callahan, ____ - 20 (S84) 28

Ocheltree
   John – 14 (F78) 66
   Mrs. John – see Young, Margaret

O’Connell, Dennis J. (Bishop) – 7 (S71) 21

O’Conner, Michael – 20 (S84) 57

“Octagon” – 8 (F72) 11-13, 15-16

O’Dare
   Cornelius – 9 (S73) 38
   John 9 (S73) 37
   Neal – 9 (S73) 37

Odd, Jeremiah – 16 (S80) 64

Oder
   W. – 20 (F84) 64
   Waller – 20 (S84) 53, 57

O’Ferrall, ____ - 1 (F65) 18; 14 (S78) 36

“Officers’ Funeral” (song) – 14 (F78) 11

Official Records of the Union and Confederate Armies – 12 (F76) 39
Ofreel, Morris – 9 (S73) 36, 38
Ofreil, Morris – 9 (S73) 38
Offriel, John – 13 (F77) 36; see also Ofreel; Ofreil

Ogle
Hercules – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 47, 49, 51, 53, 54
James – 6 (F70) 56
Virgie Crosby – see Crosby, Virgie

Ogles Creek – 13 (S77) 48, 54

Ohana, Henry – 6 (F70) 56
O’Hara, Henry – 13 (F77) 41

O’Harra
Daniel, Sr. – 13 (S77) 45
Daniel, Jr. – 13 (S77) 45

O’Hern, M. P. 13 (F77) 24

Ohio County – 13 (S77) 37

Ohio Historical Society – 3 (S67) 16
Ohio River – 2 (S66) 5, 6, 7, 9; 3 (F67) 14; 9 (F73) 27; 12 (S76) 8, 9; 19 (S83) 23

Ohrbach, Pauline – 3 (S67) 20

Oil mill – 6 (S70) 53

O’Kane
James – 16 (F80) 28
P. J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

“Old 97” (song) – 9 (F73) 11

“Old Abney Place” – 5 (F69) 15

“Old Alleghany” – see Johnson, Edward

Old Barracks area – see Waynesboro, encampments

“The Old Beck Place” – 5 (F69) 10

“Old Berryhill” – 9 (F73) 24

“Old Bumgardner” (whisky) – 5 (F69) 9

Old calendar – 14 (S78) 7
Old Churches, Ministers, and Families of Virginia – 10 (S74) 9

“Old Clubby” – see Johnson, Edward

“The Oldest President” – 7 (F71) 3, 29-37

Old Field Creek – 13 (S77) 49

old-field schools – 14 (F78) 7

“Old Furnace” – 16 (F80) 68

“Old Homes of Augusta County” – 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7-20, 39-42; 6 (S70) 51-52;
  6 (F70) 65-69; 7 (S71) 42-46, 49; 7 (F71) 4-28, 49-52; 8 (S72) 61-63;
  9 (S73) 58-63; 9 (F73) 41-56, 61-65; 10 (S74) 20-24; 10 (F74) 37-40; 11 (S75) 33-38; 11 (F75) 40-
  43; 12 (S76) 34-38; 12 (F76) 43-47; 13 (S77) 57-62; 13 (F77) 43-47; 14 (S78) 45-49; 14 (F78) 74-
  78; 15 (S79) 53-58; 15 (S79) 53-57; 16 (F80) 74-80; 17 (S81) 47-51; 17 (F81) 54; 18 (S82) 36-42;
  19 (F83) 28-41

“Old Keller Place” – 10 (F74) 37

Old Log Church, Mt. Solon – 20 (S84) 41

“Old Market House” – 7 (S71) 34

Old Mt. Zion Road – 14 (F78) 40

Old North Mountain Meeting House – 5 (F69) 8

Old Order Amish – 3 (S67) 8

Old Order Mennonites – 3 (S67) 8

“Old Poor Farm” – 9 (F73) 49

Old Providence Church – 4 (F68) 6; 10 (F74) 12
cemetery – 11 (F75) 37

“Old Ram House” – 7 (F71) 8

Old Sawmill, 1870 – 18 (F82) 10

“Old School” – 7 (F71) 12

Old Stone Church – 1 (S65) 13; 5 (F69) 13, 20, 21, 39; 7 (F71) 15; 20 (F84) 28

“Old Stone Fort” – 9 (F73) 43

“Old Time Lie in Augusta County” – 6 (F70) 41

“Old Virginia” – 5 (F69) 13
Old Waddell Place – 5 (F69) 9

“Old Waynesboro in Pictures” – 14 (F78) 4-31

“Old Woodville” – 6 (S70) 13

Olinger
   Everett – 19 (F83) 8
   Jacob – 9 (F73) 51
   Philip – 9 (F73) 51

Oliver
   Andrew 12 (F76) 19
   Anne (Pickens) – 20 (F84) 72
   John – 13 (F77) 37
   Sarah (McCoy) – 20 (F84) 72

Olivier
   Mrs. E. G. – 11 (S75) 30; 12 (S76) 15
   Katherine – 11 (S75) 30
   Mrs. Warner L. – 5 (F69) 32

Olivier family – 11 (S75) 30

Olivier house – 11 (S75) 27

Olivier’s Store – 7 (F71) 34

Ollinger, Philip – 10 (F74) 22

Ollinger family – 10 (F74) 19

O’Neal, Joseph – 9 (S73) 36

Oneida Indians – 6 (F70) 36; 19 (S83) 23

O’Neill, Hugh – 1 (S65) 9, 10

Onondaga Indians – 19 (S83) 23

opera house – 8 (S72) 26

Opie
   _____ (Capt.) – 20 (F84) 36
   E. Walton – 4 (S68) 13, 14, 16; 9 (S73) 55; 18 (S82) 43; 20 (F84) 6
   Mrs. Hierome (Ransom) – 5 (F69) 14
   Hierome L. – 1 (S65) 21; 7 (F71) 23
   H. L. – 4 (S68) 5
   John – 10 (S74) 15
   T. R. – 4 (S68) 5

opposition
   to secession – 8 (S72) 7
to slavery – 8 (S72) 8
oral histories – 3 (S67) 8, 9, 13
Orange and Alexandria – 14 (S78) 35
    Railroad – 1 (F65) 8
Orange County – 3 (F67) 8, 13; 6 (S70) 6; 10 (F74) 14, 15; 11 (F75) 8
    See also Augusta County
Orange County
    Court – 8 (S72) 639 (S73) 25
    Courthouse – 8 (S72) 48
order books of Augusta County – 11 (F75) 11, 12
ordinaries – 6 (F70) 31; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53
Orebaugh family – 8 (F72) 24
Orebaugh
    A. – 20 (S84) 53
    Adam – 20 (S84) 42
    Cyrus – 20 (S84) 57
    David – 20 (S84) 57
    Ephraim – 20 (S84) 53
    George S. – 20 (S84) 53, 57
    James – 20 (S84) 57
    John – 20 (S84) 57
    Martin – 7 (F71) 13; 20 (S84) 57
    Samuel – 20 (S84) 57
Orebaugh cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
O’Reilly, Miles – 14 (S78) 52
organs – 8 (F72) 27
“Origins and First Lot Owners of the Town of Waynesborough, Virginia” – 14 (F78) 25
Orr, William – 16 (F80) 25
Osage Indians – 16 (F80) 33
Osborn
    Ephraim – 6 (F70) 56
    Jonathan – 6 (F70) 56
    Stephen – 6 (F70) 56
Osborne, Thomas – 18 (S82) 6
Osburn, John – 13 (S77) 53
Ossianic legends – 1 (S65) 9

O’Sullivan
J. (Judge) – 8 (F72) 46
Mrs. J. – 8 (F72) 46

Ott
John – 10 (F74) 23
Mrs. John – 13 (S77) 11
Mary – 11 (S75) 44

Ottawa Indians – 6 (F70) 29

Ott’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Our Lady of the Angels Monastery – 7 (S71) 23, 24

Out-of-State Aid Program – 17 (F81) 14

outside bathhouse – 9 (F73) 45

ovariotomy – 3 (F67) 20, 22

“Over the River Farm” – 5 (F69) 14

Overholser, Joel – 15 (S79) 26; 15 (F79) 25

Overholt, Reuben – 18 (S82) 21

overseers – 11 (F75) 13

Overshiner
Margaret (Merit) – 12 (F76) 31
Peter – 14 (F78) 32

Overton, Mrs. John – 12 (S76) 26

Owen
_____ (Price) – 16 (F80) 36
I. P. – 16 (F80) 15, 25, 35
John – 15 (S79) 26
Mary Ann (Hanna) – 16 (F80) 15

Owins
William – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. William – see Petty, Margaret

P

pack train – 1 (S65) 14, 16

“Paddy Works on the Erie” (song) – 9 (F73) 5
Padgett
   Elizabeth – 16 (S80) 50
   Frances Jane – 15 (S80) 50
   Spottswood – 16 (S80) 50
   Mrs. Spottswood – see Padgett, Elizabeth

Paff family – 8 (F72) 24

Page
   _____ - 4 (F68) 13
   J. K. - 19 (S83) 29
   Mann – 6 (S70) 14; 17 (S81) 5
   Mrs. Mann – see Walker, Jane Frances
   Mrs. R. N. – 8 (F72) 29
   Vincent Tapp – 14 (F78) 66
   William – 12 (S76) 31
   Mrs. William – see Burges, Molly

Page County – 3 (S67) 7

Paine, J. W. – 16 (F80) 66

paint research – 8 (F72) 11

Painter
   _____ - 10 (S74) 29
   Mrs. Allan B. – 20 (F84) 8
   Dick – 16 (F80) 31
   Henry – 15 (S79) 27
   Herman – 17 (F81) 45
   J. A. – 14 (S78) 48
   Mary – 20 (S84) 57
   Susanna (Bowman) – 20 (F84) 74

Palais Royal – 8 (S72) 26

Palmer
   _____ - 9 (F73) 45; 18 (F82) 34
   Barbara (Fauber) – 7 (F71) 7
   Elizabeth – 18 (F82) 34
   George – 7 (F71) 7; 11 (S75) 43; 19 (F83) 24
   Mrs. George – see Palmer, Margaret
   Harry A. – 17 (F81) 44
   Jacob – 7 (F71) 7
   John – 18 (S82) 10
   Kate – see Coyner, Kate
   Margaret – 19 (F83) 24
   Peter – 7 (F71) 7
   Philip O. – 7 (F71) 8
   R. W. – 15 (F79) 38
   Sarah Ann – 18 (F82) 34
Palmer house – 12 (S75) 11
Palmer’s Mill – 15 (F79) 35; 18 (F82) 10, 11
Pan American Exposition – 6 (S70) 13
Pancake, Frank – 7 (F71) 16
Panic of 1873 – 1 (S65) 20
Panther Gap – 16 (F80) 36, 42
paper mills – 3 (S67) 18; 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 49; 7 (F71) 49
paper money – 4 (F68) 10
parades – 1 (F65) 7, 11, 12; 7 (F71) 36; 18 (S82) 32, 33
paranormal – 6 (F60) 39-47
Parent
   Eli H. – 15 (S79) 44; 15 (F79) 47
   Mrs. Eli H. – see Parent, Elizabeth
   Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 44
   Martha Virginia – 15 (F79) 47
Parent Teacher Association – 17 (F81) 13
Paris
   Alexander – 7 (F71) 36
   George, Sr. – 13 (S77) 56
   George, Jr. – 13 (S77) 56
   Hannah – 14 (F78) 66
   John – 14 (F78) 66; 20 (S84) 63
Paris Convention of 1783 – 3 (F67) 10
Paris Peace Conference – 9 (S73) 45
Parish Stage Coach Line – 8 (F72) 33
Park View – 3 (S67) 8
Parker
   _____ - 16 (F80) 21
   Augustin – 9 (S73) 38
   Mrs. Edward L. – 20 (F84) 8, 13
   George (Dr.) – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53
   John – 6 (F70) 56
Parkersburg – 15 (F79) 4
Parkersburg Pike – 15 (F79) 1-20
Parkins
    Ann – 17 (S81) 33
    C. – 17 (S81) 33
    E. W. – 20 (F84) 8
    I. J. – 17 (S81) 33
    Thomas W. (DR.) – 5 (S69) 19

“Parkins Place” – 7 (F71) 15

parks, U.S. – see Peaks of Otter; Yellowstone

Parliament, acts of – see Navigation Act of 1709; Quartering Act; Stamp Act; Sugar Act;
    Townshend Act

Parmer, John – 19 (S83) 36, 37

Parmer’s Mill – 19 (S83) 36

Parnassus – 7 (F71) 10; 14 (F78) 42

“Parochial Report to the Virginia Lutheran Synod in 1831” – 14 (F78) 35

Parr
    Charles W. – 11 (S75) 6
    Newt – 20 (S84) 57

Parrish, Jim – 19 (F83) 44

parrot (design) – 3 (S67) 16

Parrot
    Jeremiah – 20 (S84) 57
    William – 20 (S84) 57

Parrott,
    _____ - 20 (F84) 68
    Harrison – 20 (F84) 68

Parry
    David – 7 (F71) 22
    Peter – 20 (S84) 57
    William H. – 20 (S84) 45

parsonages – 8 (F72) 30

Parsons
    _____ - 7 (S71) 39
    D. C. M. – 15 (S79) 44
    Edward – 6 (F70) 60
    George – 13 (S77) 38
    Jacob M. – 19 (F83) 42
    William H. – 13 (F77) 5; 20 (F84) 10
Partisan Rangers – 20 (F84) 52

Partlow
  Ben, Jr., Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 46
  B. L. – 20 (S84) 29, 30, 31, 34, 36
  Fannie L. (Mrs.) – 6 (S70) 33

Pastor, Robert – 6 (F70) 56

Pastorius – 3 (S67) 6

Pastures District – 5 (F69) 10-11; 7 (F71) 8, 9

Pate
  Augustus – 17 (F81) 28
  Jacob (Jake) – 5 (F69) 27, 28
  John – 6 (F70) 63

patents – 10 (F74) 10; 14 (F78) 19

Paterson
  George – 13 (S77) 45, 48, 56
  John – 13 (S77) 45
  See also Patterson

Patrick
  Charles – 14 (F78) 66; 18 (S82) 21
  Mrs. Charles – see Patrick, Isabella
  Mrs. H. C. – 12 F(76) 38
  Hugh – 6 (F70) 56
  Isabella – 14 (F78) 66
  James B. – 12 (F76) 4; 20 (F84) 7, 8, 10
  Mrs. James B. – 20 (F84) 7, 8, 16, 18
  James E. – 20 (F84) 15
  Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 56
  John – 8 (F72) 51, 52; 9 (S73) 39
  John C. – 20 (F84) 65
  Robert – 5 (F69) 16
  William – 9 (F73) 47; 10 (S74) 13, 14, 17, 18; 10 (S74) 18—photo; 14 (F78) 5, 14, 31
  Mrs. William – see Massie, Hettie Garuthers
  William (Maj.) – 5 (F69) 16

Patrick family – 6 (S70) 45

Patrick Mill – 18 (F82) 11

patriotism – 5 (S69) 28

Patterson
  _____ - 9 (F73) 45; 16 (S80) 39
  _____ (Dever) – 20 (F84) 65
____ (Union Gen.) – 10 (S74) 15
A. – 16 (S80) 64
Mrs. A. – see Gilkeson, Margaret R.
Agnes (Logan) – 16 (S80) 39, 42
Mrs. Augusta C. – 10 (S74) 47
C. Gordon – 20 (F84) 10, 57
Charles H., Mr. & Mrs. – 13 (S77) 59, 61
Mrs. Charles H., Sr. – see Mohler, Trixie
Charles H., Jr. – 13 (S77) 59
Charles H., III – 13 (S77) 59
David – 13 (S77) 59
Emma A. – 19 (F83) 12
George – 6 (F70) 60
George (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 45
George Taliaferro – 18 (S82) 21
J. A. – 14 (F78) 20; 18 (S82) 33
James – 9 (S73) 36, 39; 15 (F79) 47
James F. – 14 (F78) 66; 19 (S83) 26; 20 (S84) 60, 63, 68
Jamiston – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. Jamiston – see Vernin, Rebekka
J. F. – 15 (S79) 45; 20 (F84) 70
John – 6 (F70) 57, 60; 9 (S73) 39; 15 (F79) 27; 16 (F80) 68; 17 (F81) 33
John A. – 18 (S82) 21; 19 (S83) 32
Mrs. John A. – see Patterson, Polly
John A., Sr. – 17 (F81) 28
John Allen – 13 (S77) 59
Mrs. John Allen – see Craig, Mary
Mrs. John K. – 13 (S77) 11
Maria (Laird) – 20 (S84) 63
Mary – 20 (S84) 65
Mary (Stuart) – 4 (F68) 6
Mary Jane – 15 (S79) 45
Polly – 16 (F80) 66; 19 (S83) 32
Robert – 1 (F65) 10; 6 (F70) 57
Solomon – 20 (S84) 57; 20 (F84) 65
Thomas – 9 (S73) 38; 13 (S77) 59; 14 (F78) 66
T. W. – 17 (S81) 51
Mrs. T. W. – see Lavender, Beverly
William – 6 (F70) 56; 11 (F75) 7; 15 (S79) 26
William H. H. – 18 (F82) 34

Patterson [J. H.] Mill – 18 (F82) 16

Patterson’s Mill – 14 (F78) 20; 18 (F82) 7, 11

Patteson
Ann – 16 (F80) 66
Charles – 17 (S81) 5
David – 9 (F73) 47
Mrs. David – see McCullough, Ann B.
David W. – 16 (F80) 66, 67
Mrs. David W. – see Patteson, Ann
“Pattomuck” (River) – 14 (S78) 6

Patton

_____ (Col.) - 12 (F76) 33
   Henry – 6 (F70) 52
   Mrs. Henry – see Lynn, Sarah
   Henry, Sr. – 4 (S68) 25
   Isaac – 16 (F80) 7
   James – 2 (S66) 6; 3 (F67) 13, 14; 4 (S68) 24-34; 9 (S73) 17, 25, 26; 6 (F70) 56;
      10 (S74) 27; 10 (F74) 15; 12 (S76) 22; 14 (S78) 6-10 throughout, 22, 26; 16 (F80) 4-12;
      18 (S82) 7; 18 (F82) 6; 20 (F84) 10
   John – 14 (S78) 25
   Margaret – 3 (F67) 6; 14 (S78) 9, 25, 26, 27, 28
   Matthew – 9 (S73) 37
   McClung – 16 (S80) 38
   Robert – 20 (F84) 74
   William – 4 (S68) 25; 8 (F72) 50

Patton family – 1 (S65) 13; 20 (F84) 28

Pattonsburg – 4 (F68) 9; 14 (S78) 25

Patton’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Pauatt, William – 6 (F70) 57

Paul

   Audley – 10 (S74) 28
   Hugh – 14 (F78) 6
   James – 7 (F71) 32
   James M. – 20 (S84) 65
   Mrs. James M. – see Paul, Susan
   John – 3 (S67) 7
   Samuel – 20 (S84) 57
   Mrs. Samuel – 20 (S84) 41
   Saul – 20 (F84) 64
   Susan – 20 (S84) 65
   Susan P. – 20 (S84) 65
   Washington – 14 (F78) 67

“Paul Henkel at Staunton “ – 14 (S78) 38

Pauley, William L. – 17 (S81) 24

Pauls

   Hugh – 12 (S76) 30
   Mrs. Hugh – see Fackler, Eliner

Pauly

   Lewis – 18 (S82) 21
   Mary A. C. – 18 (S82) 21

Pauly’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Paxton
   John – 8 (F72) 50; 17 (S81) 33
   M. W. – 8 (S72) 39
   Samuel – 8 (F72) 50
   William – 8 (F72) 50, 51, 52

Payne
   Armistead – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 19, 20
   H. T. – 15 (F79) 22
   John – 6 (F70) 56; 20 (S84) 53
   John Barton – 12 (F76) 25, 26
   John D. – 20 (S84) 57
   Montague – 8 (S72) 23
   N. H. – 19 (S83) 29
   W. H. – 7 (F71) 5; 9 (F73) 41, 45

Payton, John – 6 (F70) 56; see also Peyton

Peabody Education Fund – 5 (F69) 13; 7 (S71) 32, 33; 12 (F76) 5; 13 (F77) 19

Peace, Joseph – 5 (S69) 40

peace negotiations with Indians – 6 (F70) 35

“Peacemaker” – 12 (F76) 16, 17

Peachey, William – 18 (S82) 8

Peaco
   David – 18 (S82) 22
   Samuel – 14 (F78) 67
   Sarah – 14 (F78) 67
   Sarah Brownell – 18 (S82) 22

Peaco Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Peacock Flour – 18 (F82) 12

Peaked Mountain – 2 (S66) 15

Peaked Mountain Church, McGaheysville – 14 (S78) 41

Peaked Mountain Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 71

Peaks of Otter – 1 (S65) 19; 8 (F72) 11

Peale, E. O. – 14 (F78) 43

Peale’s Crossroads – 8 (S72) 57

Pearce, Joseph – 7 (S71) 47
Pearis, George – 6 (F70) 56

Pearl Flour – 18 (F82) 5

Pearse, Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 52

Peartree
  John – 20 (F84) 73
  Mrs. John – see Lovegrove, Rebecca

Peck
  Catherine – 5 (F69) 12
  David S. – 15 (S79) 45
  Elizabeth – 5 (F69) 1211 (S75) 45; 16 (F80) 67
  Mrs. Henry D. – 5 (F69) 33
  H. H. – 20 (S84) 60
  Jacob E. – 16 (F80) 67
  Jacob, Sr. – 5 (F69) 12; 17 (S81) 35
  Mrs. Jacob, Sr. – see Peck, Catherine
  Jacob, Jr. – 5 (F69) 12
  Mrs. Jacob, Jr. – see Peck, Elizabeth
  John A. – 16 (F80) 67
  Mrs. John A. – see Peck, Elizabeth
  John H. – 16 (F80) 67; 20 (S84) 65
  Mrs. John H. – see Peck, Mary
  Mary – 20 (S84) 65
  P. H. – 17 (S81) 33
  Mrs. P. H. – see Bell, Emily E.

Pedigo, W. D. – 9 (F73) 50

Peebles
  _____ - 14 (F78) 65
  Catherine – 14 (F78) 67
  James – 14 (F78) 67
  Mrs. James – see Peebles, Catherine
  Mary (McKenny) – 14 (F78) 65

Peer
  John – 15 (F79) 47
  Mrs. John – see Peer, Melissa E.
  Melissa E. – 15 (F79) 47

Peery
  Andrew – 20 (S84) 57
  David – 20 (S84) 57
  George – 20 (S84) 57
  James – 20 (S84) 57

Pelter
  James – 14 (F78) 10
  John – 14 (F78) 17
  Mrs. Rebecca Long – see Long, Rebecca
Sampson – 18 (F82) 39

Pelter farm – 6 (S70) 46

Pemberton, Daniel W. – 20 (F84) 19

Pembleton, George – 6 (F70) 56

Pence
   Catrina (Long) – 20 (F84) 73
   Noah – 20 (S84) 57
   Wilbur S. – 14 (F78) 49

Pendleton
   _____ (Capt. and minister) – 1 (F65) 10
   Edmund – 4 (F68) 11, 13; 6 (F70) 61
   Sandie (Maj.) – 8 (F72) 37, 38, 41
   William N. (Gen.) – 5 (S69) 12

Pendleton County – 3 (S67) 7, 8, 13, 15
courts – 4 (F68) 12

Pendleton militia – 15 (F79) 10

Pendleton Paw-Waw Book - 3 (S67) 11

Penn
   S. Randolph, Dr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16
   William – 8 (F72) 19

Penn Park – 6 (S70) 10

Penn Proprietors – 1 (S65) 11

Pennant manufacturing plant – 4 (S68) 7

Pennell, Gruler – 16 (F80) 29

“Pennhill” – 5 (F69) 16

Pennington, _____ - 20 (F84) 48, 54

Pennsylvania Dutch – 1 (S65) 12, 14; 3 (S67) 5-20; 20 (S84) 5; 20 (F84) 28, 29

Pennsylvania Dutch dialects – see Damned Dutch; Goosetied Latin; High German;
   Pennsylvania German; Slop Bucket Dutch

Pennsylvania German – 3 (S67) 8

Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley – 3 (S67) 9

Pennybacker, Kate (Miss) – 8 (S72) 57
Pennybaker, Samuel – 3 (S67) 7

pensioners – 3 (F67) 18

Pepper, Elisha – 6 (F70) 60

Perevinia, William – 6 (F70) 52

Percy, _____ (Lord) – 2 (F66) 8

Perkins

John F. – 17 (S81) 33
Mary – 14 (F78) 34
Mary A. - 15 (F79) 47
Mrs. R. B. – 15 (F79) 47

Perrin

Bettie George – 18 (F82) 34
William A. – 18 (F82) 34; 20 (S84) 64

Perry

Elizabeth – 5 (S69) 31
Elizabeth H. – 20 (F84) 5, 6, 9, 11, 15
Margaret (Archer) 14 (F78) 78
Newton – 20 (S84) 57
Willie (Miss) – 14 (F78) 36
W. J. – 17 (F81) 10

Perrigay, Edward – 6 (F70) 57

Perse, Daniel – 4 (F68) 28

Persinger, Elizabeth (Carn) – 20 (F84) 72

personal property taxes – 8 (F72) 7, 8

Peters

_____ (Mr.) – 5 (F69) 10
Edna – 19 (F83) 45
Isaac – 15 (S79) 45
Mrs. Isaac – see Peters, Mary
John – 18 (S82) 26
Mary – 15 (S79) 45
William – 15 (S79) 45

Peterson

Agnes – 20 (F84) 73
Charles – 20 (S84) 57
Charles W. – 20 (S84) 53
Joseph – 20 (S84) 53, 57
Rebecca (Stinson) – 20 (F84) 73
Robert – 20 (F84) 74
Samuel – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Samuel – see Legerwood, Martha
Thomas – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Thomas – see Harrison, Margaret

Pets – 7 (F71) 45

Petti, Luigi – 5 (F69) 15

Pettigrew, James M. – 20 (S84) 67

Petty, Lewis – 6 (F70) 57

Peyton

_____ - 14 (S78) [no page reference]
Ann – 14 (F78) 67
B. (Gen.) – 17 (F81) 28
Charles L. – 14 (F78) 67
Mrs. Charles L. – see Tate, Margaret A.
Fanny (Brown) – 16 (F80) 53, 54; see also Peyton, Frances (Brown)
Frances (Brown) – 18 (S82) 30; see also Peyton, Fanny (Brown)
Francis – 17 (S81) 5
Henry – 16 (F80) 53; 17 (S81) 5
Mrs. Henry – see Gallahue, Margaret
Howe Y. – 20 (S84) 66
John H. – 5 (S69) 5; 7 (F71) 34, 35; 14 (F78) 67
Mrs. John H. – 5 (F69) 32
John Howe – 1 (S65) 14; 7 (F71) 23; 15 (F79) 47; 16 (F80) 67; 17 (F81) 28;
20 (F84) 29
Mrs. John Howe – see Lewis, Ann Montgomery
John L. – 19 (F83) 22
John Lewis – 5 (F69) 13, 37
John R. – 14 (F78) 67
Mrs. John R. – see Peyton, Ann
Lawrence W. H. – 4 (S68) 5
L. W. – 4 (S68) 13
Martha (Hamrick) – 6 (S70) 17
S. P. – 5 (F69) 20
William B., Mr. & Mrs. - 18 (F82) 34, 35
William Bernard – 18 (F82) 34, 35

Pharmacies – 4 (S68) 7

Pharis

John – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. John – see Hill, Elizabeth

Phasey, Edward – 6 (F70) 56

Phelps, Elisha P. (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 45, 46, 47

Phi Beta Kappa Society – 4 (F68) 4A, 7; 7 (S71) 12, 14; 13 (F77) 16

Philadelphia Museum of art – 3 (S67) 16
Philipe, Hezekiah – 6 (F70) 63

Philips
   Henry – 20 (S84) 57
   Jams – 20 (S84) 57
   Jane – 11 (S75) 47
   Robert – 20 (S84) 53

Phillips
   David – 6 (F70) 56; 20 (S84) 53
   J. Frank – 20 (F84) 59
   James – 6 (F70) 57
   John – 6 (S70) 38
   Philip – 6 (F70) 56
   R. H. – 18 (S82) 15
   Richard H. (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 7, 12, 14, 22; 17 (F81) 28; 18 (S82) 29, 30
   Samuel – 17 (F81) 28
   Thomas – 13 (F77) 30
   Thomas L., Lt. Col. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 20
   William – 6 (F70) 57; 15 (F79) 30, 32

Philomathean Society – 12 (S76) 17

Phipps, William – 6 (F70) 52

Phliping, Thomas – 6 (F70) 56

Phoebus, William (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 51

Phoenix Literary Society – 12 (S76) 17

Phokinstative, John – 6 (F70) 52

physicians – 1 (S65) 14, 15; 1 (F65) 6; 3 (F67) 11, 15-22; 56 (S70) 9, 10, 46; 7 (F71) 35; 8 (S72) 17; 12 (S76) 21-29

Pickaway Plains – 6 (F70) 35, 36; 16 (F80) 32

Pickens
   Abraham – 20 (F84) 72
   John – 18 (F82) 6; 20 (F84) 72
   Mrs. John – see Oliver, Anne

Pickens’ Mill – 18 (F82) 6

Pickeren
   Anna D. – 15 (S79) 45
   Daniel – 15 (S79) 45

Pickett
   George (Gen.) – 2 (S66) 25
   William – 17 (S81) 5
Pickrell, John – 6 (F70) 56
pie safes – 3 (S67) 16
Piedmont – 1 (F65) 14, 15, 175 (F69) 17
Pierce-Arrow
   car – 9 (S73) 44—photo; 9 (S73) 44-57
   Motor Car Company – 9 (S73) 45
   restoration – 9 (S73) 48—photo; 9 (S73) 53
Pifer
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 57
   James – 20 (S84) 57
Piggett, William – 11 (S75) 44
Pignut Mountain – 16 (S80) 8
Pike, Mrs. Bessie – see Bucher, Bessie
Pike Powers Classical and Mathematics School – 6 (S70) 17
Pilcher, Maggie E. – 6(S70) 19
Pillars of Hercules – 5 (F69) 27
Pilson
   George – 20 (S84) 67
   John – 16 (S80) 64
   J. W. H. – 4 (S68) 5
   Lavinia E. – 17 (F81) 28
   Lavinia Emeline – 17 (F81) 28
   Matthew – 16 (S80) 64; 17 (F81) 28
   Mrs. Matthew – see Pilson, Lavinia E.
   Phoebe T. – 20 (S84) 66
   Sam – 14 (F78) 32, 33
   Samuel – 17 (F81) 39
   Mrs. Samuel – see Alexander, Dorcas
Pine Branch – 13 (F77) 54, 56
Pine Creek – 13 (S77) 49
Pine Run – 13 (S77) 47, 50, 56
Piney Savana – 13 (S77) 44
Pinick, P. Tinsley (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 53
Pinkerton, J. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 57
“The Pioneer Home of the Kerr Family” – 8 (F72) 53-56

pioneer tools – 9 (S73) 61, 63

Piper
   Ann E. – 18 (S82) 22
   Arthur Davis – 19 (F83) 24
   Eugene – 18 (S82) 22
   Ida Marks – 18 (S82) 22
   James A. – 18 (S82) 22; 19 (F83) 24
   Mrs. James A. – see Piper, Ann E.
   Joseph Addison – 14 (F78) 67
   William – 14 (F78) 67

Pirke, Agnes (Munger) – 20 (F84) 74

Pisgah Heights – 5 (F69) 21

Pisney, Raymond F. – 11 (F75) 15; 14 (S78) 4; 20 (F84) 10, 18

Pitcher, Molly – 3 (S67) 6

Pitman
   _____ - 14 (F78) 67; 18 (S82) 22
   David A. – 18 (S82) 22
   Frederick M. – 14 (F78) 67
   John M. – 14 (F78) 67; 18 (S82) 22
   John W. – 15 (F79) 47
   Philip R. – 14 (F78) 67
   William – 16 (F80) 66

Pitt, William (the Elder) – 14 (S78) 14

Pittman, John – 5 (F69) 19

Pittsburgh – 1 (S65) 13, 25; 2 (S66) 5; 19 (S83) 22-24
   land sale – 19 (S83) 22

“The Pittsburgh Connection” – 19 (S83) 22-24

Pittsylvania County – 11 (F75) 9

Place City Hotel – 16 (S80) 21

Placide
   A. – 12 (F76) 22
   Henry – 12 (F76) 22

“The Plain Dealing” – 6 (S70) 13

“The Plains of Jericho” – 5 (F69) 20, 21, 27

plank roads – 16 (S80) 17
Plankesiger, Peter – 6 (F70) 63

Planters Bank – 8 (S72) 25

Platt
George – 15 (S79) 45; 18 (F82) 29
Susan F. – 15 (S79) 45

Platt River – 10 (F74) 33

Playing fields – 11 (S75) 19, 27

Pleasant, Polk – 20 (S84) 57

“Pleasant Hills” – 9 (F73) 48

Plecher, William – 20 (S84) 57

Plecker
- 20 (S84) 28
A. W. – 17 (F81) 28; 20 (S84) 57
Mrs. A. W. – see Plecker, M. L.
Levi – 14 (F78) 38
Lewellyn Finlley – 17 (F81) 28
M. L. – 17 (F81) 28
Naomi – 7 (S71) 30
Samuel – 14 (F78) 38; 20 (S84) 57

Plehn, Herbert E. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 27, 30; 19 (F83) 5, 6

Plett, Maria – 3 (S67) 20

“A Plot of the East End of Waynesborough as Laid off by Samuel and Jean Estill 1798”
- 14 (F78) 5

Plow and Harrow Tavern – 19 (F83) 42, 47

Plumb
Alfred – 7 (F71) 27
Mrs. Alfred – see Johnson, Mary
Alfred, Jr. – 7 (F71) 27
Charles – 7 (F71) 27
Edward – 7 (F71) 27
Francis – 7 (F71) 26
Henry – 7 (F71) 27
John – 7 (F71) 27
John Calvin – 7 (F71) 27
W. H., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 26
William – 7 (F71) 27
Willie Ann – 7 (F71) 27

Plumb family – 14 (F78) 16
“Plumb House” – 5 (F69) 15; 7 (F71) 24—photo; 7 (F71) 3, 25-27

Plumbley, John – 13 (S77) 47, 48, 49

Plumley, John – 6 (F70) 60

Plummer, _____ - 17 (F81) 24

Plunkert
  John – 12 (S76) 31
  Mrs. John – see Hall (Hull), Mary

Plunkett
  John H. – 15 (S79) 25
  Lysander H. – 15 (S79) 25
  William A. – 15 (S79) 26

Plunkettsville – 7 (S71) 40

Poage
  _____ - 13 (S77) 42
  _____ (Maj.) – 17 (S81) 25
  Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 72
  George – 13 (S77) 38, 40
  James – 5 (F69) 18
  Mrs. James – see Brown, Nancy
  John – 9 (F73) 46; 11 (F75) 11; 13 (S77) 40; 13 (F77) 26, 27, 37, 38, 39; 15 (F79) 48
  Mrs. John – see Crawford, Mary; Poage, Rebecca
  John, Jr. – 5 (F69) 18
  Mrs. John, Jr. – see Crawford, Mary
  Rebecca – 15 (F79) 48
  Robert – 5 (F69) 12, 18
  Mrs. Robert – see Preston, Elizabeth
  Thomas – 9 (S73) 36
  William – 9 (S73) 38; 13 (S77) 38, 39, 40, 41, 43; 14 (F78) 67; 18 (S82) 22
  See also Poague

Poage [John] House – 19 (S83) 11—plan, photo

Poage’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Poague
  John – 2 (S66) 13; 5 (F69) 18; 8 (S72) 13; 8 (F72) 57
  William – 20 (F84) 71
  See also Poage

Pocahontas Bridge – 18 (F82) 23

Pocahontas militia – 15 (F79) 10, 11

Poe, U. D. – 19 (F83) 27
poetry – 1 (S65) 7, 28; 2 (S66) 26; 3 (S67) 13, 14; 4 (S68) 10
   in newspapers – 13 (S77) 25

Point Pleasant – 2 (S66) 9, 11, 12; 3 (F67) 10, 11; 4 (F68) 6, 18; 7 (F71) 22; 8 (S72)
   11, 17, 59
   See also Battle at Point Pleasant

Point Pleasant Battle Monument – 6 (F70) 30

“The Point Pleasant Claims” – 9 (S73) 33-41

Points
   _____ (U.S. Marshall) – 7 (F71) 36
   _____ (Mrs.) – see Greiner, _____
   Alexander Caldwell – 14 (F78) 67
   Benjamin – 7 (F71) 37
   B. F. – 1 (F65) 15; 14 (F78) 68
   David – 15 (F79) 48; 16 (F80) 67; 17 (S81) 33; 20 (F84) 66
   Eliza C. – 20 (F84) 66
   Fletcher – 15 (F79) 48
   Jacob G. – 19 (S83) 32
   James – 5 (S69) 514 (F78) 68; 15 (S79) 48; 17 (S81) 33; 17 (F81) 24; 18 (S82) 29, 30
   James Franklin – 14 (F78) 68
   John David – 16 (F80) 67
   Joseph – 14 (F78) 68; 15 (F79) 48
   Mrs. Joseph – see Greiner, Sarah
   Virginia – 14 (F78) 68

Poiry, David – 6 (F70) 57

political campaigns – 1 (F65) 6, 7

political parties – 9 (S73) 21
   See also Constitutional Party; Democratic Party; Federalist Party; Know-Nothing Party;
   Republican Party; Secession Party; Whig Party

political trends – 1 (F65) 5-8 throughout

politics – 7 (F71) 33

“Politics and Punch” – 9 (S73) 16-30

Polk
   Frank L. – 4 (S68) 14
   James Knox – 12 (S76) 26

Pollard
   C. W. – 20 (S84) 57
   W. T. H. – 18 (F82) 35

Polmer
David – 15 (S79) 45
Mrs. David – see Polmer, Jane
George – 17 (S81) 24
Jane – 15 (S79) 45
William – 15 (S79) 44

Pond Gap – 16 (F80) 28, 29, 45

Ponder, Margaret (Black) – 20 (F84) 73

pontoon bridges – 8 (F72) 41

Pool
R. H. – 20 (S84) 57
Richard N. – 14 (F78) 21

poor farm – 7 (F71) 7; 9 (F73) 49

Poore, Peter – 9 (S73) 40

Pope
Alexander – 10 (S74) 12
John (Union Gen.) – 2 (S66) 23

Porcelain Patent Flour – 18 (F82) 17

pork – 1 (S65) 18; 11 (F75) 12

Port Republic – 10 (F74) 11

Port Republic Road – see route 865

Port Royal – 2 (F66) 17

Porte Crayon – 14 (S78) 52; 14 (F78) 13
See also Strother, David Hunter

Porter
Mr. & Mrs. – 11 (S75) 29
Howard – 11 (S75) 29
Patrick – 6 (F70) 56
William – 6 (F70) 56

Porter house – 11 (S75) 27

Porter Stagecoach Line – 9 (F73) 30

Porterfield
Charles – 5 (S69) 28, 34, 37
Charles, Sr. – 5 (S69) 28
John – 5 (S69) 34; 16 (S80) 64
Mrs. John – see McCue, Betsy
Mary C. (Wayland) – 5 (S69) 34; 17 (S81) 39
Rebecca (Kinney) – 5 (S69) 34
Robert – 17 (S81) 39
Robert (Gen.) – 5 (S69) 27-37; 5 (S69) 27—photo; 5 (S69) 35—signature
Mrs. Robert – see Farrar, Rebecca
Robert, Sr. – 15 (S79) 45, 46
Robert, Jr. – 15 (F79) 46, 48
Mrs. Robert, Jr. – see Porterfield, Sarah Ann
Robert William – 15 (S79) 46
Sarah Ann – 15 (S79) 46

Portla, George – 6 (F70) 57

portraits – 12 (F76) 19-26

Portsmouth – 2 (S66) 12

“Posada del Rey” – 5 (F69) 19

Posey, Thomas – 9 (S73) 40

Post, Valentine – 13 (F77) 31

post office – 5 (F69) 12

Poteet, Charlie – 9 (F73) 15, 16

Potomac Canal Company – 16 (S80) 15

Potomac River – 1 (S65) 12; 2 (S66) 11; 2 (F66) 8, 9

“Pots, Potteries and Potting in Augusta County, 1800-1870” – 9 (S73) 4-15

Pott, John 20 (F84) 15

Potter

Eliza A. – 16 (F80) 67
Isaac – 15 (F79) 48
Mrs. Isaac – see Potter, Lavinia
James – 16 (F80) 67
Joseph Baxter – 15 (F79) 48
Lavinia – 15 (F79) 48
Rouse – 6 (F70) 57
Sarah Ann Judson – 15 (F79) 48
Thomas – 6 (F70) 57
William J. – 16 (F80) 67
Mrs. William – see Potter, Eliza A.

potteries – 9 (S73) 4-15

potters – 9 (S73) 4-15; 9 (F73) 54; 18 (S92) 42

pottery – 2 (F66) 13, 14, 16; 3 (S67) 9
***Potts***

_____ - 10 (F74) 34  
_____ (Gov.) – 18 (S82) 6  
Gatewood – 20 (S84) 57

***Powell***

Ambrose – 13 (F77) 36  
Angelika – 10 (F74) 17  
Mrs. Bennett Harman – 20 (F84) 71  
Jacob Stover – 17 (S81) 33  
James Henry – 17 (S81) 34  
John – 17 (S81) 5  
Lucy – 17 (S81) 34  
Mary Green – 17 (S81) 33  
Michael – 17 (S81) 34  
Mrs. Michael – see Powell, Lucy

Powell family – 14 (F78) 41

***Power, Walter*** – 4 (F68) 28

***Powers***

Alice – 20 (F84) 70  
Edmund Harrison – 15 (S79) 46  
Lucy – 15 (S79) 46  
Moses – 16 (F80) 67  
Paxton, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 11  
Pike – 15 (S79) 46; 15 (F79) 49; see also Pike Powers Classical and Mathematical School  
William C. – 15 (F79) 48  
Mrs. William C. – see Lowrie, Nancy Mildred  
William James – 15 (F79) 48

***Prator, Jeremiah*** – 13 (F77) 27, 37

***Pratt***

G. J. – 10 (S74) 16; 13 (F77) 16  
G. Julian – 4 (F68) 26, 27; 5 (F69) 15; 8 (S72) 53; 18 (S82) 33  
Mary (Folks) – 13 (F77) 18  
William A. – 13 (F77) 16

“Pratt’s Farm” – see “Walnut Grove”

***Pratt’s Woods*** – 4 (F68) 26, 27

***Prawley, G. A.*** – 15 (F79) 22

prayers – 4 (S68) 13

Preachers Aid Society – 6 (S70) 26-29 throughout

preceptorships – 3 (F67) 16, 20
Preis, Michiel – 6 (F70) 63

Presbyterian
Church of the U.S. – 6 (F70) 21; 7 (F70) 7
churches – 14 (S78) 19; see also Bethel Church, Old Stone Church, Tinkling Spring Presbyterian Church, Union Presbyterian Church
clergy – 3 (F67) 17
ministers – 14 (S78) 51; 14 (F78) 7

The Presbyterian Outlook – 10 (S74) 19

Presbyterians – 1 (F65) 17; 2 (S66) 18; 5 (F69) 26; 6 (S70) 6, 17, 37; 9 (F73) 25; 11 (F75) 8; 14 (F78) 17
See also Scottish Presbyterians

Presbytery of Hanover – 8 (S72) 40, 41

preservation – 11 (F75) 15-28
tours – 11 (F75) 23

“President Woodrow Wilson and His Pierce-Arrow” – 9 (S73) 44-57

presidential
automobile – 9 (S73) 44-57; 52—photo
candidates – 1 (F65) 5, 7
elections – 1 (F65) 7; 4 (F68) 12; 17 (S81) 10, 14; 20 (F84) 32
electors – 4 (F68) 10, 12; 9 (S72) 44; 12 (S76) 12; 12 (F76) 4; 13 (F77) 16
invalids – 9 (S73) 49
physicians – 9 (S73) 49
seals – 9 (S73) 45, 46
visits – 4 (S68) 10, 15, 16; 9 (S73) 52

“the press” – 9 (S73) 51, 55

Preston
____ (Mrs.) – 4 (F68) 20
Ann – 17 (F81) 28
Anne (Smith) – 15 (S79) 42
Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 28
Elizabeth (Poage) – 5 (F69) 18
John – 15 (S79) 42; 16 (F80) 7; 17 (F81) 28
Mrs. John – see Preston, Elizabeth
J. T. L. (Lt. Col.) – 8 (F72) 35
Lettice – 17 (F81) 28
Mary – 14 (S78) 16, 18
Mary (Lewis) – 16 (F80) 67
Robert – 6 (F70) 56
Susan – 15 (F79) 50
William – 2 (S66) 12; 5 (F69) 43; 6 (F70) 52; 9 (S73) 67; 12 (S76) 22; 13 (S77) 6, 10; 14 (S78) 10, 11, 12, 14, 16, 18, 19, 22, 23, 24, 28; 17 (F81) 28
William C. – 17 (F81) 28
Preston family – 1 (S65) 13; 4 (S69) 25

Preston Register for Augusta County (1754-1758) – 2 (S66) 6

Price
- Abraham – 6 (F70) 52
- Christ – 20 (S84) 57
- Christiana – 19 (F83) 24
- David – 6 (F70) 63; 13 (S77) 57
- David S. – 5 (F69) 9
- George – 6 (F70) 63
- George W. – 18 (S82) 22
- Isaac – 20 (S84) 57
- Jacob – 19 (F83) 24
- Mrs. Jacob – see Price, Christiana
- Jacob, Sr. – 5 (F69) 9
- John – 6 (F70) 63; 20 (S84) 57
- John R. – 16 (F80) 36
- Mrs. John R. – see Owen, ______
- Kelham – 20 (F84) 74
- Mrs. Kelham – see Null, Elizabeth
- Martha Jane – 17 (S81) 34
- Nina (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
- Pew, Sr. – 16 (F81) 36
- Pew, Jr. – 16 (F80) 36
- Reid – 6 (F70) 70
- Samuel – 17 (S81) 34
- Sterling – 16 (F80) 36
- Thomas – 20 (S84) 57
- W. – 6 (F70) 61
- William C. – 20 (F84) 68
- William H. – 20 (S84) 65

“A Priceless Heritage” – 3 (F67) 3

Princeton (ship) – 12 (F76) 16

Princeton
- tiger – 9 (S73) 46, 54
- University – 4 (S68) 5; 9 (S73) 46, 54

Pringle, John – 13 (F77) 31

printers – 3 (S67) 17-20; 5 (F69) 30; 7 (F71) 33; 8 (S72) 26; 11 (S75) 25

Printz
- Jean (Miss) – 13 (F77) 18
- Randloph – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

Prise, Alexander – 6 (F70) 63

prison
- camp nurses – 15 (F79) 31, 32
camps – 15 (F79) 27-34
ships – 4 (F68) 8

prisoner exchanges – 4 (F68) 8; 5 (S69) 31; 6 (S70) 44; 8 (S72) 23

“Prisoners’ Barracks” – 15 (F79) 29—engraving

“The Prisoners from Saratoga” – 15 (F79) 27-34

prisoners of war – 1 (F65) 9, 10, 17, 18; 7 (S71) 23; 8 (S72) 23; 11 (F75) 12; 14 (S78) 14;
15 (F79) 27-34
See also Confederate soldiers; Hessian soldiers; Union soldiers

prisons – see military prisons; Staunton jail

Pritta, Henry – 6 (F70) 57

private elementary schools – 6 (S70) 17

private road builders – 16 (S80) 11

private school curriculum – 14 (F78) 51

Privy Council – 7 (F71) 22

Procter, Anna – see Driver, Anna

Proffett, Robert – 17 (F81) 39

Prohibition – 7 (S71) 40

promotional materials – 1 (S65) 25

Pronouncing Dictionary – 10 (S74) 11

Propes
David – 20 (S84) 57
Mrs. Joel – 20 (S84) 57

“Prophet’s Chamber” – 5 (F69) 10

Props
Mrs. Joel – 20 (S84) 57
Joel, Jr. – 20 (S84) 57
John – 20 (S84) 57
Samuel H. – 20 (S84) 57
William – 20 (S84) 57

Propst
_____ - 9 (F73) 52
Cynthia – 20 (S84) 57
Leonard – 20 (S84) 73
Mrs. Leonard – see Capliner, Catrine
Propst family – 14 (F78) 36
Propst Gap – 3 (S67) 8
“Prospect Hill” – 5 (F69) 12
Providence Hill (hill) – 8 (S72) 33, 45
“Providence Hill” (house) – 9 (F73) 44
Pruefer, Frank – 9 (S73) 39
Pruf er
Charles – 11 (S75) 26
Emma (Vollers) – 11 (S75) 26
Julius – 11 (S75) 26; 12 (S76) 11
Pryde, _____ - 15 (S79) 32
Pryer
William – 6 (F70) 62
William, Sr. – 6 (F70) 62
Pryor
John – 6 (F70) 62
Joseph – 17 (S81) 20
Richard – 6 (F70) 63
psalmody – 16 (S80) 31
psychiatry, history of – 2 (F66) 19-22
Ptomey family cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
public
assistance – 4 (S68) 35; 4 (F68) 28; 6 (S70) 53; 6 (F70) 70; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 8 (S72) 64
education – 7 (S71) 31-37
public school music programs – 17 (S81) 19
publishing firms – 8 (F72) 23
Puckley, Ann – 17 (S81) 34
Puffenbarger, Michael – 15 (S79) 46
pug mills – 9 (S73) 7
Puncheon Camp Branch – 13 (S77) 55
Pullen, Samuel – 16 (F80) 67
Pullens, Paulser – 20 (S84) 57

Pumfrey
  Larkin – 20 (S84) 57
  Sally – 20 (S84) 57

Purgatory Creek – 14 (S78) 25

Purks, P. L. – 15 (F79) 22

Putnam, W. W. – 4 (S68) 5

Q

Quakers – 6 (S70) 6; 11 (F75) 13; 19 (F83) 15

Quapaw Indians – 16 (F80) 33

Quarles
  _____ - 7 (S71) 11
  Cornelia – 11 (F75) 34
  Julian M. – 11 (F75) 34
  Julian, Jr. – 11 (F75) 34
  Mary Nelson – 11 (F75) 34
  M. W. – 14 (F78) 22
  Narcissus F. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24

quarry – 8 (F72) 45

Quarry Tract – 17 (F81) 51

Quartering Act – 2 (S66) 7, 8

quartermaster
  stores – 8 (F72) 38-40 throughout
  supplies, U.S. Army – 12 (F76) 36

quartermasters – 8 (F72) 35, 36, 40-43 throughout

Quebec campaign – 5 (S69) 37

Queen Anne’s War – 4 (S68) 26

Quesenberry
  C. G. – 18 (F82) 46
  W. D. – 5 (F69) 16

Quick
  W. A., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 14
  W. J. – 18 (F82) 16
Quick’s Mill – 5 (F69) 18; 9 (F73) 45, 46; 18 (F82) 16—photo

Quinlan
  John Stevenson – 16 (S80) 64
  Mary – 17 (S81) 36
  Michael – 7 (S71) 17; 11 (S75) 46; 16 (S80) 64; 16 (F80) 68; 17 (S81) 36
  Mrs. Michael – see Quinlan, Nancy
  Nancy – 16 (S80) 64

Quinland
  Jane Anne – 14 (F78) 68
  Michael – 14 (F78) 68
  Robert Emmet – 14 (F78) 68

quinsy – 8 (F72) 36

quit-rents – 1 (S65) 13

“Quotations and Selections for the Staunton Public Schools” – 12 (S76) 14

quotations/paraphrases – 2 (S66) 18, 26; 3 (S67) 11, 12; 4 (S68) 10, 12, 16

R

R. F. Bibb & Co. – 20 (F84) 68

R. W. Bolling Company – 4 (S68) 15

rabbis – 8 (S72) 23

race tracks – 7 (F71) 22

Raccoon Ford – 10 (S74) 17

Racoon Creek – 19 (S83) 23

Rader
  Coster Kunkle – 16 (F80) 34
  David – 16 (F80) 33, 34
  John – 20 (S84) 57

Radford, _____ - 17 (S81) 34

Radford – 14 (S78) 11

Radner, Samuel – 20 (S84) 57

Rafferty, Thomas – 6 (F70) 57

raffles – 8 (S72) 22

Ragan, Jeremiah – 9 (S73) 35
railroad
brakemen – 9 (F73) 18
bridge, iron – 14 (F78) 13
car industry – 11 (S75) 9
conductors – 9 (F73) 16
construction – 14 (F78) 10, 11, 12
engine wipers – 9 (S73) 7
engineers – 9 (F73) 6, 9, 18, 20, 21, 22
firemen – 9 (F73) 9, 18, 20
postal clerk – 9 (F73) 15, 16
songs – 9 (S73) 5-22
stations – 14 (F78) 20
stories – 9 (F73) 5-22
telegraph operators – 17 (F81) 45
trains – 1 (S65) 16; 1 (F65) 14
tunnels – 9 (F73) 16, 17, 21; 14 (F78) 10, 11, 12
water-boy – 9 (F73) 12

“Railroad Wrecks in Story and Song” – 9 (F&3) 5-22

railroads – 1 (F65) 9; 9 (S73) 6; 9 (F73) 5-22; 14 (S78) 35; 14 (F78) 16, 17, 19; 20 (S84)
48, 50
See also B & O; Chesapeake & Western Railway; Louisa Railroad; Harper’s Ferry Railroad; Manassas Gap Railroad; Orange and Alexandria Railroad; Staunton railroad station; Virginia Central Railway

Railway Express Agency – 9 (F73) 6

Raines, William – 19 (F83) 24

Ralston
David – 20 (S84) 57; 20 (F84) 72, 75
Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 72
Helen – 20 (F84) 71
James – 9 (S73) 39
Jesse – 20 (S84) 57
John – 20 (S84) 57
Stella (Crawford) – 14 (F78) 41
Thomas – 19 (F83) 25
William – 18 (F82) 35; 20 (S84) 57; 20 (F84) 73

Ralston’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 11

“Rambo” – 5 (F69) 10, 11

Ramsay
Charles – 13 (F77) 36, 38, 39
John – 16 (F80) 68
Josiah – 6 (F70) 52
William – 16 (F80) 36
See also Ramsey
Ramsay family – 6 (S70) 45

Ramsay’s
graveyard – 6 (S70) 46, 49
mill – 6 (S70) 45

Ramsbottom
Amanda – 11 (S75) 45
William H. – 11 (S75) 45

Ramsburg, Susan R. – 11 (S75) 40

Ramsey
Elizabeth – 15 (S79) 46
Mrs. Grace – 11 (F75) 7
Jacob – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 26
James – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 25
James (Dr.) – 5 (F69) 11
John – 8 (F72) 52; 9 (S73) 7, 15, 35, 36; 15 (S79) 46
Mrs. John H. – 20 (F84) 8
Joseph – 20 (F84) 72
Katherine (Fix) – 9 (F73) 49
Melvin – 17 (F81) 45
Nell – 5 (F69) 10
Robert – 5 (F69) 10
Samuel Judson – 5 (F69) 10
Walter – 5 (F69) 10, 11
William – 5 (F69) 10, 16
See also Ramsay

“Ramsey House” – 5 (F69) 11; 19 (S83) 13—plan

Ramsey family – 9 (F73) 49, 50

Randall
Blake – 18 (F82) 35
Blakey – 20 (S84) 57
Daniel – 20 (S84) 57
Henry – 20 (S84) 57
William – 18 (F82) 35

Randolph
Anne Cary – 6 (F70) 18
Edmund – 4 (F68) 11; 8 (S72) 33
Isham – 6 (S70) 8
Jane – 6 (S70) 6, 8; 6 (F70) 6
John – 4 (F68) 21; 6 (S70) 35; 8 (F72) 55; 14 (F78) 46; 16 (S80) 64;
17 (S81) 46
Mrs. John – see Randolph, Mary J.
Martha Jefferson – 6 (F70) 4—photo; 6 (F70) 6
Mary J. – 16 (S80) 64
Mary (Lewis) – 6 (F70) 6
Peyton – 10 (S74) 6, 7
Richard – 6 (S70) 35; 8 (F72) 55
Thomas Mann – 6 (S70) 12; 6 (F70) 6
Mrs. Thomas Mann – see Jefferson, Martha; Randolph, Martha Jefferson
William – 6 (S70) 7, 8
William H. – 19 (S83) 32
Mrs. William H. – see Hogshead, Margaret C.

Randolph family – 14 (F78) 41

Randolph-Macon Woman’s College – 6 (S70) 28, 32, 34; 12 (S76) 14

Raney, Michael – 6 (F70) 60

ranger
companies – 10 (S74) 27, 28
stockades – 10 (S74) 28, 31

rangers – 14 (S78) 10, 11, 14

Ranish, Richard – 56 (F70) 60

Ranken, Isaac – 20 (S84) 58

Rankin
Armstrong – 16 (S80) 65
Daniel – 15 (S79) 46
David – 20 (S84) 53
George – 19 (S83) 36
Isaac – 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Isaac – see Seawright, Anne
James – 19 (S83) 14; 19 (F83) 28-41
Mrs. James – see Beard, Esther; Clark, Katrina
James L. – 11 (S75) 40
James S. – 16 (S80) 64
John – 19 (F83) 29
Mrs. John – see Rankin, Margaret
Margaret – 19 (F83) 29
Richard – 19 (F83) 29
Samuel – 7 (F71) 14; 19 (F83) 42, 44

Rankin [James] House – 19 (F83) 36, photos—29, 38, 39

Ransbottom, Mrs. _____ - 11 (S75) 17

Ransom
Thomas – 1 (F65) 21; 5 (F69) 14
Thomas D. – 5 (S69) 23

Ransom family – 5 (S69) 14

Ranson
(Capt.) – 20 (F84) 36
Edward – 11 (S75) 19, 31; 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
M. Fontaine – 7 (F71) 19
Thomas D. – 11 (S75) 18; 12 (F76) 31; 18 (S82) 33
See also Ransom

Rapp, George – 14 (F78) 68

Rappahannock Hockey Club – 8 (F72) 14

Rappahannock River – 2 (F66) 17

Rasor
Daniel – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. Daniel – see Miller, Margaret

ratification of U.S. Constitution – 9 (S73) 44

Ratliff, Reuben – 13 (S77) 49, 54

Rauley
John – 20 (S84) 58
Nelson – 20 (S84) 58
Reuben – 20 (S84) 53, 58

Rawdon (Lord) – 5 (S69) 31

Rawley
Ace – 14 (F78) 44
Warren – 14 (F78) 41

Rawlings, Mary – 6 (S70) 15

Rawls, _____ (Gen.) – 6 (S70) 44

Ray
Benjamin – 6 (F70) 52
Isaac – 2 (F66) 20
John – 8 (F72) 50
Joseph – 14 (S78) 21

Raymond & Co.’s Menagerie of Animals – 15 (F79) 41

Read
Nathan – 6 (F70) 57
Robert – 7 (F71) 22

Reader
John W. – 20 (S84) 68
Thomas T. – 20 (F84) 68

“Ready Rifles” – 20 (S84) 45

Reagan, Ronald – 17 (S81) 19
Reagh, Robert – 6 (F70) 57

Reahs, William – 9 (S73) 35

Reamer
    Adeline – 17 (S81) 34
    Daniel – 17 (S81) 34
    Mrs. Daniel – see Reamer, Adeline
    Susan Margaret – 17 (S71) 34

Reames, A. Meade, Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (S73) 12; 9 (F73) 54

Reaoh, William – 8 (F72) 52

Reaves, George – 6 (F70) 57

Reburn – 13 (S77) 50

recipes – 5 (F69) 31-35; 12 (F76) 13

“Recollections of David Kunkle” – 16 (F80) 14-51

Reconstruction – 1 (S65) 20; 16 (S80) 18
    era – 17 (S81) 16

“Record Book of the German Settlers in the Valley of Virginia” – 10 (F74) 20

“Records Divulge School’s History” – 13 (S77) 12-18

“Recovered Civil War Records” – 12 (F76) 28-41

Rector, Robert – 11 (S75) 45

Red Bank survey – 13 (S77) 51

Reddy, Jacob – 20 (S84) 53

redemptioners – see indentured servants

Red Hawk – 6 (F70) 37

Red House Tavern – 6 (S70) 53

Redifer, Austin – 14 (F78) 42

“Redlands” – 6 (S70) 13

Red Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 10

Red Sulphur Springs – 4 (F68) 23

Reed
    _____ - 19 (S83) 32
Andrew – 9 (S73) 38
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 58
Benjamin T. – 15 (S79) 46
Mrs. Benjamin T. – see Reed, Rebecca
B. F. – 19 (S83) 32
David – 20 (S84) 58
John – 12 (S76) 31; 20 (S84) 53, 58
Mrs. John – see Miller, Frances
Rebecca – 15 (S79) 46
W. A. – 20 (S84) 58
William – 20 (S84) 58

Reed Creek – 14 (S78) 26

Reeder
John T. – 20 (F84) 68
John Wesley – 16 (F80) 62

Reedman, William B. – 20 (F84) 68

Reemer, _____ 13 (S77) 20

Reese
_____ - 14 (F78) 23
A. A. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 34
Mrs. A. A. – see Reese, Annie
Annie – 17 (S81) 34
B. P. – 4 (S68) 6
Edmond James – 17 (S81) 34
Fountain – 20 (S84) 58
Jacob – 14 (F78) 22
John – 6 (S70) 44

Reeves
Andrew T. – 20 (S84) 58
Anna Lee (Humphries) – 14 (F78) 42
Mrs. A. T. – 20 (S84) 49
Ben – 16 (F80) 34
Bernard S. – 20 (S84) 58
Eliza – 20 (S84) 58
Ella – 14 (F78) 49
Giles T. – 20 (S84) 58
John N. – 20 (S84) 58
Madison – 20 (S84) 58
Nathan – 20 (S84) 58
Peachy – 20 (S84) 58
Polly – 20 (S84) 58
Reuben – 20 (S84) 58
Sandy – 14 (F78) 34
Thomas – 20 (S84) 58
Thomas, Jr. – 20 (S84) 58
Washington – 20 (S84) 58
Reeves farm – 14 (F78) 42
referendum – 1 (F65) 9
Reformed Church – 19 (S83) 15
Reformed Lutheran congregation – 14 (S78) 39
refrigerator room – 10 (S74) 22
refugees – 5 (S69) 27
Reger, A. J. – 15 (F79) 19
regional planning – 2 (F66) 7
“The Register of Church Elders, Deacons, and Lay Delegates in Virginia” (1809) – 10 (F74) 21
regulation of the militia – 8 (S72) 43
Rehan, Ada – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38
Reid
   Benjamin T. – 17 (S81) 40; 20 (S84) 65
   Cornelius – 13 (S77) 53
   Elizabeth L. – 11 (S75) 41
   George – 13 (F77) 34
   John – 13 (F77) 34
   Margaret – 17 (S81) 40
   Margaret (Michie) – 14 (F78) 65
   Mary (Teas) – 14 (F78) 4, 26, 27
   Sally G. – 11 (S75) 41
Reid Market – 7 (F71) 22
Reidell, F. – 15 (F79) 22
Reif, Barbara (Krist) – 12 (S76) 30
Reiley
   Baldwin Stuart – 17 (S81) 34
   James C. – 17 (S81) 34
   John – 6 (F70) 57
Reinbold, Dorothy Anne – 14 (F78) 4; 15 (S79) 3; 20 (F84) 10
Reins
   Charles W. – 16 (S80) 65
   Mrs. Charles W. – see Brooks, Mary Ann
religion
   Catholic – 1 (S65) 9
in public schools – 12 (S76) 15, 16
Lutheran – see Lutheran clergy
Presbyterian – 1 (S65) 10, 13
Protestant – 1 (S65) 9, 10, 11, 18

religious
freedom – 2 (S66) 16, 17; 4 (F68) 6; 8 (S72) 39
intolerance – 1 (S65) 11
liberty – 8 (F72) 41; 19 (F83) 17
pluralism – 19 (F83) 14
toleration – see religious liberty
uniformity – 19 (F83) 17

Renkin, Thomas – 8 (F72) 57
Renner family – 8 (F72) 24
Rennert Hotel – 1 (S65) 22; 20 (F84) 37
Rennie, ____ - 7 (S71) 40, 41
Rentfro, John – 6 (F70) 60
Rentfrow, Benjamin – 13 (S77) 48
Rentfrows, Jno. – 13 (S77) 47, 48
“A Report on the Work of the John Lewis Committee” – 5 (F69) 37-38
“Repository of Sacred Music, Part Second” – 16 (S80) 39
representation – 8 (S72) 43
“Republican” – 7 (F71) 33
“Republican Farmer” – 5 (S69) 34; 7 (S71) 51; 7 (F71) 51; 17 (F81) 22
Republican Party – 1 (S65) 17; 3 (S67) 18; 4 (F68) 10; 5 (S69) 33; 7 (F71) 33; 8 (F72) 42, 43; 14 (F78) 14
Republicans – 15 (S79) 13
Resaca de la Palma – 15 (F79) 49
Research Center for Historical Archaeology – 2 (F66) 6
reservoir – 7 (F71) 22
Resolution – 2 (S66) 10; 3 (F67) 9, 10
restaurants – 8 (S72) 26; 9 (F73) 60
“A Restoration of the Sears House” – 13 (F77) 19-20
retail Stores – 8 (S72) 25-27

Retenaur family – 10 (F74) 17

Reubush
   _____ 15 (F79) 41
   John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 65
   John S. – 20 (S84) 65

Revercomb
   Hugh – 20 (S84) 58
   John S. – 20 (S84) 58
   W. C. – 20 (S84) 58
   William, Sr. – 20 (S84) 58

reversed arms – 1 (S65) 21

“A Review of a Mid-Nineteenth Century Newspaper: The Staunton Spectator 1844-1851” – 13 (S77) 21

revivals – 6 (S70) 26

 Revolutionary Army – 14 (S78) 20

Revolutionary Convention – 3 (F67) 5, 10, 11

Revolutionary War – 1 (S65) 13; 2 (S66) 12; 3 (F67) 6, 9, 14, 16, 18; 4 (F68) 9; 5 (S69) 8, 28, 29, 33; 6 (F70) 38
   Monmouth, Battle of – 2 (S66) 17
   Yorktown campaign – 2 (S66) 12

Rexrode, Mabel Miller – see Miller, Mabel

Rexrode family – 14 (F78) 36

Reynolds
   _____ - 13 (S77) 52
   Jeff – 20 (S84) 58
   J. J. (Union Gen.) – 15 (F79) 5, 6, 7
   John R. – 16 (F80) 65
   Justice – 6 (F70) 57
   Peter – 6 (F70) 62
   Richard – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 49
   Thomas – 6 (F70) 63

Rhan, John – 9 (F73) 39

Rhea
   John – 12 (F76) 42
   William – 12 (F76) 42

Rhenish houses – 19 (S83) 5, 6, 8
Rhind, Maria (Coalter) – 4 (F68) 22, 23

Rhodes
A. J. – 17 (S81) 39
Ann – 17 (S81) 34
Charles – 14 (F78) 32
David – 17n (S81) 39
George T. – 15 (S79) 46
Harman Martin – 15 (S79) 46
Jacob N. – 15 (F79) 48
James H. – 16 (S80) 65
Mrs. James H. – see Rhodes, Rebecca
Matthew – 17 (S81) 34
Mrs. Matthew – see Rhodes, Ann
Rebecca – 16 (S80) 65
Sarah Ann Jane – 16 (S80) 65
Wesley Cronin – 15 (F79) 48

Rhyan
Elizabeth A. – 16 (F80) 54
John, Sr. – 16 (F80) 54; 17 (S81) 34

Rice
_____ - 17 (F81) 28; 19 (S83) 32
_____ (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 28
Clarence M. – 5 (S69) 36
Mrs. Clarence M. – see Kinney, Bernice
Edward – 14 (F78) 51
John – 19 (S83) 32
Mrs. John – 19 (S83) 32

Rice’s Spring – 14 (F78) 30

Richard, _____ - 13 (S77) 20; 20 (F84) 67

Richards
Christopher – 6 (F70) 60
Christy – 13 (S77) 53
H. F. – 13 (S77) 19
James – 13 (S77) 44
Jesse (Maxwell) – 11 (F75) 30
William C. – 19 (S83) 33

Richardson
_____ - 14 (F78) 51; 16 (F80) 71
_____ (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 58
Aron – 13 (F77) 30, 31, 34
Benjamin – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 55
Billy – 9 (F73) 12, 13
Ephraim – 9 (S73) 36; 13 (F77) 26, 30
Isaac – 20 (S84) 58
James – 6 (F70) 60
Will – 7 (S71) 30
William T. (Rev.) – 10 (S74) 13, 15, 18; 10 (S74) 19—photo

Rich Creek – 13 (S77) 56; 13 (F77) 41

Richeson
  Abel – 6 (F70) 57
  John – 6 (F70) 57
  Nathan – 6 (F70) 57
  William – 6 (F70) 57

Richie, Hugh – 3 (F67) 17; 12 (S76) 23

Richmond- Bacon Quarter Branch – 4 (F68) 21

Richmond Canal – 8 (F72) 13

Richmond Falls – 16 (S80) 15

Richmond Whig (newspaper) – 7 (S71) 49; 7 (F71) 49

Rich Mountain – 15 (F79) 4

Rico, John – 6 (F70) 57

Riddle
  A. J. – 20 (S84) 58
  Andy – 5 (F69) 27, 28
  Anna Maria (Miss) – 11 (S75) 34-38
  Clifford – 14 (F78) 49
  Dave – 5 (F69) 27, 29
  George – 6 (F70) 57
  John – 11 (S75) 34
  Mrs. John – see Armstrong, Nancy

“The Ride of Young Jack Houett” – 17 (S81) 8, 9

“Ridgeview Farm” – 9 (F73) 54

Ridgeway
  James – 7 (F71) 32
  Roy D. – 10 (S74) 47

Ridgon, John V. (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 55

Ridgway
  Josiah C. – 17 (S81) 34
  Roy D. – 20 (F84) 9, 14

Riedesel
  Amerika – 15 (F79) 33
  Fredericke – 15 (F79) 31, 32, 33
  Friedrich – 15 (F79) 30, 32, 33
Mrs. Friedrich – see Riedesel, Fredericke

Riemenschneider
  G. M. – 14 (F78) 35
  George (Rev.) – 8n (F72) 24

Rife
  Jacob – 6 (F70) 60
  Rebecca Humbert – see Mowry, Rebecca
  Samuel – 20 (S84) 53, 58
  W. A. – 8 (S72) 63

Rife rum – 8 (S72) 62

Riffle
  Francis – 13 (F77) 27
  Jacob – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 36

“The Rifles” – 7 (F71) 37

Riggins, James (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 57

Rihl, William H. – 11 (F75) 39

Riley
  James C. – 17 (F81) 21
  Jesse – 18 (S82) 26
  Tobias (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 53

Rimel
  Charlie – 14 (F78) 37
  Dave – 14 (F78) 37
  George (Rev.) 20 (S84) 58
  George, J. – 20 (S84) 58
  George A. (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 68
  John – 14 (F78) 37
  John T. – 20 (S84) 58
  Peachy H. – 11 (S75) 47; 16 (F80) 68
  William – 14 (F78) 37

Rinehart family – 3 (S67) 7

Ringgold, Margie – see Cline, Margie

Rinker, Elisabeth – 3 (S67) 20

Ripeto, Henry B. – 11 (S75) 47

Rippetoe, _____ - 20 (F84) 68

Risener, Michael – 6 (F70) 57

Risley, _____ - 19 (S83) 32
Ritcheson
   Benjamin – 13 (S77) 49
   James – 13 (S77) 51

Ritchie
   Charles – 15 (F79) 57
   Mrs. Charles – see Clemmer, Reba
   Samuel – 6 (F70) 57

Ritchie family – 5 (F69) 16

Ritofer, William – 19 (S83) 25

Rivanna River – 6 (S70) 5, 15

River Bend Farm – 16 (F80) 43

Rivercomb place – 5 (F69) 10

Riverheads – 17 (S81) 42

Riverheads District – 5 (F69) 8-9; 7 (F71) 5, 7, 8, 9; 9 (S73) 13

“Riverside” – 5 (F69) 11, 14; 9 (F73) 45

Riverton – 1 (F66) 8

Rives
   _____ (congressman, c. 1841-42) - 12 (F76) 9
   A. L. – 18 (F82) 20
   William C. – 6 (S70) 12

road laws – 16 (S80) 11

Roadcap
   George – 20 (S84) 58
   James – 20 (S84) 58

roads – 1 (S65) 15, 16; 3 (F67) 8
   See also Harrisonburg-Warm Springs Turnpike; Valley Pike

Roane
   _____ (Rev.) – 11 (S75) 19
   Avice (Avis) (Miss) – 11 (S75) 19; 11 (F75) 37
   Hilton – 11 (S75) 19

Roanoke – 1 (S66) 11; 14 (S78) 8, 12, 27

Roanoke River – 2 (F66) 15; 14 (S78) 6, 8, 27

Roark
   James – 6 (F70) 57
John – 6 (F70) 57
   Timothy – 6 (F70) 57

Roberson, Frances – 14 (F78) 48

“Robert M. Sully’s Portraits of Chief Justice Marshall” – 12 (F76) 19-26

“Robert Morris of the Frontier” – 14 (S78) 21

Roberts
   Albert G. – 15 (S79) 27
   Benjamin – 6 (F70) 57
   Derret – 20 (S84) 58
   Fannie – 17 (S81) 34
   John – 20 (S84) 58
   Theodore Virginius – 18 (F82) 35
   W. B. – 17 (S81) 34
   William – 6 (F70) 57
   William R. – 15 (F79) 37; 17 (F81) 28; 18 (F82) 35
   Mrs. William R. – see Brown, Mary E.

Robertson
   Alexander – 9 (S73) 34, 35, 40
   Alexander G. – 17 (S81) 35
   Mrs. Alexander G. – see Robertson, Mary
   Ann (Johnston) – 8 (F72) 30
   Ann Eliza (Turk) – 17 (F81) 31
   Anna Mary – 11 (S75) 31; 20 (F84) 17
   Archibald G. – 20 (F84) 10
   Archibald Gerard – 4 (F68) 3; 13 (F77) 15, 16
   A. Stuart – 4 (S68) 5
   C. E. – 18 (F82) 35
   Charles – 5 (F69) 14
   David – 8 (S72) 43; 9 (S73) 37
   De Wit C. – 16 (S80) 65
   Edward – 7 (F71) 17
   Elizabeth S. – 15 (F79) 48
   George – 3 (F67) 13
   George C. – 15 (S79) 48; 17 (F81) 31
   H. H. – 18 (F82) 35
   Mrs. H. H. – see Robertson, C. E.
   James – 6 (F70) 34, 63
   James I. – 17 (S81) 15
   Lewis – 7 (F71) 17
   Margaret M. – 18 (F82) 35
   Matthew W. – 15 (S79) 25
   McGilvory – 17 (F81) 37
   Mrs. McGilvory – see Talley, Sally
   Nancy W. – 17 (S81) 35
   Nat – 7 (F71) 17
   Mrs. N. M. – 5 (F69) 33
   Peter Hanger – 17 (S81) 35
   R. H. – 20 (S84) 53, 58
Mrs. Robert – 7 (F71) 17
Walter M. – 6 (S70) 32, 33
William – 6 (F70) 57; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (S71) 53; 9 (S73) 3, 9, 40; 18 (F82) 6
W. W. – (S71) 33

Robertson’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 7, 10

Robin, G. T. – 20 (S84) 58

Robinet, John – 20 (S84) 58

Robinson
Conway – 12 (F76) 26
John – 6 (S70) 35; 6 (F70) 57, 60; 8 (F72) 56
Julia Ann – 17 (F81) 29
William – 6 (F70) 56; 16 (S80) 65

Robinson family – 14 (F78) 42

Robison, Carson – 9 (F73) 13

Robson
David Kyle – 20 (F84) 68
E. M. – 20 (F84) 68
G. T. – 20 (F84) 68
Mrs. G. T. – see Robson, E. M.
John – 20 (S84) 58

Roby
Leo – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
Thomas – 20 (S84) 58

Rochefoucault – 3 (F67) 17; 9 (S73) 27

Rockbridge Alum Springs – 16 (F80) 43

Rockbridge Artillery – 10 (S74) 15

Rockbridge Baths – 8 (F72) 42

Rockbridge County – 1 (S65) 13; 2 (S66) 14; 3 (S67) 17; 4 (F68) 6, 8, 17; 11 (F75) 9, 10

Rockbridge County Courts – 4 (F68) 12

Rockbridge Courthouse – 6 (S70) 37

Rockbridge Hotel – 16 (S80) 21

“Rockdale” – see Crawford Manor

rockets – 8 (F72) 13

Rockfish Commission – 14 (F78) 6
Rockfish Gap – 1 (S65) 17, 24; 2 (S66) 14; 4 (F68) 14; 14 (F78) 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 25, 28; 17 (S81) 4; 18 (F82) 21

Rockfish Gap-Staunton Turnpike – 14 (F78) 25, 30

Rockfish River – 6 (S70) 5, 6; 14 (S78) 36

Rockingham Circuit – 8 (S72) 51

Rockingham County – 2 (S66) 14; 3 (S67) 7, 8, 15, 17; 11 (F75) 9, 13

Rockingham National Bank – 5 (F69) 19

Rockingham Road – see route 736

Rockland Mill – 5 (F69) 17, 39; 18 (F82) 7, 10

“Rocklands” – 7 (F71) 8

Rockwell, _____ 2 (F66) 22

“Rocky Hill” – 8 (S72) 61; 8 (S72) 62—photo

Rocky Mountains – 2 (F66) 10

Rocky Spring Church – 5 (F69) 11

Rodeffer
  Mark M. – 11 (S75) 25
  Mary – 18 (S82) 34

Rodeffer family – 11 (S75) 29

Roden, J. B. – 8 (S72) 53, 56

Roder, W. J. – 20 (F84) 61

Rodes
  Charles – 7 (F71) 33
  R. C. – 8 (F72) 40, 41

Rodgers
  (Miss) – 15 (F79) 12
  Ben – 6 (F70) 56
  Bill – 12 (S76) 18
  Elizabeth – 19 (S83) 33
  Henry – 14 (F78) 68
  James – 6 (F70) 56; 8 (F72) 50
  John – 9 (F73) 45; 19 (S83) 33
  Mrs. John – see Rodgers, Elizabeth
  Philip – 14 (F78) 68
  Robert – 8 (F72) 50, 51, 52; 9 (S73) 36, 37
Samuel (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 44
Thomas – 6 (F70) 56, 57
William – 11 (S75) 31

Rodgers Toll-Gate – 15 (F79) 14, 15

Rogers
  A. B. – 20 (S84) 58
  A. Jackson – 20 (S84) 58
  Andrew B. – 20 (S84) 45
  C. P. – 20 (S84) 58
  Darwell – 6 (F70) 57
  Hector – 20 (S84) 53
  Hector B. – 18 (S82) 22
  H. M. – 20 (S84) 58
  Isaac – 20 (S84) 42
  James W. – 20 (S84) 45
  Jane – 11 (S75) 46
  John 13 (F77) 41
  L. E. – 20 (S84) 58
  P. B. – 20 (S84) 60
  Rob – 5 (F69) 43
  Samuel – 20 (S84) 58
  Virginia – 20 (F84) 6

Roland
  _____ - 19 (F83) 42
  David – 19 (F83) 42
  George – 19 (F83) 42, 47
  Mrs. George – see Roland, Mary
  H. B. – 19 (F83) 44
  Henry B. – 19 (F83) 42, 44
  John – 19 (F83) 42
  Mrs. John – see Glenn, Patsy
  Mary – 19 (F83) 47

Rolar
  Emanuel – 3 (S67) 19
  Eva – 3 (S67) 19
  Jacob – 3 (S67) 19
  Peter – 3 (S67) 19

Roler, Jacob C. – 19 (F83) 44

Roller
  Charles – 5 (F69) 28
  Mrs. Charles – 5 (F69) 19
  Court – 5 (F69) 28
  Douglas – 18 (F82) 21
  George – 20 (S84) 58
  John – 14 (S78) 41
  John, Sr. – 18 (F82) 35
  John A. – 18 (F82) 19-26
John E. – 18 (F82) 19
P. S. – 20 (S84) 58
R. A. – 19 (F83) 49

Roller Mill, Greenville – 17 (F81) 38—photo

Roman (VA) – 14 (F78) 36, 37

Romanus vs. Buchlein – 3 (S67) 11, 12

Romney – 15 (F79) 7

Roney, Alexander – 13 (F77) 32, 33, 34

Ronkle

Christina (Ronkle) – 12 (S76) 30
Jeremiah – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Jeremiah – see Ronkle, Christina

Roof, George – 20 (S84) 53

Roop, Kyle – 9 (F73) 20

Roosevelt

Franklin Delano – 4 (S68) 15; 6 (S70) 13
Theodore – 3 (F67) 10

Root

Abraham – 18 (F82) 35
Samuel – 17 (F81) 29

Rootes

Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 68; 17 (F81) 29
Margaret – 16 (F80) 68
Michael – 15 (S79) 46
Robert Mortimer – 16 (F80) 68
Virginia Margaret – 17 (F81) 29
William M. – 16 (F80) 68; 17 (F81) 29; 19 (F83) 25
Mrs. William M. – see Rootes, Elizabeth

Rop, William O. 5 (F69) 19

rope-making – 15 (S79) 46

Rorrer, Mrs. Thomas – 20 (F84) 8

Rose

Fannie Hampton (Logan) – 16 (S80) 42
Lucy – 17 (S81) 35
Thomas – 17 (S81) 35
Mrs. Thomas – see Rose, Lucy

Rose Cliff Orchards – 14 (F78) 21
“Rose Hall” – 14 (F78) 16

Roseland Iron and Coal Company – 14 (F78) 22

Rosen
Mrs. _____ - 11 (S75) 21
Alleene (Hoshour) – 10 (F74) 19
Edgar (Rev) – 8 (F72) 30
Gertrud Elizabeth – 10 (F74) 19
Irvin – 12 (S76) 4, 5; 20 (F84) 8, 11
Jacob – 10 (F74) 19
Margaret – 10 (F74) 19

Rosenbarger family – 8 (F72) 24

Rosenberger, _____ - 14 (F78) 24

Ross
_____ - 16 (F80) 68
David – 19 (F*3) 24, 44
Elizabeth – 18 (S82) 22
Fannie – 19 (F83) 49
George W. – 20 (S84) 63
Henry – 15 (S79) 24
James E. – 19 (F83) 44
J. D. H. – 15 (F79) 8, 19
John C. - 11 (S75) 41
Mike – 20 (S84) 58

Ross-Winans Engine – 1 (F65) 12

Rosser
Leonidas (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 26
Thomas – 14 (F78) 22; 20 (F84) 51, 52, 53, 55
Thomas L. – 18 (S82) 33

Rothstein, Leonard (Rabbi) – 8 (S72) 23

Rothwell
Sarah E. – 17 (S81) 35
William – 17 (S81) 35
Mrs. William – see Rothwell, Sarah E.

Roudabush
D. F. – 7 (F71) 11
Mavis – 14 (F78) 34, 37
See also Rudibush

Round Hill – 9 (F73) 45; 13 (F77) 11

Roundly, _____ - 20 (S84) 30
route

1 – 9 (F73) 48
11 – 5 (F69) 12, 13, 19; 7 (F71) 14, 15; 9 (F73) 47, 54, 61; 14 (F78) 40; 17
(F81) 32, 37, 39; 18 (S82) 36; 18 (F82) 37; 19 (F83) 42
42 – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 49; 7 (F71) 8, 9, 11, 49; 10 (S74) 31; 10 (F74) 37;
11 (S75) 38; 12 (S76) 34; 14 (F78) 34, 42, 44, 46, 49; 15 (F79) 4
250 – 9 (F73) 47, 48; 11 (S75) 33; 15 (F79) 4; 18 (S82) 28, 18 (F82) 39
252 – 5 (F69) 9-12 throughout, 37; 9 (F73) 54; 10 (F74) 17
254 – 5 (F69) 11; 7 (F71) 8; 9 (F73) 47; 13 (F77) 4; 18 (F78) 39
256 – (F73) 45
269 – 10 (S74) 31, 32
276 – 5 (F69) 17, 39
340 – 5 (F69) 8, 17; 9 (F73) 54, 55; 14 (S78) 45; 20 (F84) 60
602 – 15 (F79) 53
607 – 14 (F78) 37, 42
608 – 5 (F69) 16, 17; 7 (S71) 43; 7 (S71) 13; 8 (S72) 63; 9 (F73) 42, 43, 44;
16 (F80) 75; 17 (S81) 47
610 – 14 (S78) 33
612 – 8 (F72) 53; 9 (F73) 45, 46; 19 (F83) 7
613 – 7 (F71) 11, 12; 14 (F78) 37, 38, 39, 42; 15 (S79) 53; 19 (S83) 37
616 – 5 (F69) 19; 9 (F73) 45; 16 (F80) 74
617 – 16 (F80) 75
620 – 5 (F69) 9; 9 (F73) 53; 14 (F78) 74
626 – 5 (F69) 18
635 – 7 (F71) 5; 17 (S81) 47
643 – 7 (F71) 64
646 – 14 (F78) 38, 39, 40
654 – 5 (F69) 14, 15; 9 (F73) 61
657 – 17 (F81) 42
659 – 5 (F69) 14
655 – 9 (F73) 55
662 – 17 (F81) 38, 42
664 – 14 (S78) 33
680 – 7 (F71) 13
682 – 9 (F73) 45
690 – 5 (F69) 16, 39
693 – 5 (F69) 8, 9, 11
695 – 7 (F71) 7; 9 (F73) 49, 50, 51; 10 (S74) 21; 12 (F76) 43
700 – 5 (F69) 11
701 – 10 (F74) 17
703 – 9 (F73) 48
707 – 5 (F69) 11
708 – 5 (F69) 12; 6 (S70) 51
720 – 7 (F71) 8, 9
728 – 14 (F78) 44, 45
730 – 14 (F78) 46
731 – 14 (F78) 41, 46, 47
732 – 7 (F71) 9, 11; 11 (F75) 41; 14 (F78) 38, 40
736 – 7 (F71) 11; 9 (F73) 47; 14 (F78) 44; 18 (S82) 28
737 – 14 (F78) 44
739 – 7 (F71) 10; 14 (F78) 37
740 – 7 (F71) 10
742 – 7 (F71) 10; 9 (F73) 45
I-64 – 17 (F81) 18, 20 (S84) 6
I-81 – 7 (S71) 5; 14 (S78) 45; 19 (F83) 42; 20 (S84) 6

Rowan, Francis – 6 (F70) 57
Rowland
  John – 6 (F70) 57
  William – 14 (S78) 27
Royal, Ann Newport (Mrs.) – 8 (F72) 8
Royal Geographical Society – 6 (F70) 21, 28
Royall, William – 17 (S81) 5
Rubert family – 8 (F72) 24
Rubertson, Jean – 20 (F84) 73
Ruble
  J. A. – 14 (S78) 48
  L. A. – 14 (S78) 48
Rubush
  Abraham C. – 15 (S79) 25
  C. – 15 (F79) 26
  Christian – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24
  John C. – 15 (S79) 27
  Matthew H. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 24
  Silas – 20 (S84) 58
Rucker
Ambrose – 17 (S81) 5
George – 9 (S73) 40
James – 13 (F77) 36, 37
John – 9 (S73) 26

Ruckman
Anna S. (Miss) – 7 (F71) 11
Glen – 7 (F71) 11
James – 20 (S84) 58
Samuel T. – 20 (S84) 58
Thomas W. – 20 (S84) 58

Ruddick, William – 6 (F70) 57

Ruddle
Don – 15 (S79) 15
Mrs. Don – see Swank, Mabel

Ruddock, John – 6 (F70) 57

Rude’s Hill – 8 (F72) 36, 37

Rudell, Andrew B. – 18 (F82) 35

Rudibush family – 3 (S67) 7
See also Roudabush

“Rudiments of Music” – 16 (S80) 30, 34

Ruff
_____ – 20 (S84) 66
Clarke – 20 (S84) 58
Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
Eliza D. – 18 (S82) 22
Jacob – 18 (S82) 22; 20 (S84) 58
James Harvey – 20 (S84) 58
John – 20 (S84) 58
Martin – 20 (S84) 58
Mary – 20 (S84) 58
Rebecca McFarland – 17 (S81) 35
William – 17 (S81) 35
Mrs. William – see Ruff, Rebecca McFarland

Ruffner
Henry (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 65
Mrs. Henry – see Ruffner, Sarah M.
Sarah M. – 16 (S80) 65
William H. – 7 (S71) 31; 17 (F81) 7

Rule, Henry – 9 (S73) 37

Ruleman, _____ – 5 (F69) 28
runaway servant – 5 (S69) 40

Runion, William S. – 18 (F82) 16

Runkle (Runckle), Samuel – 10 (F74) 22, 23, 25

Runnels
   J. Edwin, Jr., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 42
   John – 15 (F79) 48
   Margaret (Miss) – 5 (F69) 42
   Margaret N. (Bowditch) – 20 (F84) 7, 18

“Run-of-the-mill” – 9 (F73) 57-60

Rupe
   Alice – see Henkel, Alice
   George – 1 (F65) 10

Rush
   Charles – 9 (S73) 37
   John – 9 (S73) 37
   Mary J. – 11 (S75) 47

Rusk, Robert – 13 (F77) 38

“Ruskie” – 3 (F67) 6

Rusmisel
   Andrew – 20 (S84) 58
   Arvetta – 14 (F78) 47
   Beulah – 14 (F78) 47, 48
   Christian – 20 (S84) 53, 58; 20 (F84) 68
   George – 20 (S84) 58
   John – 18 (S82) 26; 20 (S84) 58
   Lucinda – 18 (S82) 23
   Peter – 18 (S82) 23
   Mrs. Peter – see Rusmisel, Lucinda
   Phil – 20 (S84) 58
   Sarah Jane – 18 (S82) 23

Rusmisel family – 3 (S67) 7; 14 (F78) 41

Rusmisell
   _____ - 16 (S80) 65
   Frances S. – 16 (S80) 65
   Nelle (Chaplin) – 14 (F78) 37
   William – 16 (S80) 65
   Mrs. William – see Rusmisell, Frances S.

Rusmiselle
   _____ - 17 (S81) 46
   David – 17 (S81) 45
Russel, Archibald – 6 (S70) 57

Russell

_____ (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 24
Joseph – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. Joseph – see Bredin, Sarah
Naomi (Schultz) – 17 (F81) 39
Thomas Halbert – 13 (S77) 15, 17

Russell’s company – 6 (F70) 33

Rutherford

Archibald Huston – 17 (F81) 29
Benjamin – 6 (F70) 56
James W. – 17 (F81) 29
Mrs. James W. – see Rutherford, Susan C.
John – 6 (F70) 57
Robert – 17 (S81) 5; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Robert – see Sevier, Mary
Susan C. – 17 (F81) 29

Rutland, Robert A. – 20 (F84) 10

Rutledge

Edward – 16 (F80) 74, 76
Mrs. Edward – see Armstrong, Sarah
George – 16 (F80) 75
James – 16 (F80) 80

Rutledge Grant – 16 (F80) 75

Ryan

J. – 17 (S81) 35
John (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 29, 31
Michael – 9 (F73) 39
Solomon – 13 (F77) 30, 34
Timothy – 9 (F73) 37
William – 9 (F73) 39

Ryan [Nicholas] Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Ryder, William – 13 (F77) 38

Ryley, John – 9 (S73) 38

S

Sabbath Day – 7 (S71) 53

Sachs, S. J. – 8 (S72) 26
saddlers – 6 (S70) 46
Sadlers, John – 9 (S73) 35
Sagrav, William – 13 (S77) 47
St. Clair
   A. – 17 (S81) 35
   Alexander – 6 (S70) 53; 7 (F71) 35; 16 (F80) 68
   Morton – 17 (S81) 35
   Robert B. – 15 (S79) 48
St. Francis
   Choir – 7 (S71) 19, 20
   Church – 7 (S71) 17; 7 (S71) 18—photo, laying of cornerstone
   Church School – 7 (S71) 17, 19, 22, 23
   Ladies Guild – 7 (S71) 21
St. James Lutheran Church – 5 (F69) 19
St. John, John – 14 (F78) 70
St. John’s Church – 9 (F73) 49
“St. John’s Church” 1779-1839” – 10 (F74) 17-30; see also St. John’s Reformed Church—United Church of Christ
St. John’s Church, Richmond – 11 (F75) 9
St. John’s Catholic Church, Waynesboro – 7 (S71) 22
St. John’s Lutheran Church, Middlebrook – 3 (S67) 7; 5 (F69) 9; 14 (S78) 39
St. John’s Reformed Church—United Church of Christ – 10 (F74) 17-30; 10 (F74 18, photo; 11 (S75) 23
St. Michael’s Church (Bridgewater) – 11 (S75) 29
St. Patrick’s Catholic Church, Lexington – 7 (S71) 21, 23
St. Paul’s Lutheran Church, Mt. Solon – 8 (F72) 24
St. Peter’s Lutheran Church, Churchville – 14 (S78) 39
St. Stephen’s Day – 3 (S67) 15
Salem (VA) – 14 (S78) 20
Salem Church – 14 (F78) 37
Salem Lutheran Church – 3 (S67) 7; 14 (S78) 39
cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
old cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
Salnaker, N. H. – 20 (S84) 58
saloons – 7 (F71) 32, 44; see also taverns
Sally Harrison’s School – 6 (S70) 17
salt – 9 (S73) 9; 11 (F75) 12
Salt Sulphur Springs – 16 (F80) 32
Saltville – 2 (F66) 11
Samfiles, William – 6 (F70) 58
Samhain – 3 (S67) 15; see also Shanghaiing
Sampson, Edward – 4 (F68) 28
Sampple, Samuel – 20 (F84) 74
Sampson, George L. – 19 (F83) 44
Samuels
   Erasmus – 20 (S84) 58
   Green B. – 20 (S84) 65
   Joseph – 20 (S84) 58
   Shadrack – 20 (S84) 58
Sanctuary Society – 7 (S71) 21
Sandburg, Carl – 11 (F75) 8, 14
Sands, Edith (Mrs.) – 4 (S68) 14
Sandy
   Ammi – 20 (S84) 58
   Anne – 20 (S84) 58
   Peter – 20 (S84) 58
   Reuben – 20 (S84) 58
Sandy Creek – 14 (S78) 11
   Expedition – 10 (S74) 27; 14 (S78) 11, 20, 22
   Voyage – 20 (S84) 12
Sanger
   Conrad – 20 (S84) 58
   Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
   David – 20 (S84) 58
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 58
   John – 20 (S84) 58
   W. H. – 14 (F78) 49
Sangerville – 9 (S73) 15; 14 (F78) 36, 45, 46
Sangerville-Towers Ruritans – 14 (F78) 47
Santamyer, William – 20 (S84) 58
Saopson, C. W. – 17 (S81) 25
Sargant, Elizabeth (Kengere) – 20 (S84) 72
Sartain, Joel – 6 (F70) 57
Saterthwaite, Dorothea (Fleming) – 20 (S84) 12
Sauer. Christopher – 3 (S67) 6
Saupe
   C. H. – 16 (S80) 65
   Mrs. C. H. – see Saupe, Mary
   Mary – 16 (S80) 65
Saunders, Peter – 17 (S81) 5
Savage
   Patrick – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. Patrick – see McThoron, Judith
Sawmill Clay Hill Church – 18 (F82) 10
sawmills – 2 (F66) 6
Sawyer, James – 8 (S72) 64
Sawyers, Sampson – 9 (S73) 40
Saxcozie – 16 (F80) 33
Sax-Horn – 17 (S81) 11
Saxton, J. H. – 16 (F80) 68
Sayer(s), James – 9 (S73) 39; 10 (F74) 40
Sayers
   David – 6 (F70) 52
   Mary – 6 (F70) 52
   Rachel (Crawford) – 10 (F74) 39
   William – 6 (F70) 52; 17 (F81) 32, 33
   See also Sayres
Sayler’s Creek – 18 (F82) 24
Sayres
David - 6 (F70) 63
John T. – 6 (F70) 63
Robert – 6 (F70) 63
William – 6 (F70) 63
See also Sayers

Scaggs
Aaron – 6 (F70) 62
Archibald – 6 (F70) 62
Esther – 6 (F70) 57
James – 6 (F70) 57

Scantlin, Thomas – 9 (F73) 37

scarlet fever – 14 (F78) 58; 15 (S79) 41, 46; 15 (F79) 48, 51; 16 (F80) 43

Scharf, Daniel – 14 (S78) 41

Scheele
H. F., Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (S84) 27
H. Frank – 11 (S75) 22; 11 (F75) 29, 30; 12 (S76) 11; see also Shealy
Mrs. H. Frank – 11 (S75) 22; 11 (F75) 29, 30

Scheele house – 11 (F75) 30

Scheffer’s saloon – 7 (F71) 32

Schenck
____ - 15 (F79) 12
W. E. (Rev) – 16 (S80) 41

Scherer
G. P. – 13 (S77) 19
George – 17 (S81) 35
J. B., Jr. – 13 (S77) 19
John – 17 (S81) 35

Schett, Sabra – 7 (F71) 30

Schlater, ____ - 10 (F74) 25

Schlegel family – 8 (F72) 24

Schmid’s Printery – 1 (F65) 17

Schmidt
____ - 7 (F71) 16
Karl (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 30
Leo – 11 (S75) 21
Mrs. Leo – see Tyler, Viola

Schmit, Louis – 14 (S78) 41
Schmitt
  Amelia – 18 (S82) 23
  John R. – 9 (F73) 40
  Matthias – 18 (S82) 23

Schmucker
  George – 5 (F69) 12
  Nicholaus – 3 (S67) 17

Scholl
  Peter – 3 (S67) 6
  Philip – 14 (S78) 41
  Mrs. Philip – 14 (S78) 41

Scholten, James William – 16 (S80) 24, 29

school
  attendance – 7 (S71) 36
  curricula – 5 (S69) 9, 17, 22, 25; 7 (S71) 36, 37
  uniforms – 5 (S69) 15

School Sisters of Notre Dame – 7 (S71) 23

“School Days, 1910-1921” – 12 (S76) 10-20

Schoolcraft, Austin – 13 (F77) 33

schoolhouses – 3 (F67) 17; 7 (S71) 39; 7 (F71) 12; 8 (S72) 29; 8 (F72) 22

schools – see Augusta Academy; Liberty; Mossy Creek Academy; Mrs. Baskin’s;
  Mrs. Bumgardner’s; Pike Powers; Staunton Military Academy

“Schools of the North River Area” – 14 (F78) 34

Schoop, Martin – 13 (F77) 30, 34

Schoppert, G. A. – 18 (S82) 33

Schowalter
  Joseph – 3 (S67) 19
  Salome – 3 (S67) 19

Schuetz, Francis – 9 (F73) 39

Schultz
  Albert – 11 (S75) 27; 11 (F75) 34
  Mrs. Albert (first wife) – see Barth, ______
  Mrs. Albert (second wife) – 11 (F75) 34
  Sidney – 11 (F75) 34; 12 (S76) 13; 10—photo

Schultz family – 10 (F74) 19

Schumacher, Nicholas (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26
Schutterlee
  Cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
  Mill – 9 (F73) 56, photo; 9 (F73) 58

Schwarzel family – 10 (F74) 19

Scot
  Jean (McDonald) – 20 (F84) 73
  Mary (Monsey) – 20 (F84) 73

Scotch-Irish
  customs – 3 (S67) 15
  Presbyterians – 16 (F80) 14; 19 (F83) 15
  settlers – 1 (S65) 12, 14, 15; 2 (S66) 5, 6, 7, 11, 13, 17, 18; 3 (S67) 7, 17; # (F67)
  15; 4 (S68) 25; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52; 8 (S72) 13, 29, 51; 9 (S73) 29; 9 (F73) 30; 11
  (S75) 4; 11 (F75) 8; 12 (S76) 25; 16 (S80) 23, 29; 16 (F80) 4; 19 (F83) 14; 20 (S84) 5, 40

Scott
  _____ - 18 (S82) 23
  _____ (Parson) – 4 (F68) 19
  Andrew – 17 (S81) 42
  Ann – 15 (S79) 46
  Archibald – 15 (S79) 30
  Archibald (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 25; 19 (S83) 25
  Daniel – 6 (S70) 7
  Edward – 6 (S70) 7
  Francis – 6 (F70) 58
  James – 8 (F72) 50; 15 (S79) 46, 47
  Mrs. James – see Scott, Ann
  John – 6 (F70) 58
  John Newton – 17 (S81) 44
  Johnny – 17 (S81) 5
  Levi (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 41, 45
  Matthias – 13 (S77) 49
  Samuel – 6 (S70) 7; 6 (F70) 58
  Thomas – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 53; 17 (S81) 42
  W. C. – 15 (F79) 12, 18
  William – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 14 (F78) 68; 17 (S81) 42, 44, 46
  Mrs. William – see Bogle, Nancy

Scottish
  Presbyterians – 1 (S65) 10, 11, 13; 2 (S66) 13
  settlers – 1 (S65) 13, 16; 3 (F67) 15; 5 (F69) 25; 6 (S70) 6

Scott’s Landing – 16 (S80) 12; see also Scottsville

Scottsville – 6 (S70) 7, 8, 13; 20 (F84) 57

“Scottsville on the James” – 6 (S70) 13

Scruggs, William – 6 (F70) 56
“Scuffletown” – 6 (S70) 46

Scull, W. (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 26

S. D. Timberlake Dry Goods – 5 (F69) 30

Sea, George – 13 (F77) 30

Searight & Blosser – 20 (S84) 58

Sears
   Barnas – 5 (F69) 13; 7 (S71) 32, 33; 13 (F77) 19
   T. O. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17

“Sears House” – 13 (F77) 19-20; 13 (F77) 19, 20—photos

Seawright
   Anne (Rankin) – 19 (F83) 29, 30
   George – 5 (F69) 23, 29; 9 (S73) 36, 37
   James – 9 (S73) 38
   Jane – 15 (S79) 47
   John – 5 (F69) 23, 29; 15 (S79) 47; 198 (F82) 6; 19 (S83) 14; 19 (F83) 29, 30
   Mrs. John – see Seawright, Jane

Seawright [John] House – 19 (F83) 31-34 throughout, photos—31, 33, 35, 37

Seawright’s Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 7, 10

Seawright Springs – 3 (S67) 7; 5 (F69) 21; 5 (F69) 22—photo; 11 (S75) 17; 11 (F75) 36;
   14 (S78) 39; 14 (F78) 39; 18 (F82) 6

Seawright Springs Hotel – 5 (F69) 24—photo

Seayres, John H. – 19 (F83) 25

Secession opposition – 12 (F76) 4

Secession Party – 1 (F65) 7; 8 (F72) 34

Second Creek – 13 (S77) 45; 13 (F77) 41, 42

Secretary of the Colony – 6 (S70) 5

Seddens, James – 14 (F78) 33

Sedesque, Antony – 9 (S73) 37 (See also Sedusky, Anthony?)

Sedon, Gustavus – 19 (F83) 40

Seduskey, Anthony – 13 (F77) 30 (See also Sedesque, Antony?)

Seekford, Ben H. – 12 (S76) 15, 18
Seely
   Horace – 20 (S84) 65
   Joab – 1 (F65) 10

Seiford, Nancy – 19 (F83) 25

Seig
   John – 14 (F78) 68
   Paul – 5 (F69) 10; 14 (F78) 68; 15 (F79) 49
   Paul, Jr. – 15 (F79) 49

Seilor, Polly (Neuton) – 12 (S76) 31

Seiple, Bessie – 12 (S76) 10, photo; 12 (S76) 13

Seiss, _____ (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 19

Selhorst, _____ (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 23, 24

Sellars, Nathan – 13 (S77) 56

Sellers
   _____ - 16 (F80) 21
   Isaac – 14 (F78) 68
   James – 20 (S84) 58
   Sarah – 11 (S75) 47

“Selma” – 7 (F71) 23

Selman
   Jane (Alexander) – 11 (S75) 29
   Neva (Miss) – 11 (S75) 30

Semple
   Anne – 20 (F84) 74
   Benjamin – 20 (F84) 73
   Betty – 20 (F84) 71
   Eleanor – 20 (F84) 71
   Jean – 20 (F84) 72
   Matthew – 20 (F84) 73
   Samuel – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. Samuel – see Copeland, Hannah
   William – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. William – see Coplin, Sarah

Senate of Virginia – 4 (F68) 12

Senden, Ludwig – 9 (S73) 53

Seneca Indians – 19 (S83) 23

Seneker
J. E. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 25, 26; 19 (F83) 6, 10
Mrs. J. E. – see Coiner, Sarah

Sensabaugh (Sansubah), Peter – 17 (S81) 44; 17 (F81) 35, 41

Sensenbach family – 10 (F74) 19

serpentine wall – 5 (F69) 12

Serrett
   Charles – 11 (S75) 17
   John – 20 (S84) 60

“The Session Book of Peaked Mountain and Cook’s Creek Presbyterian Churches – 20 (F84) 71-75

settler fortifications – 10 (S74) 28, 32

settlers – see Dutch Hollanders, English settlers, French settlers, German settlers, Scotch-Irish settlers, Scottish settlers, Swiss settlers

“Settlers’ Countries of Origin” – 9 (F73) 37-40

Sevier
   Mary (Rutherford) – 20 (F84) 73
   Valentine – 6 (S70) 34

Sewell, _____ - 9 (F73) 11

Shackleford, H. H. – 8 (S72) 53

“Shadwell” – 6 (S70) 8

Shaefer, George – 12 (F76) 38

Shafer
   Levi – 18 (F82) 36
   Mrs. Levi – see Shafer, Sarah B.
   Mary Frances – 18 (F82) 36
   Sarah B. – 18 (F82) 36

Shaffer
   G. – 15 (F79) 23
   George – 15 (S79) 15
   Israel – 20 (S84) 58
   Levi – 15 (F79) 49
   John, Jr. – 20 (S84) 53
   Martha Ann – 15 (F79) 49

Shaffer Carriage Works – 15 (S79) 15

Shalom, Stephen – 9 (F73) 50
Shands, Mrs. A. F. – 14 (F78) 18

Shaner
   Anna – 15 (S79) 47
   George B. – 15 (S79) 47
   Mrs. George B. – see Shaner, Anna

Shank
   D. – 20 (S84) 58
   Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 58

Shanklin
   _____ - 16 (F80) 29
   Frank – 16 (F80) 29
   Robert – 5 (S69) 40
   William – 16 (F80) 29, 30, 31

Shanklins, C. – 20 (S84) 53

Shanks, Joseph – 9 (S73) 36

Shannon
   John – 18 (F82) 11
   Mary – 20 (F84) 72
   Robert - 6 (F70) 57
   Samuel – 6 (F70) 52, 57
   Susanna (Ewen) – 20 (F84) 72
   William – 20 (F84) 73
   Mrs. William – see Thaime, Catrine

Shannon [John] Carding Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Sharp
   _____ - 13 (F77) 27, 37
   _____ (Capt.) – 1 (F65) 12
   Betty (Wilson) – 12 (S76) 30
   Thomas – 6 (F70) 58
   William – 9 (S73) 36

Sharpe, _____ - 13 (S77) 43

Shaver
   _____ (widow) – 9 (S73) 36
   Abram – 20 (S84) 58
   Boyd – 17 (F81) 38
   C. G. – 9 (F73) 44
   David – 18 (S82) 23; 20 (S84) 58
   George – 13 (F77) 33
   Hester – 20 (S84) 58
   Isaac – 17 (S81) 20, 35
   Jacob – 13 (F77) 27
   Michael – 19 (S83) 33
Noah – 20 (S84) 53, 58
Peter – 13 (F77) 35
Rudolph L. – 6 (S70) 39

Shavers, John – 13 (F77) 32

Shaw

_____ - 16 (F80) 37
J. – 15 (F79) 23
James – 6 (S70) 53
L. – 19 (F83) 20
Matthew – 19 (F83) 25
Robert – 6 (F70) 53

Shaw, Strickler & Company – 16 (F80) 37

Shawnee

conflicts – 14 (F78) 29
Indians – 2 (S66) 9; 3 (F67) 14; 6 (F70) 29, 37; 8 (S72) 11, 64; 10 (S74) 27, 28, 29; 14 (S78) 11, 14; 19 (S83) 23
villages – 14 (F78) 28

Shaws Ridge – 15 (F79) 4, 12, 15

Shawsville – 14 (S78) 12

Shayer

Margaret – 17 (S81) 35
William – 17 (S81) 35

Shealy

H. Frank (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 29; see also Scheele, H. Frank
Ms. H. Frank – 11 (F75) 29
Quinby – 11 (F75) 29

Shee, Edward – 9 (F73) 40

Sheehan, (Sister) Regina Marie – 7 (S71) 23

sheep – 1 (F65) 10; 6 (S70) 47

Sheets

Anne – 11 (S75) 41
Catharine – 16 (F80) 68
Effie – 7 (S71) 41
Elias – 14 (F78) 68
Fanny – 20 (S84) 58
Francis – 18 (S82) 23
Felix T. – 20 (S84) 58
George – 5 (F69) 28; 15 (S79) 47
Jacob – 10 (F74) 22, 23, 25
John – 10 (F74) 25; 17 (F81) 29
John, Sr. – 16 (S80) 65
Mrs. John, Sr. – see Sheets, Sarah
Jonathan – 16 (F80) 68
Martha – 15 (S79) 47
Orville – 14 (F78) 37
Peter – 12 (S76) 30; 15 (S79) 47; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. Peter – see Eckle, Catherine; see Sheets, Martha
Roy – 7 (F71) 5; 9 (F73) 41
Samuel – 16 (F80) 69
Sarah – 16 (S80) 65
William – 20 (S84) 53
William H. – 19 (F83) 49

Sheets Paper Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Sheets place – 9 (F73) 45

Sheetz
Henry – 18 (S82) 26
Jonathan – 5 (F69) 19; 19 (F83) 42

Sheffer
David – 20 (S84) 58
John, Sr. – 20 (S84) 58
William – 20 (S84) 58

Sheffey
Ann (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25
Daniel – 3 (S67) 6; 5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 35, 55
Mrs. Daniel – 5 (F69) 33
Hugh W. – 7 (S71) 13; 7 (F71) 22; 18 (S82) 29, 30
Maria – 5 (S69) 5, 6; 9 (S73) 64
Mary (Boyden) – 5 (S69) 25
Mary (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25

Sheffy, _____ - 15 (F79) 51

Shelburne
L. F. – 7 (S71) 34; 12 (S76) 14, 15
Lucius F. – 19 (F83) 50
Mrs. Lucius F. – 16 (F80) 86

Shelburne Junior High School – 7 (S71) 36

Shelby
(Miss) _____ (McDowell) – 12 (S76) 26
Isaac – 6 (F70) 35; 12 (S76) 9, 26
James – 6 (F70) 62

Shelby’s company – 6 (F70) 33

Shell
Jacob, Jr. – 6 (F70) 64
Jacob, Sr. – 6 (F70) 63
John – 6 (F70) 63

Shelley
Jacob – 15 (S79) 27
Thomas – 9 (F73) 39

Shelor
Arnold – 11 (F75) 30
Nora (Mrs.) – 7 (F71) 10
Roy – 11 (F75) 30
Ruth – 11 (F75) 30

Shelor family – 11 (F75) 30

Shelton
_____ - 17 (S81) 45
Jacob van Lear – 17 (S81) 36
James B. – 15 (F79) 49
Mary Montgomery – 16 (F80) 65
Susan Mildred – 16 (S80) 66
Thomas W. – 16 (S80) 65, 66; 17 (S81) 36; 18 (F82) 36
Mrs. Thomas W. – see Van Lear, Mary F.; Willson, Mary R.

Shelton’s tract – 10 (S74) 28

Shemariah
Academy – 15 (S79) 37
Church – 15 (S79) 37

Shenando – see Shenandoah River

Shenandoah County – 2 (S66) 9; 2 (F66) 16; 3 (S67) 6, 7, 8, 17

Shenandoah Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 11, 14, 15

Shenandoah Light and Power Co. – 18 (F82) 12

Shenandoah Railroad – 9 (S73) 6

Shenandoah River – 1 (S65) 12; 2 (F66) 8, 16; 3 (F67) 8; 4 (S68) 24; 8 (S72) 44; 10 (F74) 11, 12; 14 (S78) 6

Shenandoah Textiles – 14 (F78) 43

Shenandoah Valley – 1 (F65) 11, 14, 16; 2 (F66) 7, 8, 9; 3 (F67) 7; 11 (F75) 9
Historical Institute – 20 (S84) 10-11
in the American Revolution – 2 (S66) 14
Railroad – 20 (F84) 57-59 throughout

Shenandoah Valley Folk Art and Documents checklist – 3 (S67) 16

Shenandoah Valley Railroad – 14 (F78) 19
Shenandoah watershed – 14 (S78) 34

Shendon – see Grottoes

Shenk
  Betty (Kister) – 12 (S76) 30
  Gabe – 20 (S84) 58

Shepherd
  ——— - 16 (F80) 35
  John – 6 (F70) 57; 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25; 20 (S84) 40
  William – 9 (S73) 38

Shepherd’s – 20 (S84) 58

Shepherdstown – 10 (F74) 20

Shepp, Luther – 20 (S84) 58

Sheppard
  Eva – 6 (F70) 21
  Fannie – 6 (F70) 21
  Sarah – 11 (S75) 43
  William – 6 (F70) 28
  William Henry (Rev.) – 6 (F70) 20—photo; 6 (F70) 20-28
  William Henry, Sr. – 6 (F70) 21

Sheppe
  Arthur – 11 (F75) 35
  Edwin – 11 (F75) 35
  J. L. – 5 (F69) 19
  Jane (Miss) – 5 (F69) 19
  Naomi – 11 (F75) 35

Sheppe family – 11 (F75) 35

Shepton, Conrod – 6 (F70) 57

Sherando – 13 (F77) 24; 14 (S78) 33; 20 (F84) 58

Sherando Lake – 13 (F77) 13

Sherando Station – 9 (S73) 6

Sherer, A. – 15 (F79) 23

Sheridan
  Philip – 20 (F84) 39, 51, 52, 53
  Philip Henry (Union Gen.) – 1 (S65) 18, 24; 1 (F65) 16, 17; 6 (F70) 69; 7 (F71) 15; 8 (S72) 8; 8 (F72) 42
  Thomas – 10 (S74) 11

Sherman
Frederick – 19 (S83) 33
William T. – 2 (S66) 21; 19 (F83) 49

Sheyer (Shires), Margaret – 19 (S83) 33

Shickle
Julia A. – 16 (S80) 66
Peter (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 66
Mrs. Peter – see Shickle, Julia A.

Shield
_____ - 17 (S81) 36
Charles – 17 (S81) 36

Shield’s Old Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Shields
Agnes – 14 (S78) 48
John – 14 (S78) 45, 47
Mary (McClure) – 17 (F81) 39
Randolph – 20 (F84) 10
Randolph J. (Dr.) – 12 (S76) 21
Randolph T. – 20 (S84) 12
Sarah – 17 (F81) 33, 35
Thomas – 19 (S83) 33
William – 14 (S78) 48
Mrs. William – see Shields, Agnes
William, Sr. – 17 (F81) 33, 35
Mrs. William – see Shields, Sarah

Shields [William] House – 19 (S83) 9—plan, photo; 10

Shifflet
Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
Eliza A. – 11 (S75) 48
Harrison – 20 (S84) 58
John M. – 20 (S84) 58

Shiflet
Alvin – 14 (F78) 43
Mrs. D. E. – 14 (F78) 44
Gloria – 14 (F78) 34
John R., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 11
Kirtley F. – 18 (S82)

Shifflett
Alvin – 7 (F71) 11
Lola May (Miss) – 7 (F71) 10
Newton – 7 (F71) 13
Paul (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 11

Shikeblima – 6 (F70) 36
Shilling, John Michael – 6 (F70) 52

“Shiloh Ranch” – 5 (F69) 11

Shinaberry
   Alvin – 5 (F69) 10
   B. F. – 5 (F69) 10

Shinaberry home – 5 (F69) 10

Shiner, John – 15 (F79) 23

Shinnick, Margaret B. – 17 (F81) 32

Shipe
   Adam – 14 (F78) 68; 15 (F79) 49
   Mrs. Adam – see Shipe, Margaret
   Margaret – 14 (F78) 68

Shiplet
   Frank – 20 (S84) 58
   John – 20 (S84) 58
   Martin L. 20 (S84) 58
   William Hyden – 20 (S84) 58
   W. L. – 20 (S84) 58

Shipman
   Isaiah – 17 (S81) 44; 20 (F84) 72, 75
   Mrs. Isaiah – see Hodge, Elizabeth
   James C. – 14 (F78) 69
   Mrs. James C. – see Shipman, Nancy
   Johnathan – 20 (F84) 72
   Jonathan – 20 (S84) 53, 58
   Lucy – 15 (S79) 47
   Mary (Johnston) – 20 (F84) 73
   Nancy – 14 (F78) 69

Shipplet, W. S. – 20 (S84) 53

Shippllett
   Eric – 5 (F69) 37
   J. E. – 19 (F83) 44

shires – 6 (S70) 6; 10 (F74) 7

Shirey
   ____ – 20 (S84) 58
   John H. – 12 (F76) 38
   Michael – 15 (S79) 47
   Paul C. – 20 (F84) 17
   Paul Clark – 15 (S79) 59
Shirley
   ____ - 14 (F78) 24
   Daniel – 18 (S82) 26
   John – 14 (F78) 69
   Jonathan – 14 (F78) 69
   Michael – 6 (F70) 60

shoe
   factory – 1 (F65) 6, 9
   Stores – 7 (F71) 37

Shoemaker
   Charles E., Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 12
   John – 20 (S84) 58

shoemakers – 6 (S70) 46, 47; 7 (F71) 37

shoes – 6 (S70) 48

Sholl, William – 20 (F84) 72

Shomo
   Joseph – 12 (F76) 47
   Mrs. Joseph – see Hodges, Mary
   Peggy (Joyner) – 10 (F74) 17

Shook
   ____ - 16 (F80) 30
   John H. – 16 (F80) 30

Shope, John – 14 (F78) 33

Short
   John – 9 (F73) 37
   William – 6 (S70) 12

“A Short Honeymoon” – 9 (S73) 31

Shott
   ____ - 19 (S83) 33
   Cornelius – 18 (S82) 23
   John – 5 (F69) 27, 28
   Sarah Jane – 19 (S83) 33

Shoub, John – 10 (F74) 25

Showalter
   David – 15 (S79) 47
   Mrs. David – see Showalter, Maria
   Eliza G. – 15 (S79) 47
   George – 20 (S84) 58
   Harvey – 20 (S84) 58
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 58
Jonathan – 20 (S84) 58
Maria – 15 (S79) 47
Nimrod – 19 (F83) 28; 20 (S84) 58
William – 20 (S84) 58

Shreckhise
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 65
George – 17 (S81) 36
George S. – 17 (S81) 36
Jacob – 20 (S84) 65
Mrs. Jacob – see Shreckhise, Elizabeth

Shreckhise Flour – 18 (F82) 7
Shreckhise Mill – 18 (F82) 14
Shrove Tuesday – 3 (S67) 15

Shry
Annie – 20 (F84) 68
Julia Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 68
William – 20 (F84) 68
Mrs. William – see Shry, Annie

Shue
Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
Jacob T. – 20 (S84) 58
John – 20 (S84) 58
Joseph – 20 (S84) 42, 52, 58
Paul – 9 (F73) 5; 20 (F84) 11

Shuey
Adam – 14 (F78) 69; 19 (S83) 33
Mrs. Adam – see Shuey, Mary M.
Charles W. R. – 20 (F84) 68
Dorothy E. – see Jefferson, Dorothy E.
Mrs. Dorothy – 7 (F71) 8
George Adams – 7 (F71) 8; 13 (F77) 44
G. W. – 18 (F82) 10
John – 19 (S83) 33
J. W. – 20 (F84) 69
Lewis – 14 (F78) 69
Lewis H. – 16 (S80) 66
Mrs. Lewis H. – see Smith, Anna Jane
L. W. – 7 (F71) 10
Mary M. – 19 (S83) 33
Theodore F. – 7 (F71) 8; 13 (F77) 44

Shuey House, Swoope – 19 (S83) 6, 8, 21; 19 (S83) 7—plan, photo

Shuey [G. W.] Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Shull
Carl N. – 16 (S80) 22
Daniel – 20 (S84) 58
George, Sr. – 20 (S84) 58
George, Jr. – 20 (S84) 58
Gladys – 14 (F78) 49
Henry – 20 (S84) 58
James – 20 (S84) 58
John – 9 (S73) 36; 20 (S84) 58
Lizzie – 14 (F78) 46
Marshall – 20 (S84) 58
Samuel – 20 (S84) 58
William – 20 (S84) 58

Shull family – 14 (F78) 41

Shultz

_____ - 15 (S79) 46
Adam – 7 (F71) 5, 6; 17 (F81) 46; 20 (S84) 65
Albert – 8 (S72) 23, 26
Ms. Albert – see Barth, Madeline
Charles – 17 (F81) 44
Clay – 17 (F81) 44
David W. – 11 (S75) 43
Earl – 16 (S80) 39
Fred – 17 (F81) 32, 43
George – 17 (F81) 33, 39, 41
Mrs. George – see Russell, Naomi
George B. – 15 (S79) 27
Henry – 17 (F81) 38
John H. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 25
John Thomas Henderson – 18 (F82) 36
Kenneth – 17 (F81) 45
Mary Elizabeth (Berry) – 17 (F81) 37
Mildred J. – 18 (F82) 36
Mrs. Samuel – 8 (S72) 23
Thomas C. – 18 (F82) 36
Mrs. Thomas C. – see Shultz, Mildred J.
Wayne – 10 (F74) 26

Shumake

Abner – 19 (F83) 43, 49
Isabella – 19 (F83) 49
John S., Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 44
Joseph P. – 19 (F83) 49
Lee B. – 19 (F83) 49
M. V. – 19 (F83) 49
William – 19 (F83) 49

Shumake (William) Estate – 19 (F83) 49

Shumake-Johnson Store, Mt. Sidney – 19 (F83) 43—photo

Shumaker Pottery – 9 (S73) 8
Shumate

_____ - 17 (F81) 29
Bailey – 17 (F81) 29; 20 (F84) 69
Mrs. Bailey – see Shumate, Lucy Wyatt
Baily - 20 (S84) 53
Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 69
Lucy Wyatt – 20 (F84) 69
Thomas – 12 (F76) 38; 20 (S84) 58
William – 9 (S73) 15
William J. – 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. William J. – see Shumate, Elizabeth

Shurly, Peter – 14 (F78) 69

Shutterlee
Grace – 12 (S76) 20
John – 7 (F71) 10

Shutterlee’s Mill – 7 (S71) 40

Sibert

_____ - 13 (F77) 24
Lorenzo – 20 (S84) 58

Siberton’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Sidney, Philip – 19 (F83) 42

Sieg
Paul, Sr. – 7 (F71) 9
Mrs. Paul, Sr. – see Fauber, Susanna
Paul, Jr. – 7 (F71) 9
Mrs. Paul, Jr. – see Hains, Elizabeth

Sieg family – 3 (S67) 7

Sievert
Charles – 9 (S73) 38
Frederick – 9 (S73) 38

Sigel, Franz (Union Gen.) – 1 (F65) 14

Siler, Philip – 9 (S73) 38

Silling
Abram – 7 (F71) 10
Andrew – 12 (S76) 30; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. Andrew – see Jones, Anne
Elizabeth Mary – 18 (S82) 23
Oliver H. P. – 18 (S82) 23
Mrs. Oliver H. P. – see Dinkle, Rebecca
Rebecca Ann – 16 (S80) 65
Sillings
Mrs. A. J. – 20 (S84) 58
Andrew – 20 (S84) 58
George F. – 20 (S84) 58
J. William – 20 (S84) 58
James R. – 20 (S84) 58
Maude – 14 (F78) 45
Rebecca (Mrs.) – 20 (S84) 58
William – 18 (F82) 29

Sillings and Kinney – 20 (S84) 58

Silver & Grooms (tailors) – 6 (S70) 46, 47

“Silverbrook” – 5 (F69) 9

Silver Creek – 4 (F68) 26

silversmith – 12 (F76) 43

silverware – 16 (F80) 16, 21, 22

Simmerman, Daniel – 13 (F77) 33

Simmerman
George – 17 (F81) 29
Jacob – 15 (S79) 48
Mrs. Jacob – see Simmerman, Jane
James – 17 (F81) 29
Jane – 15 (S79) 48

Simmons
Charles – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 46
Hattie – see Hess, Hattie
Hazel – 14 (F78) 45
Marty – 14 (F78) 47
R. B. – 7 (F71) 11
Ronnie – 14 (F78) 38
Samuel – 20 (S84) 58
Solomon – 20 (S84) 58
W. F. – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 55

Simms, William M. – 5 (S69) 39

Simon, Charles – 20 (F84) 69

Simpson
——— – 20 (S84) 58
A. M. – 18 (S82) 15, 29, 30; 19 (F83) 21
James – 6 (F70) 60, 62
Matthew (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 39
Robert – 6 (F70) 63
Samuel – 6 (F70) 58
William – 6 (F70) 63

Sims
Charles – 9 (S73) 40
Miles – 15 (F79) 37, 49

Sinclair
Alexander – 11 (F75) 15
Fanny – 15 (S79) 48
Robert – 15 (S79) 48
Mrs. Robert – see Sinclair, Fanny

“Singers Glen, an Informal Study of Historic Districting” – 15 (S79) 4-16

Singers’ Glen
Baptist Church – 15 (S79) 12—photo; 15 (S79) 12
houses – 15 (S79) 9, 11
Post Office – 15 (S79) 16

singing schools – 15 (S79) 10; 16 (S80) 22

Singleton (Sitlington), Andrew – 12 (F76) 42

sinkholes – 20 (S84) 21-38; see also cave-in

Sinking Creek – 13 (S77) 41, 45, 46, 47, 48, 54, 56

Sioux Indians – 1 (S65) 8

Sipe, Julia A. – 19 (S83) 33

Siron, Sidney, Mr. & Mrs. – 9 (F73) 48

Sisler
Mary – 11 (S75) 48
William – 20 (S84) 53

Sisters of Charity – 7 (S71) 19, 22, 23

Sites
John – 6 (S70) 35; 11 (S75) 40
Price – 20 (S84) 58

Sites’ Mill – 18 (F82) 13

Sitlington
John – 14 (F78) 69; 16 (F80) 60
Mrs. John W. – 4 (F69) 10
Mary Ann – 16 (F80) 60
Sitlington’s Hill – 15 (F79) 15, 16

Sitlington
  John – 12 (F76) 42
  Robert – 12 (F76) 42
  Thomas – 14 (F78) 69
  Mrs. Thomas – see Hunter, Sarah J.

S. J. Collins & Sons, Architects – 7 (S71) 19

Skaggs
  James – 6 (F70) 52
  John – 13 (S77) 52

Skeen, Elizabeth Jane – 15 (S79) 48

Skelton
  Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 58
  Martha Wayles (Jefferson) – 6 (F70) 6, 8, 9, 10

Skelton family – 14 (F78) 44

“A Sketch of John Coalter, Judge of the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia” – 4 (F68) 3

Skidmore
  Andrew – 13 (F77) 28, 29
  Ann – 9 (S73) 37
  John – 13 (F77) 29; 20 (F84) 23
  Mrs. John – see Hindoll, Magdalene
  Joseph – 13 (F77) 29
  Thomas – 13 (F77) 32

Skiles, John – 19 (S83) 33

Skillern
  George – 4 (F68) 9; 7 (S71) 12; 14 (S78) 26, 28, 29
  William – 8 (F72) 50

Skinner
  _____ - 1 (S65) 21; 19 (S83) 32
  _____ (Col.) - 20 (F84) 36
  _____ (Commodore, CS Navy) – 13 (S77) 14
  Charles W. – 20 (F84) 69
  Mrs. Charles W. – see Whitehead, Clara
  James H. – 18 (S82) 31
  J. H. – 18 (S82) 15, 33

Skyles
  Jacob – 20 (S84) 58
  John – 20 (S84) 58
  Mrs. John – 20 (S84) 58
Phoebe – 20 (S84) 58

Slagle
  George – 19 (F83) 10, 11
  Mrs. George – see Keinadt, Catharine
  Jacob – 8 (F72) 23; 19 (F83) 9

Slanker
  Emily – 14 (F78) 69
  Jacob – 14 (F78) 69

Slate Hill- 5 (F69) 21, 28

Slate Hill Schoolhouse – 5 (F69) 29

Slaughter
  Caspar – 10 (F74) 24
  Philip – 5 (S69) 29; 6 (F70) 32
  Robert – 9 (S73) 26

slaughterhouses – 1 (S65) 28; 7 (F71) 27

slave
  burials – 19 (F83) 10
  labor – 9 (F73) 42; 11 (S75) 5
  master – 8 (F72) 33
  quarters – 7 (F71) 9, 13
  sale – 18 (F82) 45

slaveholders – 14 (F78) 9; 17 (S81) 10

slavery as an issue in Methodist Church division – 19 (S83) 38-48

slavery in Africa – 6 (F70) 26, 27

slaves and slavery – 1 (S65) 16, 17; 1 (F65) 6; 3 (F67) 16; 4 (F68) 17; 5 (F69) 9, 17, 29; 6 (F70) 41-45; 7
  (F71) 44; 12 (S76) 23; 12 (F76) 41-43; 14 (S78) 22, 25; 14 (F78) 12, 26, 27; 20 (F84) 31

sleds (for hauling) – 6 (S70) 44

“Sleepy Hollow” – 17 (S81) 48; 19 (S83) 6, 21

slide photographs – 7 (F71) 5-28

Slidell, John – 14 (S78) 52

Sloan
  Alexander – 16 (F80) 44
  James – 12 (F76) 42; 13 (F77) 36
  Jo (Goodloe) – 16 (F80) 44
  John – 16 (F80) 44

Slonaker
Burkhart – 18 (S82) 23
Mrs. Burkhart – see Slonaker, Elizabeth
Elizabeth – 18 (S82) 23
John J. – 20 (S84) 66

Slonecker
_____ - 13 (S77) 35
Benjamin – 15 (F79) 49
Emma B. – 15 (F79) 49

“Slop bucket Dutch” (dialect) – 3 (S67) 6

Slusher, Conrad – 5 (F69) 9

S. M. A. – 7 (F71) 19, 20; 11 (F75) 36; 12 (S76) 19; 13 (S77) 12-18
Alumni Association – 20 (F84) 21
See also Staunton Male Academy; Staunton Military Academy

Small, Sam – 7 (S71) 40

Smallpox – 7 (S71) 47; 14 (S78) 41; 14 (F78) 54; 16 (F80) 69
See also vaccinations

Smallwood
F. – 20 (S84) 58
Frank – 20 (F84) 65
Henry – 20 (S84) 58
John – 13 (S77) 46

Smelters – 14 (S78) 34

Smathers, Archibald – 9 (S73) 35

Smiley
George – 14 (F78) 47
Hugh – 20 (S84) 58
Pearl – 14 (F78) 47
Thomas M. – 6 (S70) 39
Walther – 8 (F72) 51

Smiley Flour – 18 (F82) 7

Smilyer, Jacob – 6 (F70) 58

Smith
_____ - 17 (F81) 38; 19 (S83) 32; 20 (F84) 74; 20 (F84) 48
Ab – 9 (S73) 35, 39
Abraham – 8 (F72) 51; 14 (S78) 5, 17, 24, 28, 29; 17 (S81) 36; 18 (F82) 17;
20 (F84) 74
Abram – 5 (F69) 20
Agatha Madison (Marshall) – 15 (S79) 42
Alice R. – 18 (S82) 23
Andrew – 13 (S77) 39
Ann – 16 (S80) 66
Ann P. – see Lewis, Ann P.
Anna Jane (Shuey) – 16 (S80) 66
Ballard – 17 (F81) 41
Barney M. – 6 (F70) 57
“Bear” – 16 (F80) 35
Benjamin (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 29, 30
Bill – 11 (S75) 22
Mrs. Bill – see Bucher, Evelyn
B. M. – 14 (F78) 10
B. M. (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 36
Caleb – 14 (F78) 46
Cary – 6 (S70) 44
Mrs. Claude P. – 13 (S77) 11; 20 (F84) 9
Clinton – 17 (F81) 44, 45
Conrad – 9 (S73) 38
Daniel – 6 (F70) 57; 7 (S71) 47; 9 (S73) 34, 35, 38, 39; 11 (F75) 11; 14 (S78) 5,
7, 17, 24, 28, 29
David – 13 (F77) 29, 35; 14 (S78) 28, 29; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. David – see Esom, Eleanor
Doris – 14 (F78) 34
Mrs. Douglas E. – 13 (F77) 15, 16
Edward – 9 (S73) 39
Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 49
Elmer L. – 3 (S67) 5, 8, 9
Enoch – 14 (F78) 45
Eugene – 14 (F78) 50
Mrs. F. – 20 (S84) 58
Fannie S. – 14 (F78) 18
Francis – 15 (S79) 42
Mrs. Francis – see Preston, Anne
Francis H. – 5 (S69) 12, 8 (F72) 35
Frederick – 6 (F70) 62
George – 6 (F70) 60; 9 (S73) 37; 13 (S77) 47; 14 (S78) 24, 20 (S84) 58
George W. – 17 (F81) 29
Harvey – 20 (S84) 58
Henry – 1 (S65) 30; 6 (F70) 57, 6210 (F74) 25; 14 (S78) 5, 7, 29; 15 (F79) 49;
20 (F84) 72, 74, 75
Mrs. Henry – see Smith, Margaret
Herbert McKelden – 7 (F71) 17
Mrs. Herbert McKelden – 4 (S68) 13, 14, 16; 7 (F71) 17; 9 (S73) 55
H. F. – 7 (S71) 33
H. Jewett – 20 (F84) 69
James – 6 (F70) 60, 63; 7 (F71) 13; 13 (S77) 54; 14 (S78) 5, 16, 27, 28, 29
Jean B. – 20 (S84) 4
Jeter – 14 (F78) 19
John – 9 (S73) 37; 12 (F76) 42; 13 (F77) 32, 33; 16 (S80) 66; 18 (S82) 9
John, Sr. – 14 (S78) 5-32
Mrs. John, Sr. – see Smith, Margaret
John, Jr. – 14 (S78) 5, 6, 7, 13, 16, 29
John B. – 5 (F69) 16; 14 (F78) 14; 16 (F80) 55
John Cutte – 20 (S84) 58
John F. – 2 (F66) 8; 3 (S67) 20; 6 (S70) 18; 6 (F70) 57; 13 (S77) 34; 15 (F79) 49
John T. – 14 (F78) 21, 22
Jonas – 6 (F70) 58
Jonathan – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 32; 14 (S78) 5, 13, 16, 19, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29
Joseph – 5 (F69) 12, 14; 14 (S78) 5, 13, 28, 29; 16 (S80) 66; 17 (F81) 24
Mrs. Joseph – see Smith, Ann
Joseph (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 24
Levi – 14 (F78) 36, 44, 45; 17 (F81) 35, 41
Lewis – 18 (S82) 26
Louisa A. (Mrs.) – 8 (S72) 49, 50
Louisa (Bowen) – 14 (S78) 5, 6, 16, 19, 20, 22, 23, 28, 29
Lucius Q. – 16 (F80) 69
M. – 12 (F76) 30
Mabel (Mrs.) – see Middlekauff, Mabel
Marcellus – 17 (F81) 29
Margaret – 14 (S78) 5, 6, 14, 16, 19, 27, 28, 29; 15 (F79) 49
Margaret L. (Brooks) – 5 (S69) 25
Mary – 20 (S84) 58
Mary J. – 20 (F84) 69
Mary Lyle (Crum) – 17 (F81) 41
Matthew – 6 (F70) 62
McKelden (Dr.) – 7 (F71) 17
Minnie H. – see Huffman, Minnie
Nicholas – 13 (F77) 30
Nina – 7 (S71) 30
O. E. – 11 (F75) 42
Oliver E. – 17 (S81) 4
Oll – 7 (S71) 30
P. B. (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 20
Patrick – 14 (S78) 13, 29
Persifier F. – 13 (S77) 31
Richard – 6 (F70) 57
Richard B., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 9; 6 (F70) 40
Mrs. Richard Bull – 19 (S83) 51
Robert – 13 (S77) 51; 16 (F80) 7
Robert J. – 19 (F83) 44
Roda Jane – 20 (S84) 58
Rosa – 7 (S71) 30
Samuel Harrison – 6 (F70) 19
Mrs. Samuel Harrison – see Bayard, Margaret
Samuel R. – 15 (F79) 49
Sarah – 20 (F84) 72
Sarah (Luster) – 14 (F78) 44, 45
Sarah J. C. – 16 (F80) 69
Silas H. – 15 (S79) 48
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36, 39, 63; 17 (S81) 5
Thomas J. – 15 (S79) 27
W. F. – 9 (F73) 50
William – 16 (S80) 27; 20 (S84) 58; 20 (F84) 72
William D. – 20 (F84) 69
Mrs. William D. – see Stribling, Fanny
William F. – 16 (S80) 39
William R. – 18 (S82) 23; 20 (F84) 69
Mrs. William R. – see Smith, Mary J.
William Waugh (Dr.) – 6 (S70) 32
Zeck – 8 (F72) 50

Smith
farm – 14 (F78) 22
home, Greenville – 5 (F69) 8; 17 (F81) 40—photo, 41
house [William] – 19 (S83) 20—door photo
Tavern – 17 (F81) 41

Smith and Patterson Mill – 14 (F78) 20

Smith and Penn – 7 (F71) 34

Smithee
John M. 18 (F82) 36; 19 (S83) 33
Mrs. John M. – see Smithee, Margaret Ann
Margaret Ann – 18 (F82) 36; 19 (S83) 33

Smithers, Archibald – 13 (S77) 42

smithy – 7 (F71) 49

smokehouses – 7 (S71) 51; 7 (F71) 13, 17, 18, 21, 51

Smyth, J. F.D. – 12 (S76) 6-9

Snapp
_____ - 13 (S77) 20; 16 (F80) 68
Cyrus – 19(F83) 23
Martha C. – 19 (F83) 24
Mary Bell – 20 (F84) 69
Mary L. – 20 (F84) 69
Robert -19 (F83) 24, 25
Robert B. – 20 (F84) 69
Mrs. Robert B. – see Snapp, Mary L.

Snell, C. R. – 20 (S84) 58

Snelling, Martha Ann – 16 (S80) 66

Snicker’s Gap Turnpike Company – 16 (S80) 12

Snider
Michael – 20 (S84) 58
Teeny – 20 (S84) 58

Snidowe
Christian – 6 (F70) 62
Philip – 6 (F70) 63
Theophilas – 6 (F70) 63
Sniteman’s Mill – 18 (F82) 7, 11

Snodgrass
David – 6 (F70) 58
Joseph – 6 (F70) 58
Robert – 6 (F70) 58

Snodon
Elizabeth – 20 (F84) 73
Jean – 20 (F84) 71

Snow Flake Patent Flour – 18 (F82) 17

Snowflake Mill – 18 (F82) 10

Snyder
##### - 12 (F76) 30
Adam – 16 (F80) 69
Christian – 17 (F81) 33, 35, 37
David – 20 (S84) 58
Henry – 19 (S83) 29
Mrs. Henry – see Hager, Nancy
Henry G. – 14 (F78) 69
Jasper – 18 (S82) 23
Joseph – 20 (S84) 58
Martin – 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. Martin – see Snyder, Nancy
Nancy – 16 (F80) 69

Soanes, Michael – 16 (F80) 69

social clubs – 8 (S72) 21

Society of the Army and Navy of the Confederate States – 18 (S82) 33

Society of the Cincinnati – 5 (S69) 31, 36, 37
  membership certificate – 5 (S69) 32

“The Society’s American Revolution Bicentennial Project” – 9 (S73) 66

“Soldier’s Retreat” – 5 (S69) 34, 36

Soldiers of the Virginia Line – 5 (S69) 34

“Solitude” – 5 (F69) 15

Solomon’s Church, Forestville – 14 (S78) 42

“Some Memories” – 4 (F68) 4A

“Some Photographic Views of Waynesboro in the 19th Century” – 15 (S79) 17-18

Somerville, Mrs. Maysie Guy – see Guy, Maisie
“Some Virginia Families” – 5 (S69) 37

Sommer family – 10 (F74) 19

Sommervill
  James – 16 (F80) 7
  Thomas – 16 (F80) 7

Sonifrank
  Georg – 3 (S67) 20
  Maria – 3 (S67) 20

“Sons of Liberty” – 2 (S66) 8

Sons of Temperance – 5 (S69) 7

Sons of Veterans – 18 (S82) 33

Sorrel
  Keziah (Lam) – 12 (S76) 30
  Mary – 5 (F69) 43
  Richard – 5 (F69) 43

Sorrell, F. S., Mr. & Mrs. – 10 (F74) 40

Sorrells, Frederick, Sr. – 7 (F71) 8

Sosey
  Jacob – 18 (S82) 24; 19 (S83) 33; 10 (S84) 66
  Mrs. Jacob – see Sosey, Mary Ann
  Maggie L. – 20 (S84) 66
  Mary Ann – 18 (S82) 24; 19 (S83) 33
  Mary Kate – 18 (S82) 24

Sothards
  James – 18 (S82) 24
  Martha Ann – 18 (S82) 24

Soucks, J. B. – 15 (F79) 23

Souder
  J. Mortimer (Rev.) – 11 (S75) 23
  Roger L. – 11 (F75) 33

Soul, J. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 58

Sousa, John Philip – 17 (S81) 17

South Branch – 14 (F78) 4

South Branch of the Potomac – 10 (S74) 28
South Mountain – 14 (F78) 25  
See also Blue Ridge Mountains

South River – 2 (S66) 16; 5 (F69) 14, 16, 17; 6 (S70) 53; 7 (F71) 5; 9 (F73) 45; 10 (S74) 17; 10 (F74) 12; 13 (S77) 57; 14 (F78) 3; 14 (S78) 34, 39; 14 (F78) 15, 21, 25, 26, 27, 28; 17 (F81) 32; 18 (F82) 4, 6, 7

South River District – 5 (F69) 14, 15
settlement – 1 (S65) 13

South Side Railroad – 18 (F82) 20

Southall, Turner – 17 (S81) 5

Southards
Silas – 17 (F81) 29
William – 17 (F81) 29

Southern Bell – 1 (S65) 24

“Southern Musical Advocate and Singers’ Friend” – 15 (S79) 10

Southern Seminary – 16 (S80) 21

Southwestern Mountain Range – 6 (S70) 5

Southwestern Road – 16 (S80) 17

Sowers
Alfred A. – 19 (F83) 44
John C. – 5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 31; 14 (F78) 61, 62; 15 (S79) 45; 16 (S80) 27, 30, 32, 33; 17 (S81) 35, 36
Julia (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25
Margaret A. – 5 (S69) 25; 7 (F71) 39
Margaret (Heiskell) – 14 (F78) 61
Mary (Jackson) – 14 (F78) 62

Sownings, Michael – 16 (F80) 67

Spain – 2 (S66) 6, 16

Spark, Victor – 12 (F76) 22

speaking tubes – 7 (F71) 20

Spears, George – 6 (S70) 53; 8 (F72) 50

Specht, _____ - 15 (F79) 33

Speck
Frederick – 20 (S84) 53
Frederick K. – 20 (S84) 58
Henry – 16 (S80) 66
William H. – 16 (F80) 69

“Spectator” (newspaper) 1 (F65) 6, 14, 15, 17; 2 (S66) 21; 6 (S70) 17, 18, 19, 33, 38; 7 (F71) 32 33, 47; 8 (S72) 51; 8 (F72) 33

Spector, Sylvia – 12 (S76) 10—photo

Spedding, John – 16 (F80) 5

Speece

_____ - 15 (F79) 39; 16 (F80) 71
_____ (Rev.) – 5 (F69) 20, 21
Conrad (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 38; 19 (S83) 26, 27

Speer, Frederick – 8 (F72) 57

Spencer

John A. – 15 (S79) 27
Robert – 11 (S75) 43
Samuel; R., Jr. – 20 (F84) 6, 7, 8
Thomas – 13 (F77) 39; 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Thomas – see Duncan, Anne

Spencer Hall – 8 (F72) 5

Spencer place – 7 (F71) 10

Spendler, Adolph – 14 (S78) 39, 41

spies – 17 (F81) 16-20

Spilman, Louis – 7 (S71) 29

Spindle, Adolph (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 22
See also Spindler

Spindler

Adolph (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 28
Mrs. Adolph – see Cowman, Elizabeth (1); Engleman, Catharine (2)
Benjamin – 10 (F74) 28
David – 10 (F74) 28
Elizabeth Brooks – 10 (F74) 28
John – 10 (F74) 28
Magdalin – 10 (F74) 28
Phillip – 10 (F74) 28
W.C. – 15 (F79) 23

Spindler family – 10 (F74) 19

Spindler’s Hill – 10 (F74) 28

Spindler’s Meeting House – 8 (F72) 22, 2410 (F74) 27; 19 (F83) 4, 10
Spinlock, John – 6 (F70) 60

Spitler
  Beryl O. – 17 (F81) 39
  Howe A. – 17 (F81) 37, 47
  Mrs. Howe A. – see Berry, Marie
  Jacob – 20 (S84) 58
  J. E. – 17 (F81) 46
  John – 12 (S76) 31
  Mrs. John – see Eccord, Magdalene
  Virginia – 12 (S76) 20
  William D. – 7 (F71) 10

Spitler place – 7 (F71) 9

Spitler’s Store – 17 (F81) 47

spittoons – 8 (S72) 22

Sport, Virginia – 20 (F84) 60

Spotswood, Alexander (Gen.) – 9 (S73) 25; 10 (F74) 8, 9

Spotts
  David – 19 (S83) 34
  Mrs. David – see Baylor, Mary
  George – 16 (S80) 66
  G. W. – 8 (F72) 36

Spottswood
  Alexander (colonial Gov.) 2 (F66) 9; 4 (S68) 24; 6 (S70) 5
  Susan – 20 (S84) 66

“Spottswood” – 5 (F69) 8

Spottswood (community) 5 (F69) 9; 7 (F71) 5

Sprant, James – 6 (F70) 58

Spratt
  Isaac – 6 (F70) 58
  John – 6 (F70) 58

Spread Eagle (tavern) – 10 (F74) 25

Spring Creek – 13 (S77) 42

“Springdale Farm” – 7 (F71) 13

“Springdale Meadow” – 14 (F78) 6

“Spring Farm” – 5 (F69) 16, 39-42; 5 (F69) 40—photo
  See also Gypsy Hill Park
“Springfield Farm” – 7 (F71) 11

Spring Grove State Hospital (MD) – 2 (F66) 19

Spring Hill – 1 (F65) 5, 7, 8, 10

“Spring Hill Farm” – 5 (S69) 15, 38; 5 (S69) 39—photo; 7 (F71) 11, 12, 13
See also “Spring Farm”

“Spring Hill,” Ivy – 6 (S70) 14

Springhill – 11 (F75) 41; 14 (F78) 36, 37; 19 (S83) 34

Springhill Cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

springs – 1 (S65) 23, 27; 5 (F69) 21, 23; 14 (F78) 13, 30
See also Staunton—water supply

“Springs Season” – 9 (F73) 30

Springstone
  Abraham – 13 (F77) 34
  Eliz. – 13 (F77) 30
  Jacob – 13 (F77) 34
  Peter – 13 (F77) 33, 34

“Spring Valley” – 9 (F73) 42

“Springwood Farm” – 9 (F73) 51

Sprinkle
  Alsop Hume – 11 (F75) 34, 35
  George, Dr. – 11 (F75) 34
  Jean – 11 (F75) 34
  Polly – 11 (F75) 34
  Wilmer – 11 (F75) 34

Sproul
  A. A., Mrs. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 16
  Archibald A. – 3 (F67) 3
  George – 4 (F68) 25
  H. B. – 6 (F70) 65
  John – 14 (F78) 69; 16 (S80) 66
  Mrs. John M. – 9 (S73) 55, 67; 13 (S77) 7, 11; see also Webb, Mrs. E. Theodore
  Susan – 14 (F78) 69
  William – 5 (F69) 9; 14 (F78) 69
  William W. – 6 (F70) 23
  Mrs. William W. – see Lapsley, Katherine
  W. W. – 5 (F69) 911 (S75) 29
  Mrs. W. W. – 13 (S77) 11
Sproule (Sprouse)
   Elizabeth – 19 (S83) 34
   William, Sr. – 19 (S83) 34
   Mrs. William – see Sproule (Sprouse), Elizabeth

Sproul’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Sprouse, Lila B. – see Bear, Lila

Sprowl, James – 6 (F70) 52

Sprunt
   James – 6 (S70) 35; 6 (F70) 21; 9 (S73) 67; 13 (S77) 10
   James (Rev.) – 18 (S82) 4-6, 43
   James E. – 20 (F84) 8, 14-18 throughout

Spur
   James A. – 20 (F84) 69
   Mrs. James A. – see Spur, Mary A.
   Mary A. – 20 (F84) 69
   Mary Ellen – 20 (F84) 69

Spurlock
   John – 13 (S77) 47, 48
   William – 13 (S77) 47

squatters – 8 (S72) 29

stables – 7 (F71) 34

Stack
   Elizabeth (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23
   Margaret (Sister) – 7 (S71) 23

“Stage House” – 5 (F69) 8

stage
   road – 8 (S72) 5
   stand – see wagon stand

stagecoaches – 1 (F65) 9; 8 (F72) 349 (F73) 30

stagecoach lines – 3 (S67) 18; 7 (F71) 36; 8 (F72) 33, 34; 9 (F73) 30

Stakely
   George – 18 (F82) 36
   Susan M. – 18 (F82) 36

Stally, Abraham – 6 (F70) 57

Stalmire, John – 9 (F73) 39
Stalnaker
   Jacob, Sr. – 13 (F77) 28, 29, 31, 32
   Jacob, Jr. – 13 (F77) 31
   Valentine – 13 (F77) 29, 31, 34, 35

Stambaugh, Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 46

Stamp Act – 2 (S66) 7; 3 (F67) 911 (F75) 9

Stanley
   John B. (Rev.) 17 (F81) 18; 20 (F84) 8
   John R. (Rev.) – 11 (F75) 7; 13 (F77) 18

Stanton
   Garrett – 20 (F84) 69
   Martha J. – 17 (F81) 29
   Richard – 6 (F70) 57

Staples family – 6 (S70) 13

state boundaries – 4 (F68) 14; 6 (S70) 6, 8; 12 (F76) 6

State Convention, 1861 – 12 (F76) 4

State of Virginia – 4 (S68) 14

Staubus
   A. W. – 20 (S84) 58
   Alexander – 20 (S84) 58
   C. – 20 (S84) 53
   C. E. – 20 (S84) 58
   Christian, Jr. – 20 (S84) 58
   Christian, Sr. – 20 (S84) 58
   Ginny – 20 (S84) 58
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 58
   James L., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 20
   Solomon – 20 (S84) 58

Staubus family – 3 (S67) 7

Staudt family – 8 (F72) 24

Staunton, Thomas – 10 (S74) 11

“Staunton a Generation Ago” – 9 (F73) 23

Staunton – 20 (F84) 57
   as a military post- 1 (F65) 8
   as a military training center – 1 (F65) 8
   as a supply depot – 1 (F65) 8
   as Capitol of Virginia – 11 (F75) 43
   as venue for Virginia Legislature meeting – 2 (S66) 14
Staunton Academy – 3 (F67) 18; 4 (F68) 13
Staunton Alms House – 20 (S84) 28
“Staunton and Augusta County 200 Years Ago” – 4 (F68) 3
Staunton and James River Turnpike – 16 (S80) 12
Staunton and Parkersburg Road – 16 (S80) 17
Staunton annexation – 17 (F81) 8
Staunton Area Ministerial Association – 20 (F84) 13

Staunton bands
  Spring Hill Cornet Band – 18 (S82) 33
  see also Stonewall Brigade Band

Staunton banks
  Augusta National Bank – 20 (F84) 39
  National Valley Bank – 20 (F84) 35, 39

Staunton Baseball Club – 13 (S77) 18
Staunton Bath House – 1 (F65) 6
Staunton Board of Health – 1 (S65) 27
Staunton brick streets – 20 (F84) 39

Staunton businesses
  Bosserman Stables – 20 (S84) 22, 29
  Brown’s Wagonyard – 20 (S84) 28
  Bryan’s Department Store – 20 (S84) 48
  Smith Fuel and Ice Company – 20 (S84) 21, 26, 30, 34
  Straus and Gunst – 20 (S84) 35
  See also Staunton merchants and Stores

Staunton Camera Club – 7 (F71) 5

Staunton celebrations
  Decoration Day – 20 (F84) 36

Staunton cemeteries – 3 (F67) 17; 9 (F73) 23
  Thornrose Cemetery – 18 (S82) 29-35; 20 (F84) 34, 38

Staunton census, 1960 – 2 (S66) 11; 19 (S83) 39

Staunton churches – 6 ((S70) 17
  Brethren Church – 15 (S79) 23
  Christ Lutheran Church – 12 (S76) 10
  Church of the Brethren (old) – 12 (F76) 3, 24-34, photos
  Central United Methodist Church – 20 (S84) 4
Staunton Circuit – 8 (S72) 51

Staunton City Business Manager – 4 (S68) 6

Staunton City Council – 7 (S71) 33

Staunton City Hall – 1 (F65) 9; 5 (F69) 31

Staunton, Columbian Hall – 20 (S84) 26

Staunton Corporation Court – 4 (S68) 12; 6 (S70) 30

Staunton Courthouse – 1 (S65) 19, 24; 1 (F65) 19; 3 (F67) 17; 9 (F73) 23

Staunton Development Company – 1 (S65) 25; 9 (F73) 47; 20 (F84) 40

Staunton Elks’ Home – 20 (S84) 21

Staunton Fair – 15 (S79) 20

Staunton Female Academy – 5 (S69) 24

Staunton Female Seminary – 11 (S75) 30; 11 (F75) 29

Staunton fire
companies – 3 (F67) 18
house – 20 (S84) 22, 24, 27, 29, 33, 34

Staunton Free Public Schools – 7 (S71) 32

Staunton Glee Club – 17 (S81) 12

Staunton Grand Jury – 3 (F67) 18

“Staunton High School Junior Class 1876” – 7 (S71) 30—photo

Staunton hills
Betsy Bell Hill – 9 (F73) 30; 13 (F77) 10
Gospel Hill – 8 (F73) 23, 24
Grasty Hill – 11 (S75) 27
Mary Gray Hill – 13 (F77) 10
Reservoir Hill – 11 (F75) 31
Sears Hill – 11 (S75) 18

Staunton hospitals – 1 (S65) 17

Staunton hotels – 1 (F65) 5, 8, 9; see also Virginia Hotel
Staunton in the Civil War – 15 (F79) 14
Staunton Iron Works – 7 (F71) 34
Staunton jail – 1 (F65) 9; 3 (F67) 17-19 throughout; 9 (F73) 23
Staunton Justice of the Peace – 3 (F67) 18
Staunton Kiwanis Bandstand – 17 (S81) 19
Staunton Lyceum – 6 (S70) 21
Staunton Male Academy – 1 (F65) 7; 6 (S70) 17; 18 (S82) 33; see also S. M. A.; Staunton Military Academy
Staunton military
   Jackson Rifles – 18 (S82) 33
   Staunton Artillery – 18 (S82) 33
Staunton Military Academy – 4 (S68) 10; 6 (F70) 31; 8 (F72) 47; 17 (F81) 11
   See also Kable’s School; S.M.A.
Staunton mayors – see Swoope, Jacob; Trout, N. K.
Staunton merchants and Stores
   butcher shop – 1 (S65) 22
   groceries – 9 (F73) 24
   market-house – 9 (F73) 23
   merchants – 14 (S78) 24, 25
   Schmid’s Printery – 20 (F84) 52
   See also Staunton businesses
Staunton Mountain Sax-Horn Band – see Stonewall Brigade Band
Staunton, name of – 3 (F67) 9; 9 (F73) 23
Staunton National Cemetery – 15 (F79) 21
Staunton National Guard – 11 (F75) 37
Staunton neighborhoods and parks
   Betsy Bell Hill – 1 (S65) 25; 5 (S69) 34; 20 (F84) 40
   Blakemore’s Corner – 11(S75) 18
   Brandeburg Corner – 7 (F71) 31, 34, 35
   Gallows Hill – 1 (S65) 24
   Gallows Town – 9 (F73) 24, 25; 11 (S75) 15, 18; 17 (F81) 9
   Gardiner’s Addition – 8 (F72) 47
   Gospel Hill – 1 (S65) 23; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 35; 8 (F72) 45; 20 (F84) 38
   Gypsy Hill Park – 1 (S65) 14, 23; 3 (F67) 3; 5 (F69) 13; 8 (F72) 46;
      12 (S76) 18; 13 (S77) 7; 15 (S79) 19-22; 17 (S81) 17, 19; 18 (F82) 6;
      20 (S84) 21; 20 (F84) 38, 41
   Highland Park – 1 (S65) 26; 20 (F84) 41
   Mary Gray Hill – 1 (S65) 25; 20 (F84) 40
New Town – 17 (F81) 9
Newtown – 6 (S70) 17; 9 (F73) 24, 25
Oldtown – 9 (F73) 24, 25
Plunkettsville – 11 (S75) 18
Reservoir Hill – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38
Sears Hill – 1 (F65) 9; 5 (F69) 13

Staunton newspapers
Leader – 4 (F68) 25
Republican – 14 (S78) 54
Republican Vindicator – 17 (F81) 21
Spectator – 9 (S73) 31; 10 (F74) 40; 13 (S77) 18, 19, 21-36; 14 (S78) 50-55; 17 (S81) 10, 12; 17 (F81) 21
Spectator and General Advertiser – 19 (S83) 39, 40, 46; 19 (F83) 42
Staunton Dispatch & News – 20 (S84) 21-38
Staunton Eagle – 3 (S67) 18
Staunton Spectator & Vindicator – 20 (S84) 21-38
True American – 14 (S78) 54
Vindicator – 1 (F65) 6, 7, 10, 13, 15; 6 (S70) 17, 19, 21, 27, 32, 41; 7 (F71) 3, 29; 8 (F72) 42; 14 (F78) 10, 20; 12 (F76) 29; 13 (S77) 18, 19 19 (S83) 42, 44, 47
Weekly – 3 (S67) 18; 6 (S70) 17

Staunton, old school locations
Heydenrich Bldg. – 17 (F81) 5, 6
John Wesley Methodist Church – 17 (F81) 4
Lara and Timberlake House – 17 (F81) 4
Mt. Zion Baptist Church – 17 (F81) 4
Old Market Place – 17 (F81) 5
Timberlake Tobacco Factory – 17 (F81) 4
Valley Hotel – 17 (F81) 4
White Madison Street School – 17 (F81) 5

Staunton opera house – 1 (S65) 23; 20 (F84) 38

Staunton Parent Teacher Association – 17 (F81) 12

Staunton pharmacies
Marshall Pharmacy – 4 (S68) 7
Wayt’s Drugs Store – 17 (S81) 10
Willson Pharmacy – 4 (S68) 7

Staunton police – 1 (S65) 21

Staunton population – 1 (F65) 5, 13

Staunton Post Office – 3 (F67) 17; 20 (S84) 29, 31, 32

Staunton, pronunciation of – 10 (S74) 10

Staunton Public Library – 5 (S69) 5

Staunton-Pulaski fault – 13 (F77) 7, 10
Staunton Quartette – 17 (S81) 12

Staunton railroads
C & C – 20 (S84) 22, 27
C and O RR Depot – 5 (F69) 13; 18 (S82) 31
Railroad Station – 1 (S65) 18, 19, 24; 1 (F65) 9

Staunton recreation
badminton court – 15 (S79) 19
baseball field – 15 (S79) 19
golf course – 15 (S79) 20
Gypsy Hill Park bandstand – 17 (S81) 12—photo
parades – 17 (S81) 12-14 throughout
swimming pool – 15 (S79) 20
tennis courts – 15 (S79) 20

Staunton residences – 1 (F65) 5

Staunton Roller Mills – 5 (F69) 31

“Staunton’s Claim to Fame Backed by Newspaper Files” – 13 (S77) 18-21

Staunton school
athletics (high school) – 12 (S76) 17, 18, 19
commencements (high school) – 12 (S76) 19
curricula – 12 (S76) 14 15; 17 (F81) 7
enrollment figures – 17 (F81) 6
five-year high schools – 17 (F81) 13
newspaper “The Record” – 12 (S76) 17, 19
private schools for Blacks – 17 (F81) 8, 9
teacher salaries – 17 (F81) 5, 9

Staunton schools – 3 (F67) 18
Augusta Female Seminary – 18 (S82) 30, 34
Baldwin Street School – 11 (S75) 16; 20 (S84) 22, 24, 26, 27, 32, 34, 36, 37
Beverley Street School – 12 (S76) 11, 14
Booker T. Washington High School – 17 (F81) 11, 13, 14, 15
Deaf and Blind Institute – 20 (F84) 39
Lewis Street School – 12 (S76) 18
Main Street School – 20 (S84) 37
Mary Baldwin Seminary – 20 (S84) 32; see also Mary Baldwin College
Northside Elementary School – 7 (S71) 36
Robert E. Lee High School – 7 (S71) 35, 36; 11 (S75) 15; 12 (S76) 18;
17 (F81) 12, 13; 18 (F82) 6
Staunton Female Seminary – 18 (S82) 34
Staunton High School – 12 (S76) 19
Stonewall Jackson Primary School – 5 (F69) 13; 7 (S71) 35, 37; 17 (F81) 7, 8, 10
Stuart Hall – 18 (S82) 30, 34; see also Stuart Hall
T., C. Edmunds School – 7 (S71) 35
Thomas Jefferson Grammar School – 5 (F69) 14; 7 (S71) 35; 17 (F81) 11
Westside Elementary School – 7 (S71) 36
Staunton, settlement of – 1 (S656) 12
Staunton Softball League – 15 (S79) 19
Staunton stage coach stop – 17 (S81) 45
Staunton, Star Theatre – 7 (S71) 29
Staunton street paving – 1 (S65) 24
Staunton streetcars – 1 (S65) 23, 26; 1 (F65) 18; 20 (F84) 38
Staunton streets
   Academy Street – 3 (F67) 18; 4 (F68) 14; 8 (F72) 46; 11 (S75) 25
   Ast’s Lane – see Edgewood Avenue
   Augusta Street – 1 (S65) 16, 18, 22, 24; 1 (F65) 8, 12, 3 (F67) 18; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 20, 29, 32, 34; 8 (S72) 23, 25; 8 (F72) 45, 46; 9 (F73) 23, 24, 25; 11 (S75) 15-32; 11 (F75) 15-32; 12 (S76) 13; 14 (S78) 43, 51; 17 (F81) 9;
   20 (S84) 21, 28; 20 (F84) 33, 38, 39
   Bagby Street – 7 (F71) 19; 11 (S75) 21, 25, 27
   Baldwin Street – 11 (S75) 15, 32; 12 (S76) 11; 20 (S84) 21, 22, 29, 38
   Baptist Alley – 11 (S75) 15, 17
   Baptist Street – 17 (F81) 4
   Beverley Street – 1 (S65) 6, 9; 1 (F65) 6; 5 (S69) 13, 30; 6 (S70) 17, 18; 7 (F71) 16-20 throughout; 8 (F72) 45, 46; 9 (F73) 23, 24, 27, 28; 11 (S75) 15, 25; 11 (F75) 33, 34; 12 (S76) 20; 12 (F76) 28, 31; 17 (S81) 4, 11, 14; 17 (F81) 5, 8; 19 (S83) 39; 20 (S84) 21
   Caroline Street – 11 (S75) 17
   Central Avenue – 1 (S65) 17; 7 (S71) 17; 11 (S75) 18, 20, 30, 32; 11 (F75) 31, 34; 12 (S76) 11; 12 (F76) 28; 14 (S78) 39, 43; 20 (S84) 21, 29, 30; 20 (F84) 32
   Central Street – 17 (F81) 5, 8, 11
   Church Street – 1 (S65) 1; 4 (F68) 12; 7 (F71) 20; 11 (S75) 31; 17 (F81) 10;
   20 (F84) 36
   Churchville Avenue – 11 (S75) 18, 27; 13 (F77) 7; 18 (F82) 6; 20 (S84) 28, 38
   Churchville Road – 17 (F81) 4
   Coalter Street – 1 (S65) 16; 5 (F69) 14, 37; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 19, 32; 11 (F75) 33; 13 (S77) 14; 13 (F77) 10, 11; 20 (S84) 26; 20 (F84) 29
   Court House Alley – 7 (F71) 34
   Courthouse Square – 8 (S72) 25
   Courthouse Street – 9 (F73) 28
   Dover Street – 11 (S75) 27; 11 (F75) 33
   Edgewood Avenue – 11 (F75) 33, 34
   Edgewood Road – 5 (F69) 14
   Edgewood Street – 11 (S75) 27
   Fayette Street – 6 (S70) 25
   Federal Street – 8 (S72) 44
Fillmore Street – 5 (S69) 13, 16, 19
Frederick Street – 1 (S65) 22; 1 (F65) 8, 11; 4 (S68) 16; 5 (S69) 5, 19; 5 (F69) 13, 30; 7 (S71) 35; 11 (S75) 31; 12 (F76) 43 14 (S78) 39, 43; 17 (F81) 5, 8; 20 (S84) 21
Grasty Street – 11 (S75) 27
Green Street – 8 (F72) 47; 17 (F81) 10
Greenville Avenue – 20 (S84) 26
Hogsett’s Alley – 11 (S75) 21; 11 (F75) 36
Irish Alley – 7 (F71) 22
Jefferson Street – 17 (F81) 10
Johnson Street – 5 (F69) 13; 6 (S70) 25; 7 (S71) 35; 8 (F72) 45, 46; 9 (F73) 60; 11 (S75) 31; 12 (F76) 28; 17 (F81) 10-12 throughout; 20 (S84) 21, 28
Kalorama Street – 1 (S65) 13; 8 (S72) 21; 20 (F84) 28
Lewis Street – 1 (S65) 23, 24; 1 (F65) 8; 5 (F69) 13; 8 (F72) 46; 11 (S75) 25; 12 (S76) 11; 12 (F76) 28; 17 (F81) 4; 19 (S83) 39; 20 (S84) 21, 29, 31, 32, 36; 20 (F84) 39
Livick’s Alley – 11 (S75) 25, 26
Madison Place – 6 (S70) 25
Madison Street – 6 (S70) 17; 7 (S71) 34; 11 (F75) 30
Main Street – 1 (S65) 16, 17, 18, 21, 22; 1 (F65) 24; 7 (S71) 35; 7 (F71) 34; 8 (S72) 26, 27; 9 (F73) 6014 (S78) 53; 20 (F84) 32, 34, 36, 38
Market Street – 1 (F65) 6; 5 (F69) 31; 8 (S72) 23; 9 (F73) 28, 45
Middlebrook Avenue – 7 (F71) 21
Middlebrook Road – 9 (F73) 23
Montgomery Avenue – 7 (F71) 23
Montgomery Street – 17 (F81) 10
New Street – 1 (F65) 8; 3 (F67) 18; 4 (F68) 14; 7 (F71) 32, 33, 34; 8 (S72) 13, 26; 8 (F72) 45; 9 (F73) 24, 27, 28, 58; 14 (S78) 53; 11 (S75) 18, 30, 12 (F76) 43; 17 (F81) 4; 20 (S84) 13
Oakenwald Street – 5 (F69) 14; 11 (S75) 17, 19, 20, 27
Pleasant Street – 13 (S77) 14
Point Street – 11 (S75) 32
Prospect Street – 11 (S75) 32; 13 (S77) 13, 14; 17 (S81) 4
Pump Street – 11 (S75) 15; 17 (F81) 9, 10
Purviance Street – 11 (F75) 32, 33
Rose Alley – 11 (S75) 15, 23; 11 (F75) 29, 30, 31, 36
Sandy Hollow Road – 11 (S75) 31, 32
Selma Boulevard – 7 (F71) 23
Sherwood Avenue – 7 (F71) 17
Shutterlee Mill Road – 11 (F75) 31
Springhill Road – 7 (F71) 22 8 (F72) 47
Stack Street – 7 (F71) 21
Staunton Pike – 20 (F84) 53, 54
Sunnyside Street – 7 (S71) 35; 11 (S75) 17, 18; 11 (F75) 36; 17 (F81) 4, 9, 10, 11, 13
Tams Street – 8 (F72) 47; 11 (S75) 25, 26; 11 (F75) 30-32, 33
Valley Turnpike – 11 (S75) 16, 30, 31, 32; 11 (F75) 35
Virginia Avenue – 11 (S75) 21; 11 (F75) 36
Water Street – 7 (S71) 17; 14 (S78) 39; 20 (S84) 21
Williams Street – 7 (F71) 19
Winchester Road – 6 (S70) 17; 9 (F73) 23

Staunton: taverns
Washington Tavern – 14 (F78) 61
Wayne Tavern – 9 (F73) 27, 28; 14 (F78) 56

Staunton Teachers Association – 17 (F81) 13

Staunton telegraph office – 1 (S65) 19

“Staunton, the Capital of Virginia” – 8 (S72) 11-19

Staunton Town Council – 1 (S65) 23

Staunton Trustees – 3 (F67) 17

Staunton Union Hall – 17 (S81) 12

Staunton: utilities and infrastructure
  electric lights and electricity – 1 (S65) 24; 20 (F84) 39
  gas lighting – 20 (F84) 39
  public wells – 9 (F73) 24
  reservoir – 17 (F81) 12
  sidewalks – 9 (F73) 24
  Southern Bell Co. – 20 (F84) 39
  springs – 1 (S65) 23, 27
  telephone service – 20 (F84) 39
  town pump – 1 (S65) 16
  water supply – 8 (F72) 46; 9 (F73) 24
  waterworks – 1 (S65) 23, 24, 26; 15 (S79) 21; 20 (F84) 39

Staunton whipping post 9 (F73) 23

Staunton wills – 3 (F67) 18

Staunton, violence during wartime – 1 (F65) 13

Staunton Y.M.C.A. – 15 (S79) 19

Stautemeyer family – 3 (S67) 9

steam
  automobiles – 11 (S75) 9
  -doctor – 10 (S74) 9
  engines – 9 (F73) 6, 7; 16 (S80) 15
  frigates – 12 (F76) 16-18

Stearns, Shubal – 19 (F83) 16

Sted, Andrew – 6 (F70) 58

Stedman, Charles H. 2 (F66) 20

Steel
  David – 6 (F70) 58
  George – 6 (F70) 58
  James – 6 (F70) 58; 14 (F78) 5, 29, 30, 31; 17 (S81) 5
Robert – 6 (F70) 58

steel – 1 (S65) 24, 25

Steele

A. H. – 18 (F82) 11
Andrew – 14 (F78) 32; 17 (F81) 39
Mrs. Andrew – see Tate, Elizabeth
Andrew A. – 19 (S83) 34
Beryl H., Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (F81) 39
Charles – 14 (F78) 69
David – 15 (F79) 49
Edna Strickler – 17 (F81) 39
Frances (Mrs.) – 17 (F81) 29
J. – 17 (S81) 36
Mrs. J. – see Churchman, Eliza J.
James – 9 (S72) 17; 15 (S79) 25
Jane – 17 (F81) 33
Jim – 14 (F78) 42
John – 14 (F78) 32
Lou – 17 (F81) 42
Margaret (Henderson) – 18 (S82) 18
Mary (Steele) – 17 (F81) 39, 45
Polly – 14 (F78) 70
Robert – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 25; 17 (F81) 35, 39, 41, 45
Mrs. Robert – see Steele, Mary
Samuel – 14 (F78) 70; 18 (S82) 18
Thomas – 17 (F81) 33
Ms. Thomas – see Steele, Jane
William – 5 (F69) 9; 14 (F78) 70; 17 (F81) 35, 39, 41; 18 (F82) 11
Mrs. William – see McChesney, Mary; Steele, Polly

Steele’s Gristmill – 18 (F82) 11

Steele’s Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Steele’s Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11

“Steephill” – 5 (F69) 13

Steffey

John Marshall – 7 (S71) 39
Ronald – 20 (F84) 8, 16
Ronald L. – 4 (F68) 25; 5 (S69) 37, 41; 7 (S71) 39

Steger, Lyall – 9 (F73) 45

Steierwalt, Johannes (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 24

Steinbuck

Jacob – 17 (F81) 30
Mrs. Jacob – see Steinbuck, Mary E.
Mary E. – 17 (F81) 30
Steinhaus Farm – 9 (F73) 49
Stephans, Robert – 8 (F72) 50
Stephen, Adam – 14 (S78) 20; 18 (S82) 7

Stephens
Daniel (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 25; 15 (F79) 49; 16 (S80) 68
Mrs. Daniel – see Stephens, Margaret
Elwood – 12 (S76) 20
Isaac – 6 (F70) 62
Lawrence – 6 (F70) 62
Margaret – 15 (F79) 49
(Margaret (Thomas) – 16 (S80) 67
Nancy (King) – 12 (S76) 30
Peter – 6 (F70) 62
Thomas – 12 (S76) 31
Mrs. Thomas – see Bredin, Polly

Stephenson
_____ - 13 (S77) 42
James – 9 (S73) 37, 39; 13 (S77) 41
John – 9 (S73) 36; 20 (F84) 74
Levi – 7 (F71) 36
Thomas – 9 (F73) 54

Sterling, John – 17 (F81) 33

Stern
Frederick – 6 (F70) 58
Thomas – 6 (F70) 58

Sterne, Lawrence – 6 (F70) 8

Sterrett
David – 14 (F78) 70, 73; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. David – 14 (S78) 70
Elizabeth G. – 6 (F70) 38
H. – 16 (F80) 59
Samuel – 11 (S75) 47; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. S. Tate – 13 (S77) 11

Sterrett & Hoge – 16 (F80) 43

Sterrett home – 7 (F71) 9
Sterrett’s Mill – 18 (F82) 15

Stettinius, Edward R. – 4 (S68) 14

Steuart
James – 8 (F72) 52
John – 8 (F72) 50

Stevens
Edward – 17 (S81) 5; 20 (S84) 39, 43
John – 6 (F70) 52
L. – 19 (S83) 34
Mrs. – see Birch, Rachel

Stevenson
Andrew – 6 (S70) 12, 13
Mrs. Andrew – see Coles, Sallie
Catharine – 19 (S83) 34
James – 8 (F72) 52
John D. – 15 (F79) 36
Julia J. – 17 (F81) 30
Levi L. – 13 (S77) 3, 4; 16 (F80) 69
Mrs. Levi L. – 16 (F80) 69
L. L. – 15 (S79) 48; 18 (S82) 15
P. E. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 30
R. B. – 19 (S83) 34
Mrs. R. B. – see Stevenson, Catharine
Robert – 16 (S80) 30
Ruth L. – see Lamb, Ruth
R. W. – 17 (S81) 36
Sallie – 17 (S81) 36

Stewart
Alexander – 9 (S73) 35, 36, 39, 40
Benjamin – 9 (S73) 36
Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 38
Hugh – 7 (S71) 30; 20 (F84) 59
James – 6 (F70) 70; 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. James – see King, Mary
John – 3 (S67) 3, 20; 8 (S72) 64
John L. – 20 (F84) 10
Ralph – 9 (S73) 35, 37, 39
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36
See also Steuart, Stewart, Stuart

Stickley, _____ - 15 (F79) 41

“Still House Field” – 7 (F71) 10

Stillman Institute – 6 (F70) 22

stills – 6 (S70) 47

Stinson
Adam – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Adam – see Peterson, Rebecca
Thomas – 20 (F84) 72
Mrs. Thomas – see Logan, Elizabeth
Stitzer
   Fielding – 20 (S84) 53, 58
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 58

Stivers, Mrs. R. E. – 20 (F84) 8

Stock, Victor George Charles – 14 (S78) 41

stock market crash – 17 (S81) 17

Stockdale, William – 20 (S84) 59

Stockert
   Donfred (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20, 24
   Edward – 9 (F73) 39

stocks (punishment) – 7 (S71) 53

Stockton
   _____ (Capt. of the Princeton) – 12 (F76) 16, 17, 18
   D. M. – 17 (S81) 36
   Mrs. D. M. – see Quinlan, Mary

Stoddard
   Emma (Miss) – 12 (S76) 15
   Mary (Miss) – 12 (S76) 13
   Naomi – 7 (S71) 30

Stogdill
   William – 12 (S76) 30
   Mrs. William – see Dinsmor, Rebekkah

Stokes, E. H. – 12 (F76) 12

Stokesville – 20 (S84) 39, 48

Stokesville Community Church – 14 (F78) 42

Stombaugh, David – 20 (S84) 59

Stombeck, David – 20 (S84) 41

Stompin’ Creek – 13 (S77) 41

Stone
   Henry – 9 (S73) 39
   John – 14 (F78) 46
   Uriah – 6 (F70) 57

Stoneburner, Eugene – 4 (S68) 6

Stoneburner & Prufer, Steam Printers – 5 (S69) 30
“Stonecrest” – 15 (F79) 53-57; 15 (F79) 53, 54, 56, 57—photos
stonecutter – 11 (S75) 20
“Stone Fort” – 8 (S72) 31, 45; 20 (F84) 12
“Stone House” – 6 (S70) 11
Stone House tract – 9 (F73) 47
stone houses – 14 (S78) 45-49
Stoner, Martin – 20 (S84) 59
“Stone Ridge” – 11 (S75) 33-38; 11 (S75) 34, 35, 36, 37—photos
Stonewall Brigade – 15 (S79) 23; 15 (F79) 6, 23; 20 (S84) 45; 18 (F82) 25
“The Stonewall Brigade” – 17 (S81) 15
Stonewall Brigade Band – 1 (S65) 21; 1 (F65) 11; 4 (S68) 6; 7 (S71) 20; 11 (F75) 7; 15 (S79) 20; 17 (S81) 10-19, 14—photo, 16—photo; 18 (S82) 33; 20 (F84) 19, 36
founder – 17 (S81) 18—poster
Stonewall Brigade Junior Band – 17 (S81) 18
Stonewall Jackson Arms – 8 (S72) 21
Stonewall Jackson Camp, C. V. – 10 (S74) 17; 12 (F76) 29, 36
stoneware – 9 (S73) 10, 11
Stony Creek – 13 (S77) 44
bridge – 16 (S80) 19
“Stony Point” – 2 (S66) 16; 7 (F71) 5, 7; 17 (S81) 47-51, 47-51—photos
Stony Point Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Stony Run Sawmill – 18 (F82) 11
Storm, Peter – 13 (S77) 51, 53
Story, James – 9 (S73) 38
“The Story Behind the Stone” – 6 (S70) 35
“The Story of Samuel Frame” – 19 (S83) 36-37
Stoter
Eleanor – 15 (S79) 48
Henry – 15 (S79) 48
Mrs. Henry – see Stoter, Eleanor

Stoudamire, Jacob – 20 (S84) 53

“Stourbridge Lion” – 16 (S80) 15

Stout

_____ (Judge) – 7 (S71) 11
Addie K. – 19 (F83) 49
Daniel – 12 (F76) 42
James R. – 20 (F84) 69

Stout family – 19 (F83) 29

Stoutamoyer

A. – 20 (S84) 59
Aaron – 20 (S84) 59
Alexander – 20 (S84) 59
George – 20 (S84) 59
Hiram – 20 (S84) 59
J. – 20 (S84) 59
Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 59
Moses – 20 (S84) 59
Reuben – 20 (S84) 59
Samuel – 20 (S84) 59

Stoutamoyer

Earl – 14 (F78) 40
Hazel – 14 (F78) 42, 47
R. E. – 20 (S84) 43; 20 (S84) 41

stove plates – 3 (S67) 16

Stover

Adam Hendren – 16 (S80) 66
Alonzo F. – 20 (S84) 45
David, Sr. – 14 (F78) 70; 15 (S79) 48
David, Jr. – 14 (F78) 70
David H. – 20 (S84) 53
David W. – 19 (F83) 25
Mrs. David W. – see Stover, Elizabeth J.
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 58
Elizabeth J. – 19 (F83) 25
Evaline R. – 16 (S80) 67
George – 15 (S79) 27
Ida (Eisenhower) – 5 (F69) 19; 10 (F74) 20
Jacob – 4 (S68) 27; 10 (F74) 11; 16 (S80) 50, 66; 20 (F84) 58
Mrs. Jacob – see Altaffer, Columbia
Jacob H. – 17 (S81) 36
James W. – 11 (S75) 41
John G. – 16 (S80) 67
Mrs. John G. – see Stover, Evaline R.
Lewis W. – 19 (F83) 25
Mandy – 14 (F78) 44
Margaret Ellen – 19 (F83) 25
Michael (Rev.) – 14 (F78) 70
S. A. – 18 (F82) 17
Staton A. – 20 (S84) 48
William David – 17 (S81) 36
William S. – 11 (S75) 45

Stover family – 3 (S67) 7; 10 (F74) 20
Stover home – 3 (F69) 19
Stover patent – 10 (F74) 11
Stover’s Shop community – 14 (F78) 44, 45
Stowell, S. Jl. – 18 (S82) 24
Stowers, Mrs. Billy – 9 (F73) 45
Strachey, William – 2 (F66) 8
Strack, Joseph – 9 (F73) 39

Strasburg
   Elias – 15 (S79) 48; 16 (F80) 62
   Mary Virginia – 15 (S79) 48
   See also Strawsburg

Strasburg – 1 (F65) 8; 15 (F79) 14; 16 (S80) 19

Strasinger, Peter – 15 (S79) 49

Stratton
   Eleanor – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13
   Powell – 11 (S75) 30
   Mrs. Powell – see Lang, Irma
   Robert – 19 (S83) 34
   Mrs. Robert – see Stratton, Virginia
   Virginia – 19 (S83) 34
   William – 19 (S83) 34

Straughan, W. D. – 18 (F82) 36

Strauss
   Fannie Barth – 7 (F71) 3; 8 (S72) 3; 10 (S74) 47
   L. G. – 8 (S72) 25
   Peter – 9 (F73) 51

Strawsburg, Elias – 17 (S81) 36

streetcar stables – 7 (S71) 40
streetcars – 8 (S72) 25; 8 (F72) 45

Stribling
     Erasmus – 14 (S78) 70; 19 (F83) 25; 20 (F84) 69
     Francis T. – 18 (S82) 29, 30
     Francis Taliaferro – 2 (F66) 19-22; 5 (S69) 5; 6 (S70) 19; 12 (F76) 31, 35
     Mrs. Francis T. – 5 (F69) 31; 8 (S72) 21
     Fanny (Smith) – 20 (F84) 69
     F. T. – 17 (F81) 24; 19 (S83) 26
     J. K. – 16 (S80) 67
     Jacob Kinney – 17 (F81) 30
     Magnus W. – 11 (S75) 44; 16 (S80) 67
     Maria Louisa – 16 (S80) 67
     Mary (Miss) – 5 (S69) 25
     Sarah Ann – 14 (F78) 70

Stribling Springs – 15 (F79) 18; 18 (S82) 28

Strickler
     _____ - 16 (F80) 37
     Given’s B. (Rev.) – 20 (F84) 60

Strickler Brothers – 17 (F81) 38

Stringer, _____ - 20 (F84) 72

Strodder
     John – 20 (S84) 59
     Nancy – 20 (S84) 59
     William – 20 (S84) 59

Strong, James – 14 (F78) 33

Strother
     Andy – 20 (S84) 59
     David Hunter – 10 (S74) 38, 39, 40, 41; 14 (S78) 52; see also Porte Crayon
     French – 17 (S81) 5
     St, Clair – 20 (S84) 59
     Samuel – 20 (S84) 59

Stuart
     _____ - 18 (F82) 35
     Abraham – 20 (S84) 59
     A. H. H. – 18 (F82) 11, 29, 36; 19 (F83) 26; 20 (S84) 66; 20 (F84) 35
     Alexander – 9 (S73) 39; 13 (F77) 16, 37
     Alexander H. – 13 (F77) 17
     Alexander H. H. – 1 (S65) 20; 1 (F65) 7; 4 (F68) 5-9 throughout; 5 (S69) 5;
        7 (S71) 12; 12 (S76) 33; 12 (F76) 4-18; 15 (S79) 49; 17 (F81) 24; 18 (S82) 29, 30
     Mrs. Alexander H. H. – see Baldwin, Fanny; see Patterson, Mary
     Alexander Hugh Holmes – 7 (F71) 20
     Archibald – 4 (F68) 4 A and 4B—photos, 5-16, 26; 5 (S69) 25; 5 (F69) 15;
        7 (S71) 12; 7 (F71) 20, 21, 30, 31; 8 (S72) 42; 10 (S74) 9;
Mrs. Archibald – see Briscoe, Eleanor; Brown, Janet
B. Baldwin – 20 (S84) 66
Benjamin – 4 (F68) 5; 14 (F78) 27
Chapman – 15 (S79) 49
Mrs. Chapman – see Baldwin, Margaret
Chapman J. – 15 (F79) 50
Charles A. – 16 (S80) 67; 16 (F80) 70
Mrs. Charles A. – see Wilson, Phoebe
Cornelia W. – 17 (S81) 37
Eleanor – 4 (F68) 15; 9 (S73) 64
Ellen W. (Miss) – 4 (S68) 8, 9
Flora – 5 (S69) 14-17 throughout, 23; 5 (S69) 11—lithograph; 5 (F69) 30
G. B. – 18 (F82) 11
H. C. – 7 (S71) 40
Isabella – 15 (F79) 50
J. E. B. – 5 (S69) 14; 5 (F69) 16; 8 (F72) 25; 10 (S74) 15, 17, 18; 13 (F77) 17;
18 (S82) 12
Mrs. J. E. B. – see Stuart, Flora
James – 13 (F77) 26, 41
Jane (Mrs.) – 7 (F71) 34
Jefferson – 7 (F71) 32
John – 6 (F70) 35; 12 (S76) 9; 13 (S77) 44; 13 (F77) 37; 15 (F79) 50;
16 (F80) 70; 20 (F84) 71
Mrs. John – see Stuart, Isabella
Lewis – 16 (S80) 67
Martha B. – 15 (S79) 49
Phoebe A. – 16 (S80) 67
Ralph – 13 (F77) 26
Robert – 9 (S73) 39; 12 (F76) 42; 13 (F77) 40; 14 (F78) 5, 31; 20 (F84) 57
Samuel A. – 17 (S81) 36
S. D. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. S. D. – see Stuart, Cornelia W.
Thomas J. – 18 (F82) 36
Mrs. Thomas J. – see Dabney, Martha
Thomas Jefferson – 7 (F68) 8; 18 (F82) 36
Virginia Pelham – 5 (S69) 16
William – 13 (F77) 42; 20 (F84) 72
See also Steuart, Stewart

Stuart Hall – 1 (S65) 16, 21; 1 (F65) 7; 5 (S69) 5-22; 5 (S69) 4—lithograph; 5 (F69) 20;
6 (S70) 17, 31; 20 (F84) 36

Stuart Hall
alumnae chapters – 5 (S69) 20
Foundation – 5 (S69) 21

“Stuart House” – 4 (F68) 4B, 7, 11, 12; 7 (F71) 20


Stuarts Draft – 2 (S66) 15; 3 (S67) 8; 4 (F68) 6; 5 (F69) 14; 9 (F73) 61; 10 (F74) 31
name – 20 (F84) 57

Stuarts Draft banks
Jefferson National Bank – 20 (F84) 63
Peoples Bank – 20 (F84) 59, 63

Stuarts Draft building
Mill – 20 (F84) photo—61

Stuarts Draft Business Association – 20 (F84) 63

Stuarts Draft businesses
Cisco Orchard Company – 20 (F84) 60
early businesses – 20 (F84) 59
Keyt Orchard – 20 (F84) 60
Virginia Orchard – 20 (F84) 60
Weaver Hatchery – 20 (F84) 60

Stuarts Draft churches
Calvary Methodist Church – 20 (F84) 58
Finley Presbyterian Church – 20 (F84) 60
German Baptist Church – 20 (F84) 58
Mt. Vernon Church of the Brethren – 20 (F84) 58
Rankin’s Methodist Church – 20 (F84) 59
Springdale Mennonite Church – 20 (F84) 58
Stuarts Draft Baptist Church – 20 (F84) 58
Tunker Church – 20 (F84) 58

Stuarts Draft hotels
Mountain View House – 20 (F84) 60

Stuarts Draft industries
F. M. C. – see PT Components
H. K. Porter Co. – 20 (F84) 63
Hannah Farrer Mine – 20 (F84) 60
Hershey Co. – 20 (F84) 63
Hollister Co. – 20 (F84) 63
Kentucky Mine – 20 (F84) 60, 62
Lyndhurst Lumber Co. – 20 (F84) 60
Mastic – 20 (F84) 63
Mohasco – see Mastic
Porcelain and Terra Cotta Co. – 20 (F84) 59
PT Components – 20 (F84) 63
Stave & Heading Factory – 20 (F84) 59
Virginia China, Clay and Firebrick Company – 20 (F84) 59

Stuarts Draft railroads
Norfolk & Western Railway – 20 (F84) 60
railroad depot – 20 (F84) 61
Steel Ores Railway – 20 (F84) 60

Stuarts Draft schools
Citizens Education League – 20 (F84) 58
free public – 20 (F84) 58
Hall’s School – 20 (F84) 58
Kindig School – 20 (F84) 58, 59
nine-month terms – 20 (F84) 58
teacher pay – 20 (F84) 58

Stuarts Draft tavern
Wilson’s Tavern – 20 (F84) 57

“Stuarts Draft Today” – 20 (F84) 63

Stuarts Draft utilities
Fishersville, Barterbrook and Stuarts Draft Telephone Co. – 20 (F84) 58

“Stuarts Draft, Virginia” – 20 (F84) 57-60

Stuarts Draft voting districts – 20 (F84) 58

Stuart’s Farm – 20 (S84) 21

Stuart’s Frog Pond – 20 (S84) 21

Stuarts Meadow – 13 (S77) 19

Stuarts Run (WV) – 13 (F77) 37

Stubbs
_____ - 14 (S78) 44
Fannie (Miss) – 11 (S75) 23, 27
Frank – 11 (S75) 23, 27
R. H., Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (S84) 4
Rod – 11 (S75) 23
Rodney H. – 11 (S75) 18
William M. – 10 (F74) 41

Stubbs’ Store – 11 (S75) 18

Stuffy, Michael – 6 (F70) 57

Stump
J. -0 20 (S84) 59
Michael – 6 (F70) 58

Stunning, _____ - 14 (F78) 45

Sturgis, Willie – 7 (S71) 30

Stuveant, James – 6 (F70) 63

Sublett, Mrs. Julia – 12 (S76) 14

Suddoth Company – 13 (F77) 25
Sue Hyde Tavern – 5 (F69) 19

Sugar Act – 2 (S66) 7

Sugar Grove-Brushy Fork (section of WV) – 3 (S67) 8

“Sugar Loaf” – 10 (F74) 28

“Sugar Loaf Farm” – 9 (F73) 50, 51; 12 (F76) 47; 13 (F77) 10

Suitor, Alexander – 6 (F70) 57

Sullivan
   Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 30
   John – 20 (S84) 59
   Patrick – 9 (F73) 39
   Thomas – 15 (F79) 23
   Timothy – 6 (F70) 60; 9 (F73) 39; 11 (S75) 40
   William F. – 20 (S84) 59

Sully
   Robert M. – 12 (F76) 19-26
   Thomas – 12 (F76) 19

“A Summary View of the Rights of British America” – 8 (S72) 39

summer
   band concerts – 17 (S81) 17
   encampment – 17 (S81) 13—photo
   kitchens – 8 (F72) 53
   resorts – 14 (F78) 20

“Summer Roads” – 16 (S80) 17

Summerdean – 9 (F73) 52; 15 (F79) 53, 55

Summerfield
   Joseph - 13 (F77) 32, 33
   Louis – 8 (S72) 26

Summers
   _____ - 17 (F81) 44
   David – 9 (F73) 51; 19 (S83) 34
   G. W. – 12 (F76) 17
   J. A. – 20 (S84) 66
   Martha Virginia – 20 (S84) 66

Summers family -0 3 (S67) 7

Summerson, Richard – 7 (F71) 22

Summitt Church of the Brethren Cemetery – 9 (S73) 43
Sumner, Hezekia – 13 (S77) 46, 49

tsun eclipse – 2 (F66) 13

“Sunny Bank” – 6 (S70) 14

“Sunny Dell Acres” – 7 (F71) 14

superstitions and beliefs – 3 (S67) 11-13

Supple
   E. F. – 17 (F81) 37
   Howard – 17 (F81) 42
   John B. – 19 (F83) 26
   Thomas – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24

supplies contributed to war effort – 11 (F75) 12

Surber
   _____ - 14 (F78) 67; 20 (S84) 59
   Mrs. E. H. – 12 (S76) 13

surgeons – 1 (S65) 14; 3 (F67) 19

“A Survey of the Geology of the Staunton and Augusta County Area” – 13 (F77) 5-14

survey plates – 1 (S65) 12; see also boundary markers

surveyor certification – 10 (F74) 12

Surveyor
   for Orange County – 10 (F74) 12
   of Augusta County – 10 (F74) 12, 23

surveyors – 5 (F69) 20; 6 (S70) 8; 10 (F74) 6, 9, 11, 12, 23; 11 (S75) 4; 14 (S78) 40

Suter
   Beverly, Mr. & Mrs. – 18 (S82) 38
   Beverly W. – 7 (F71) 10, 15
   Mrs. Beverly – see Anderson, Sarah Frances
   D. L. – 7 (F71) 15
   Elizabeth (Mrs.) – 7 (F71) 15
   Elizabeth Dundore – 18 (S82) 36
   Emmanuel – 18 (S82) 42
   Frances (Miss) – 7 (F71) 15
   Mary Frances – 18 (S82) 36-42

Suter home – 7 (F71) 15

Suthers, William – 19 (S83) 34

Sutlington
   Andrew – 9 (S73) 38; 13 (F77) 40
David – 13 (F77) 35
Sutlinton Creek – 13 (F77) 34, 35, 40
Sutter’s Mill – 16 (F80) 49
Sutton
    _____ - 12 (S76) 11; 20 (S84) 27
    Mrs., Rosie – 11 (S75) 20
    William – 15 (F79) 23
Swan Branch (church) – 13 (S77) 52
Swan Tavern – 6 (S70) 11
Swank
    J. Perry – 15 (S79) 15
    John – 15 (S79) 9, 15
    Maude (Lee) – 15 (S79) 16
    Robert – 15 (S79) 4; 20 (F84) 10
    S. Henton – 15 (S79) 15, 16
Swank family – 15 (S79) 9, 15
Swank Store – 15 (S79) 16
Swank-Ruddle House – 15 (S79) 15
Swartz
    David – 15 (F79) 51
    Elbert – 11 (S75) 15
    Eli – 15 (F79) 51
Swartzell, John – 16 (S80) 67
Swearingen, Van – 12 (F76) 41
Swecker
    J. – 20 (S84) 59
    Ruby – 14 (F78) 40
Sweeney, Joseph – 18 (F82) 26
Sweeney House, Appomattox – 18 (F82) 26
Sweeney’s Battalion – 11 (F75) 38
Sweeny, Christopher – 20 (S84) 59
Sweet Springs (community) – 4 (F68) 9; 12 (S76) 9
Swenkfelders – 19 (F83) 15
Sweri, John – 6 (F70) 58
Swift Run Gap – 1 (S65) 18; 6 (S70) 5; 8 (F72) 37; 15 (F79) 14
“swilling the planters with Gumbo” – 9 (S73) 21
Swindler, John – 13 (S77) 40
Swinehart, P. S. (Rev.) – 8 (F72) 25

Swink
   Cicero Gillum – 16 (S80) 67
   George – 20 (S84) 59
   John – 11 (S75) 47
   Madison – 16 (S80) 67; 17 (S81) 37
   Mary Ann – 15 (F79) 50
   Matthew – 20 (S84) 53
   Sarah Agnes – 17 (S81) 37
   Wallace – 14 (F78) 43
   Washington – 20 (S84) 53

Swinke, Washington – 20 (S84) 59

Swisher
   Catharine – 20 (S84) 59
   Jacob – 12 (F76) 38

Swiss settlers – 2 (S66) 11; 10 (F74) 17

Switser, Charles – 14 (F78) 46

Switzer
   _____ (Miss) – 8 (S72) 23
   Abe – 8 (S72) 23
   D. L. – 8 (S72) 27
   John – 14 (F78) 37

Switzer and Grubert – 8 (S72) 27

Swoope
   B. R. – 5 (F69) 11
   George – 11 (S75) 38
   George Washington – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65
   Jacob – 3 (S67) 6, 7, 18; 6 (F70) 65; 7 (F71) 33; 14 (F78) 70
   Washington – 5 (S69) 5

Swoope – 1 (F65) 16, 17; 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65; 9 (F73) 48; 10 (F74) 13; 20 (F84) 52
Swoope’s Deport – 6 (F70) 65
Swoope’s Landing – see Swoope’s Depot
Swope, Michael – 13 (S77) 52
Swortzal
   John – 16 (S80) 69
   Mrs. John – 16 (S80) 67
   Susan – 16 (S80) 67

Swortzel, Susannah – 11 (S75) 44

Swortzel family – 3 (S67) 7

Syfert, Polly (Tebo) – 12 (S76) 31

Syrcle, Francis Marion – 16 (S80) 67

Sykes, David – 6 (F70) 58

Syme, (Sen.) _____ - 8 (S72) 12

synagogue or temple – 8 (S72) 21, 24—sketches

T

Tachnechdorus – 6 (F70) 36

Taft
   Howard – 4 (S68) 7
   William Howard – 17 (S81) 17

tailor shops – 7 (F71) 34

Talbert, Hugh – 17 (F81) 41

Talbot, John – 17 (S81) 5

Talcott, _____ - 18 (F82) 24

Taliaferro
   John M. 18 (S82) 28
   William C. – 15 (F79) 6, 7, 10, 16

Talliaferro
   Lucy – 20 (S84) 66
   Robert Louis – 20 (S84) 66
   William – 20 (S84) 66
   Mrs. William – see Talliaferro, Lucy

Talliferro, E. C. – 14 (F78) 70

Talley
   James A. – 15 (S79) 27
   Sally (Robertson) – 17 (F81) 37
Tallman, James – 15 (S79) 49

Tams
- - 6 (S70) 31
Nettie (Miss) – 5 (F69) 33
William Purviance – 1 (S65) 4, 7, 19, 20, 26; 8 (S72) 22; 15 (S79) 21, 22; 20 (F84) 7, 10, 20, 22

Tannehill, J. F. – 198 (F82) 7

Tannehill Plaster Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Tanner, W. B. Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 19

tanneries – 2 (F66) 6

Tapp
Jane – 14 (F78) 70
Jewett – 7 (F71) 35
Vincent – 14 (F78) 70
Walter H. – 14 (F78) 70; 17 (S81) 35
Watt – 7 (F71) 35

Tapscott
J. F. – 20 (S84) 59
Susan Cary – 17 (S81) 37

Tarbet
Nathaniel – 15 (F79) 50
Mrs. Nathaniel – see Preston, Susan

Tare, A. V. – 19 (F83) 27

Tarleton
- - 17 (S81) 4; 17 (F81) 16; 20 (S84) 15
Banastre – 2 (S66) 14, 15; 5 (F69) 18; 6 (S70) 12, 15, 45; 8 (S72) 12, 18, 35

Tate
Elizabeth (Allen) – 7 (F71) 15
Elizabeth (Steele) – 17 (F81) 39
George Baxter – 14 (F78) 71
Isaac – 18 (S82) 18
James – 14 (F78) 67, 71; 16 (F80) 52; 18 (S82) 9; 19 (S83) 34
John – 6 (F70) 58; 8 (F72) 52; 14 (F78) 71; 17 (F81) 30
John A. – 17 (F81) 30
John, Sr. – 18 (F82) 13
Margaret A. (Peyton) – 14 (F78) 67
M. M. – 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. M. M. – see Frazier, Martha
Robert – 6 (F70) 58
William M. – 14 (F78) 71
Mrs. William M. – see Graham, Martha R.
William P. – 15 (F79) 50
Mrs. William P. – see Kayser, Margaret E.

Tate [Robert] House – 19 (S83) 9-11; 9—plan; 11—photo

taverns – 5 (F69) 12, 19, 20, 27, 28; 6 (S70) 7, 12; 7 (F71) 32, 33, 36; 14 (F78) 4, 5
See also ordinaries

taxation – 7 (S71) 33; 8 (S72) 43; 8 (F72) 49

Taylor
—— - 6 (S70) 46
—— - 15 (S79) 31
Alexander H. – 15 (F79) 50
Mrs. Alexander H. – see Taylor, Sarah
Allen – 7 (S71) 11
A. N. – 20 (S84) 59
Andrew – 8 (F72) 50
Bessie Peyton – 20 (S84) 66
David – 16 (S80) 67; 20 (S84) 66
Mrs. David – see McDowell, Mary A. C.; Taylor, Mary C.
David Mosby – 15 (F79) 50
E. M. – 18 (S82) 15
Fountain – 20 (S84) 59
Frank – 20 (S84) 59
Frank H. – 20 (S84) 59
George B. (Rev.) – 10 (S84) 66
Mrs. George B. – see Spottswood, Susan
Hannah Mary – 20 (S84) 66
Harvey P. 20 (F84) 70
Henning – 20 (S84) 53, 59
Henry – 16 (F80) 58
Herbert – 4 (S68) 11
Herbert J. – 4 (S68) 5
James – 17 (S81) 5
James B. – 8 (S72) 51
James H. – 15 (S79) 27
James R. – 5 (S68) 6; 5 (F69) 30
Mrs. James R. – 5 (F69) 31
J. B. – 8 (S72) 53
John – 6 (F70) 52, 58; 8 (F72) 13, 14; 14 (F78) 71; 17 (S81) 5; 20 (S84) 59
John C. – 15 (S79) 27
John H. – 8 (S72) 51
Joseph – 20 (S84) 59
Mrs. Joseph H. – 14 (S78) 50
Lewis – 14 (F78) 71
Lucas C. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 24
Lucy (Moon) – 20 (F84) 68
Margaret – 16 (F80) 58
Mary – 16 (F80) 70
Mary Blackley – 15 (S79) 59
Mary C. – 20 (S84) 66
Mildred Ellen – 15 (S79) 59
Richard – 15 (S79) 25
Robert – 15 (S79) 27
Sarah – 15 (F79) 50
Simpson F. – 7 (F71) 23; 16 (F80) 57; 20 (F84) 68
Stephen – 18 (F82) 36
Susan (Glenn) – 19 (F83) 43
Susan P. – 16 (S80) 67
William – 16 (S80) 67; 18 (F82) 31
Mrs. William – see Taylor, Susan P.
William Jaqueline – 17 (F81) 30
Wooldrich – 6 (F70) 62

Taylor-Childress House – 19 (S83) 20—photo

Taylor family records – 8 (F72) 13, 14

Tazewell County – 14 (S78) 29

Teabo

_____ - 17 (S81) 37; 17 (F81) 30
Abraham – 17 (F81) 30
Bettie A. E. – 17 (S81) 37
Catherine S. – 17 (S81) 37
Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 37
John – 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. John – see Teabo, Catherine S.
See also Tebo

Teaford

Catherine – 20 (S84) 59
George – 15 (S79) 49; 17 (S81) 37
Henry – 17 (S81) 37
Mrs. Henry – see Teaford, Mary
Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 59
John W. – 20 (S84) 59
Lewis – 17 (S81) 37
Martin – 20 (S84) 59
Mary – 17 (S81) 37

Teagle

Charles – 16 (F80) 70
William H. – 16 (F80) 70
William H. S. – 20 (F84) 69

Teas

Charles – 14 (F78) 26, 30
Jane (Estill) – 14 (F78) 26, 27, 29, 30, 31
Joseph – 14 (F78) 25, 26
William – 14 (F78) 26, 27
Mrs. William – see Reid, Mary

“Teases” – 14 (F78) 25
Teasville – 2 (S66) 16; see also Waynesboro

Teaze, Mrs. – see Reid, Mary

Tebo
   Abraham – 14 (F78) 71; 16 (F80) 70
   Mrs. Abraham – see Tebo, Mary
   Mary – 16 (F80) 70
   See also Teabo

Teesville – see Waynesboro

Teeling, John T. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17

T. Funk and Sons – 15 (S79) 12 13, 14, 16

Teiss, John – 8 (F72) 8

   telegraph – 1 (F65) 6, 7, 15, 16
   lines – 14 (F78) 13

   telephones – 1 (S65) 24

Telfair, _____ - 14 (F78) 55

Telford
   _____ - 16 (S80) 17
   James – 8 (F72) 50

Temple, William – 20 (S84) 59

Temple House of Israel – 8 (S72) 21

   tenants at will – 8 (S72) 29

Terrells, Dick – 14 (S78) 44

Terrill, Lewis K. – 15 (F79) 50

Terry
   _____ (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 51
   _____ (Rev.) – 6 (F70) 33
   B. J. – 4 (S68) 6
   Fulton – 20 (S84) 59
   I. M. – 20 (S84) 59
   James – 6 (F70) 60
   William – 6 (F70) 60

Teter
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
   John, Sr. – 15 (S79) 49
Texas Rangers – 8 (F72) 33

Thacker, _____ - 20 (S84) 59

Thaime (?Thom), Catrine (Shannon) – 20 (F84) 73

Thale, Thomas – 6 (F70) 63

Thaw
  William K. – 8 (F72) 46
  Mrs. William K. – see Nesbit, Evelyn

Thayer
  _____ - 19 (S83) 34
  John E. – 19 (S83) 34
  Nathaniel – 19 (S83) 34

theater – 1 (S65) 23

thermal springs – 20 (S84) 49

Thomas
  Benjamin – 20 (F84) 73
  Mrs. Benjamin – see Lewis, Susanna
  Hester Helen – 18 (S82) 24
  James H. – 15 (F79) 49; 16 (S80) 67
  Mrs. James H. – see Stephens, Margaret
  J. H., Sr. – 17 (F81) 34, 36, 46
  J. Hansford – 17 (F81) 47
  John – 17 (S81) 37
  Joseph – 17 (S81) 37
  Mrs. Joseph – see Thomas, Margaret
  Joseph A. – 20 (S84) 59
  Joseph H. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 24
  Margaret – 17 (S81) 37
  Mary A. – 18 (S82) 24
  R. B. – 18 (S82) 24
  Mrs. R. B. – see Thomas, Mary A.
  W. H. – 20 (S84) 59
  W. Hall – 17 (F81) 46
  William H. B. – 20 (F84) 19

Thomas-Beam House – 19 (S83) 19—photo, plan

Thomason, Francis P. – 15 (S79) 27

Thompson
  _____ - 19 (S83) 33; 19 (F83) 26
  Alexander – 17 (F81) 54
  Arabelle – 19 (F83) 26
  Catharine (Long) – 17 (F81) 17, 18
  Charles S. – 17 (F81) 31
  Mrs. Charles S. – see Thompson, Mary D.
David – 16 (F80) 7
J. Baker – 20 (F84) 70
Mrs. J. Baker – see Powers, Alice
John – 14 (S78) 22; 14 (F78) 71; 16 (F80) 9; 17 (F81) 54
John L. – 20 (F84) 55
John S. – 16 (F80) 70; 20 (S84) 66; 20 (F84) 70
Mrs. John S. – see Pilson, Phoebe T.
L. P. – 17 (S81) 37; 19 (F83) 26
Mrs. L. P. – see Thompson, Arabella; Thompson, Susan Caroline
Lucas P. – 20 (F84) 70
Lucas P., Sr. – 17 (F81) 30
Lucas P., Jr. – 17 (F81) 30
Mary D. – 17 (F81) 31
Nancy – 17 (S81) 38
Robert – 15 (F79) 50
Robert D., Sr. – 19 (S83) 51
Rose – 19 (F83) 26
Smith – 14 (F78) 71; 17 (S81) 38
Mrs. Smith – see Thompson, Nancy
Susan Caroline – 17 (S81) 37
Thomas – 19 (S83) 34
William – 14 (F78) 29, 30; 16 (F80) 70; 17 (F81) 54; 19 (F83) 32

Thomson, Margery – 20 (F84) 71
Thorne, Herbert, Mr. & Mrs. – 17 (S81) 42

Thornrose Cemetery – 1 (S65) 19, 21, 23; 1 (F65) 12; 5 (S69) 35 37; 7 (F71) 47; 8 (S72) 46—photo; 8 (S72) 50; 15 (F79) 21

“Thornrose Cemetery and the Confederate Monument” – 18 (S82) 29-35

Thorpe, Matthew – 7 (S71) 47

Thrasher, J. R. (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 56

“Three Questions” – 8 (S72) 46-50

Three Notch’d Road – 16 (S80) 8

“Three Trees” – 14 (F78) 74-78; 14 (F78) 74-77—photos

Thruston, Charles M. (Rev.) – 2 (S66) 10

Thuma
Jack – 20 (S84) 49
Robert – 20 (S84) 53, 59

Tidewater Indians – 2 (F66) 5

Tierney, P. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

Tiffany, O. – 15 (F79) 23
Tilbury locks – 5 (F69) 9
Tilford, Jeremiah – 6 (F70) 60
Tillis, _____ 7 (F71) 32

timber – 6 (S70) 44

Timber Ridge Church – 4 (F68) 6

Timberlake
  Albert – 20 (S84) 59
  Steven D., Jr. – 4 (S68) 7
  W. W. – 4 (S68) 6
  Mrs. William Wilson – see Henkel, (Miss) _____

Timberlake Dry Goods – 5 (F69) – see S. D. Timberlake Dry Goods

Timberville – 3 (S67) 8

Tingle & Massey – 16 (F80) 34

Tinkling Spring – 8 (S72) 63

The Tinkling Spring: Headwater of Freedom – 20 (F84) 5

Tinkling Spring Presbyterian Church – 1 (S65) 13; 1 (F65) 5; 2 (S66) 14; 5 (S69) 15, 36; 5 (F69) 13; 7 (S71) 28; 7 (F71) 5; 8 (S72) 40, 63; 3 (F72) 56; 14 (S78) 5, 23; 14 (F78) 5, 7; 16 (F80) 4; 17 (S81) 10; 17 (F81) 16, 18; 20 (F84) 28, 60

Tinkling Spring School – 17 (S81) 50

Tinsley
  Henry – 8 (S72) 26
  Mrs. Henry – 5 (F69) 32
  Thomas, Jr. – 17 (F81) 31

Tippecanoe Creek, Battle of – 3 (F67) 21

Tip Top Flour – 18 (F82) 18

tithable – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

tobacco – 6 (S70) 6
  shop – 14 (S78) 53
  trade – 16 (F80) 4, 5, 6

“The Tobacco Kingdom” – 4 (S68) 26

Tobler, Jacob – 6 (F70) 58

Todd
David – 16 (F80) 35
Houston I. – 14 (S78) 44
Mrs. Houston I. – 14 (S78) 44; 20 (F84) 8
James – 5 (F69) 28; 20 (S84) 21, 22, 27, 28, 29, 30, 41
James E., Jr. – 20 (S84) 59
James H. – 20 (S84) 40, 59
Jim – 20 (S84) 48, 59
Ranken – 20 (S84) 59
Robert – 20 (S84) 59
W. B. – 20 (S84) 48

Toler
William – 16 (F80) 70
Mrs. William – see Harris, Louisa F.

Toleration Act – 19 (F83) 15
toll
gates – 8 (F72) 47
roads – 16 (S80) 12

Tolliver, John W. – 20 (S84) 48

“Tomahawk Right” – 4 (S68) 27
tombstones – 3 (S67) 9, 10, 16
Toms, Samuel – 20 (S84) 59

“Tools and Techniques of the Architectural Historian” – 8 (F72) 5-17

Topp, Roger – 6 (S70) 52, 53, 58

Torbet
Hugh – 17 (F81) 35

Torbert, Alfred – 20 (F84) 51

Tories – 2 (S66) 8, 13

Torry Ridge – 14 (S78) 34

Tory sympathizers – 8 (S72) 11

tourists – 14 (F78) 13, 20

Towberman
Philip – 17 (S81) 38
Mrs. Philip – see Towberman, Sarah Rader
Sarah Rader – 17 (S81) 38

Townshend Act – 2 (S66) 7
trade with the Colonies – 1 (S65) 11

transportation – 1 (S65) 14, 16, 19, 20, 26; 16 (S80) 4-21
  engineers – 16 (S80) 16
  of produce – 6 (S70) 46
  See also railroads, roads, streetcars

Transylvania Seminary – 20 (S84) 16

Transylvania University – 3 (F67) 21

Traut family – 8 (F72) 24; see also Trout

“Traveler” (horse) – 4 (F68) 27

travelling church decorators – see church decorators

“Travels in North America in the Years 1780, 1781, and 1782” – 14 (F78) 4

Traverse, R. – 20 (F84) 48

Travis, Paul – 2 (F66) 19

Travis Champion – 17 (S81) 5

Traxton
  Anna Maria (Henderson) – 19 (S83) 29, 30
  Thomas – 19 (S83) 29

Trayer
  A. H. – 17 (F81) 31
  Andrew H. – 14 (F78) 72
  Daniel, Sr. – 16 (F80) 70
  Mrs. Daniel, Sr. – 16 (F80) 70
  Daniel H. – 18 (S82) 24
  Ham – 18 (S82) 24
  Mary Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 72

Trayer, _____ - 17 (S81) 23

treason trials – 1 (S66) 13, 14

Treaty of 1763 – 2 (S66) 6

Treaty of Albany
  first treaty, 1722 – 2 (F66) 9
  second treaty, 1732 – 4 (S68) 24

Treaty of Paris, 1783 – 2 (S66) 15, 16

Tredegar Letter Book – 14 (S78) 34
Tredegar Works – 14 (S78) 35, 37

tree of life (design) – 3 (S67) 16

Tremper, Lawrence – 14 (F78) 72

Trent, William – 18 (S82) 7

Trice [T. G.] Sawmill – 18 (F82) 10

Trigg
  Abraham – 6 (F70) 63
  Stephen – 6 (F70) 58; 20 (S84) 14, 17

Trimble
  David – 15 (S79) 49
  James – 8 (F72) 50, 52
  James B. – 20 (S84) 53
  James, Sr. – 16 (S80) 68
  John – 5 (F69) 11; 17 (S81) 21, 38; 17 (F81) 51; 18 (F82) 6
  Mrs. John – see Baylor, Feliscia
  John, Sr. – 14 (F78) 72; 16 (S80) 23
  Mrs. John, Sr. – see Trimble, Margaret
  John, Jr. – 14 (F78) 72
  Kelly – 5 (F69) 11; 20 (F84) 5, 12
  Margaret – 14 (F78) 72
  Moses – 8 (F72) 57
  Rebecca – 15 (S79) 49
  Robert – 6 (F70) 58
  William – 6 (F70) 5716 (S80) 68

Trimble’s Mill – 7 (S71) [no page reference given]; 18 (F82) 6, 10

Trimper, Lawrence – 16 (S80) 28

Trinity Cemetery – 19 (F83) 9
  trust fund – 19 (S83) 12

Trinity Episcopal Church – 1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 9; 3 (F67) 3; 5 (S69) 5, 9. 18, 22;
  5 (F69) 5; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (S71) 35; 7 (F71) 4, 35; 8 (S72) 13, 17, 35; 8 (F72) 57;
  17 (S81) 4, 5

Trinity Episcopal churchyard – 3 (F67) 17; 4 (F68) 16, 23; 5 (F69) 11; 17 (S81) 6—photo

Trinity Grove – 8 (F72) 27

Trinity Lutheran
  Cemetery – 8 (F72) 26, 27, 30
  Cemetery trust fund – 8 (F72) 28
  parsonage – 8 (F72) 27
  school – 8 (F72) 26

“Trinity Lutheran Cemetery, Its Preservation, Care, and History” – 19 (F83) 8-13
“Trinity Lutheran Church” – 19 (F83) 4-6

Trinity Lutheran Church – 5 (F69) 17, 18; 8 (F72) 26; 14 (S78) 39; 19 (F83) 7—photo
See also Bethany Lutheran Congregation

Trinity Lutheran Churchyard of Waynesboro – 8 (F72) 20—photo

Trinity Point – 17 (F81) 50

Trinity Point Mill – 18 (F82) 6, 10

trolley cars – 8 (F72) 45

Troops of the Convention = 15 (F79) 30

Trotter
A. D. – 6 (S70) 17; 18 (S82) 29, 30
Archibald – 14 (F78) 72
Isaac – 14 (F78) 72
James – 8 (F72) 50
James W. B. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F70 24, 26
Mary – 14 (F78) 72
Susan – 14 (F78) 72

Trotter’s stables – 1 (F65) 15

Trout
_____ - 20 (F84) 33
Eva Lisle – 19 (F83) 6
Gay (Miss) – 5 (S69) 24
Nicholas K. – 17 (F81) 31; 18 (S82) 29, 30
Mrs. Nicholas K. – 5 (F69) 33, 34
N. K. – 1 (S65) 18; 1 (F65) 15; 18 (S82) 15; 18 (F82) 29; 19 (F83) 26; 20 (S84) 59
Mrs. P. H. – 18 (S82) 33
Mrs. Phil – 5 (F69) 31
Rebecca – 17 (F81) 31

Trout Rock – 15 (F79) 18

Troxel, Abraham – 17 (F81) 33, 35

Troxell, Christian – 17 (F81) 35

True, Mrs. John E. – 20 (F84) 8

Trueheart
D. – 16 (F80) 64
Nannie M. – 16 (F80) 64

Trueman
Edmund – 6 (F70) 58
James – 6 (F70) 58
See also Truman

Truman, Harry – 6 (S70) 13; see also Trueman

Truss, Matthew B. – 7 (F71) 37

“Tuckahoe” – 6 (S70) 7, 8

Tuckahoe Indians – 1 (S65) 15

“Tuckahoes” – 20 (F84) 30, 31

Tucker
   _____ - 7 (S71) 40
   Beverly – 7 (F68) 20, 21
   Mrs. Beverly – see Coalter, Polly
   Henry – 4 (F68) 21
   Mrs. H. St. George – 5 (F69) 32, 33
   St. George – 4 (F68) 21
   Thomas Tudor (Dr.) – 4 (F68) 21

Tufts, _____ - 16 (S80) 35

tulip (design) – 3 (S67) 16

tunes
   “All Saints” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Amanda” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Bethel” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Brentford” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Consolation” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Eunitia” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Liberty Hall” – 16 (S80) 35
   “New Hundred” – 16 (S80) 35
   “New Monmouth” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Old Hundred” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Rochester” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Rockbridge” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Suffield” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Twenty-Fourth” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Union” – 16 (S80) 35
   “Wells” – 16 (S80) 35

tunnel cave-ins – 14 (F78) 12

tunnels – see Blue Ridge Tunnel

Turk
   _____ - 5 (S69) 33
   Ann Eliza – 15 (F79) 51
   Archibald R. – 15 (S79) 49
   Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 72
George C. Robertson – 15 (F79) 51
James – 14 (F78) 72
Mrs. James – see Turk, Elizabeth
James G. – 20 (S84) 53, 59
Rudolph – 15 (F79) 51; 17 (F81) 31; 20 (S84) 59
Mrs. Rudolph – see Turk, Ann Eliza; Robertson, Ann Eliza

Turk family – 6 (S70) 45
Turk Mountain – 5 (F69) 16
Turkey Pen Ridge – 14 (S78) 34
Turletown – 8 (S72) 37
Turmon, James – 6 (F70) 60

Turner
Augustus J. – 17 (S81) 12
George – 7 (F71) 32
Herbert S. – 1 (F65) 4; 5 (S69) 41; 5 (F71) 8; 20 (F84) 6, 8, 11, 14, 15, 17
Nat – 14 (F78) 7
Richard – 16 (S80) 68
T. W. – 15 (F79) 23
W. H. – 15 (F79) 23

Turner family – 14 (F78) 41

Turner’s Silver Cornet Band – see Stonewall Brigade Band
turnpike companies – 16 (S80) 12, 17

Turpine, Martin – 20 (F84) 72

Turtle Creek – 19 (S83) 23

Tuscaloosa Theological Institute – see Stillman Institute

Tuscarora Indians – 1 (S65) 9, 10; 19 (S83) 23

Tutor
George – 6 (F70) 58
Henry – 17 (F81) 31
tutors – 14 (F78) 35

Tuttle, Abner – 14 (F78) 32

Twiney, Henry – 6 (F70) 58

“Two Hundred Years: A History of Bethany-Trinity Lutheran Congregation” – 8 (F72) 19-31
Tye River – 14 (S78) 35, 36; 14 (F78) 15

Tye River Gap – 14 (S78) 36

Tyler

_____ - 4 (F68) 13
John – 3 (F67) 21; 5 (S69) 37
Joseph D. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 38
Lyon E. – 5 (S69) 37

typhoid fever – 14 (F78) 62; 15 (F79) 39, 42, 43; 16 (F80) 16; 17 (S81) 20, 24, 37

Tyree, Mrs. – 5 (F69) 31

U

Ulrich family – 8 (F72) 24

Ulster – 1 (S65) 9-13 throughout

Ulster farm – 20 (S84) 7—sketch

Ulster Presbyterians – 20 (F84) 28

Ulster-Scots – see Scotch-Irish settlers

“Uncle Chess” – 7 (F71) 44

“Uncle Sam” (boat) – 16 (F80) 26

underground route – 5 (F69) 28

Underwood, Joseph – 6 (S70) 58

“Underwood Constitution” – 7 (S71) 11, 13; 17 (F81) 4, 8

unequal representation – 4 (F68) 10

Union

21" New York Cavalry – 1 (F65) 18-19
Army – 14 (S78) 50-55; 14 (F78) 14; see also Sheridan Philip Henry
blockades – 1 (F65) 13
Cavalry – 1 (S65) 2014 (S78) 35
Department of West Virginia – 14 (S78) 35
destruction – 1 (F65) 15
forces – 14 (S78) 35, 36
soldiers as prisoners – 1 (S65) 17
supplies – 1 (F65) 12
supporters – 1 (F65) 68

Union Chapel, Singers Glen – 15 (S79) 16
Union churches – 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 5, 44; 19 (F83) 16

Union Meeting House, Middlebrook – 17 (S81) 44

Union Presbyterian Church – 7 (F71) 10, 11, 23

“Union Soldiers Buried in Thornrose Cemetery” – 15 (F79) 22-23

Union Springs – 14 (F78) 13

Union Theological Seminary – 7 (F71) 7

Unionists – see Federalists

United Confederate Veterans – 17 (S81) 19

United Nations General Assembly – 2 (S66) 18

United States
  boundaries, 1783 – 2 (S66) 15
  elections, 1860 – 1 (S65) 17
  government – 1 (F65) 19
  presidents – 3 (F67) 21
  vice-presidents – 4 (S68) 7

United States Constitution – 1 (S65) 20, 26; 1 (F65) 6
  14th amendment – 1 (S65) 26
  ratification -2 (S66) 17; 3 (F67) 10; 4 (F68) 10

United States Military Academy – see West Point

United States Supreme Court – 1 (S65) 26; 1 (F65) 6-8 throughout

Universal Declaration of Rights – 2 (S66) 18

University Blues (volunteer infantry) – 8 (S72) 47

“University Farm” – 5 (F69) 14

University of Edinburgh – 3 (F67) 16, 18, 19, 21

University of Pennsylvania – 3 (F67) 21

University of Virginia – 3 (F67) 21; 4 (S68) 6; 5 (S69) 12, 24; 6 (S70) 10, 12, 15, 23; 7 (F71) 43
  Board of Visitors – 6 (S70) 11
  Rotunda – 6 (S70) 4—photo; 8 (F72) 45
  site choice – 4 (F68) 14

unknown soldier – 8 (S72) 50

upholstery shops – 8 (S72) 21
Urban, Mary – 20 (S84) 59
U.S. Army Camel Corps – 17 (S81) 10

U. S. Grant funeral procession – 17 (S81) 17

U.S. Sloop Natchez – 14 (F78) 60

V

vaccinations – 2 (S66) 8; 3 (F67) 21; 7 (S71) 40; 11 (F75) 12, 29; p 12 (S76) 23; 14 (S78) 42

Vails, John – 6 (F70) 57

Valentine
  Ann E. – 16 (F80) 71
  Mrs. C. Braxton – 20 (S84) 69
  E. – 14 (F78) 72
  Mrs. E. – see Valentine, Elizabeth
  Elizabeth – 14 (F78) 72
  George G. – 15 (S79) 25
  John C. – 15 (S79) 27
  Richard – 16 (F80) 71
  Mrs. Richard – see Valentine, Ann E.
  Samuel T. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 23
  Sarah Mildred – 15 (S79) 50

valentines – 3 (S67) 10, 20

Valley Bank – 7 (F71) 34

Valley District – 15 (F79) 6

“Valley Folklore” – 3 (S67) 9

Valley Forge – 5 (S69) 29

“Valley Meadow” – 7 (F71) 8

Valley Mental Health Association – 5 (F69) 31

Valley Mills – 7 (F71) 8; 15 (F79) 4, 12, 14, 19; 18 (F82) 6, 10

Valley Mountain – 15 (F79) 4, 5

Valley of Virginia – 4 (S68); see also Shenandoah Valley

“Valley of Virginia in the American Constitution, The” – 8 (S72) 41

Valley of Virginia Mill – 18 (F82) 10

“Valley Patriots” – 2 (S66) 10
Valley Pike – 1 (S65) 27; 1 (F65) 7, 8, 12; 7 (F71) 15; 19 (F83) 42
Valley population – 2 (S66) 11
Valley Railroad bridge – 16 (S80) 13—engraving
“Valley Rangers” – 10 (S74) 13
Valley Seminary – 7 (S71) 28
Valley Tavern – 7 (F71) 32
Valley Turnpike Company – 16 (S80) 19
Valley Virginian – 6 (S70) 32; 7 (S71) 31, 32; 7 (F71) 47; 13 (S77) 18, 19
Valliere, O. D. – 2 (F66) 15
Vanbeaver, John – 18 (S82) 8
Van Buren, Martin – 3 (F67) 21
Vancel, Edward – 6 (F70) 63
Vance
Arch – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 59
Michael – 20 (S84) 67
Silas – 20 (S84) 53, 59
Van de Vyer, A. (RC Bishop) – 7 (S71) 19, 20
Vandervelde, Emil – 6 (F70) 27
Van Fossen
_____ – 7 (S71) 39
Jacob – 15 (S79) 50
Ms. Jacob – see Van Fossen, Julia Ann
Joseph A. – 19 (F83) 49
Julia Ann – 15 (S79) 50
Van Ganzewinkel, Jr., P. – 7 (S71) 20
Van Gummundie, Mary (Harman) – 20 (S84) 74
Van Horn
_____ – 20 (S84) 26, 29
J. R., Rev. – 8 (S72) 55, 56
Van Ingelgem, A. J. – 7 (S71) 20
Van Lear
Mrs. Carl – 11 (F75) 7
D. N. – 20 (S84) 40, 59
Mrs. D. N. – 20 (S84) 59
Evaline E. – 17 (S81) 38
Guy, Mr. & Mrs. – 14 (F78) 36
J. A. (Rev.) – 17 (S81) 38
Mrs. J. A. – 17 (S81) 38
Jacob – 17 (S81) 38; 17 (F81) 31; 18 (F82) 36; 19 (S83) 34
Mrs. Jacob – see Van Lear, Jane B.
Jane – 15 (F79) 51
Jane A. – 17 (S81) 39
Jane B. – 19 (S83) 34
John A. (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 71
Mrs. John A. – see Bell, _____
John Howard – 17 (S81) 38
John M. – 16 (F80) 71
Margaret – 16 (F80) 71; 17 (S81) 39
Margaret A. – 11 (S75) 48
Margaret E. – 20 (S84) 67
Mary F. (Shelton) – 18 (F82) 36
Robert – 16 (F80) 71; 20 (S84) 67
Mrs. Robert – see Van Lear, Margaret
Robert Henry – 16 (F80) 71
Samuel – 17n (F81) 31
William – 15 (F79) 51; 16 (F80) 71
Mrs. William – see Black, Letitia J.

Van Lear family – 20 (F84) 57
cemetery - 9 (S73) 43

Vanlear
James – 20 (S84) 59
Jane A. – 20 (Ss84) 59

Van Meter, _____ (historian) – 3 (F67) 9

Van Schreeven, William J. – 9 (S72) 33

Van Trump – 16 (F80) 31

Vanboven, Peter – 9 (S73) 38

Vance
Abraham – 15 (F79) 51
Alexander – 7 (F70) 58
Andrew – 6 (F60) 57
Daniel – 6 (S70) 44
Samuel - 9 (S73) 36
Thomas – 8 (F72) 51, 52

“Vandalism by General Hunter, 1864” – 14 (S78) 50-55

Vanderpool, Abraham – 13 (F77) 40
Vaneman, Peter – 9 (S73) 37
Vanscoy, Aron – 13 (F77) 27, 29, 32
Vardeman, Jacob – 13 (F77) 36
Varner, Charles – 20 (S84) 67
Vater, Caroline (Homer) – 11 (S75) 16
Vaughan
  Betsey – 19 (S83) 35
  John – 12 (F76) 19
  William – 6 (F70) 58
Vause, Ephraim – 14 (S78) 11, 12, 13
Vaught, John – 6 (F70) 58
Veitch
  ____ (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 52
  E. R. (Rev.) – 15 (S79) 50
  Mrs. E. R. – see Veitch, Elizabeth M.
  Elizabeth M. – 15 (S79) 50
  Elizabeth M. C. – 15 (S79) 50
  Henry Page – 15 (S79) 50
  William Thomas – 15 (S79) 50
Vena
  ____ - 20 (S84) 53
  Andrew – 20 (S84) 53
  Ferdinand – 20 (S84) 53
Venable, Abraham – 17 (F81) 31
Vent, Ben – 14 (F78) 48
Ventrees
  John – 13 (S77) 42
  Thomas (Ventrus) – 13 (S77) 42
Ventrus – see Ventrees
VEPCO – 18 (F82) 12
Verdiman, John – 6 (F70) 53
Verner, Henry – 10 (F74) 25
Vernin, Rebekka (Patterson) – 12 (S76) 31
Verona – 1 (S65) 12, 25; 2 (S66) 6; 18 (F82) 17
Vess, Mrs. E. S. – 5 (F69) 11
Veterans of Foreign Wars – 12 (F76) 28
veterans’ pensions – 17 (S81) 10
veterinarian – 11 (S75) 21
Via, David – 19 (S83) 35
Vice, Henry – 6 (F70) 58
“Viewmont” – 6 (S70) 8, 13

Vigar
Charles – 20 (S84) 59
Eddie – 20 (F84) 70
John – 20 (S84) 42
John, Sr. – 20 (S84) 59
John E. – 20 (S84) 59
Mary – 20 (S84) 59
W. A. – 20 (S84) 59
William – 20 (F84) 70

Viger, William A. – 20 (S84) 41

“Vinegar Hill” – 8 (F72) 45

Vine, Jane (Herberger) – 12 (S76) 30

Vines
Anna – 11 (S75) 45
D. – 17 (S81) 39
Mrs. D. – see Vines, Margaret
Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 59
Isaac N. – 15 (S79) 24
James W. – 15 (S79) 25
Margaret – 17 (S81) 39
William – 17 (S81) 39

Vines family – 17 (F81) 32, 36

Vint
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 59
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13, 20
Martha – 20 (S84) 59
Mary – 12 (S76) 20

Vinton – 14 (S78) 22

Virdon, James – 20 (F84) 72
Virginia Army National Guard – 9 (S73) 55

Virginia Assembly – 2 (S66) 16, 17;
   acts – 2 (S66) 13, 14; 3 (F67) 9
   meeting in Staunton – 2 (S66) 15

Virginia Bill of Rights – 8 (S72) 41

Virginia Board of Public Works – 16 (S80) 14

Virginia Central Railroad – 9 (F73) 8, 12, 24

Virginia Central Railway – 1 (S65) 16, 20; 1 (F65) 6, 12; 5 (S69) 5; 6 (F70) 68; 20
   (F84) 31, 35, 53
   See also C&O Railroad

Virginia China Clay and Firebrick Works – 9 (S73) 6

Virginia Chronicle – 8 (S72) 43

Virginia citizen road commissioners – 16 (S80) 16

Virginia Colony – 2 (S66) 10, 14

Virginia Commission on Conservation and Development – 10 (S74) 41

Virginia Committee on Religion – 2 (S66) 16; 8 (S72) 41

Virginia Constitution – 1 (S65) 20, 21, 26; 2 (S66) 18

Virginia Constitutional Convention – 8 (F72) 9

Virginia Convention (which adopted the federal constitution) – 8 (S72) 31

Virginia Convention, 1775 – 6 (F70) 37; 10 (S74) 4; 11 (F75) 9

Virginia Convention, 1788 – 8 (S72) 17

Virginia counties – see Augusta County; Botetourt County; Fairfax County;
   Frederick, County; Rockbridge County, Rockingham County;
   Shenandoah County

Virginia Court of Chancery – 8 (S72) 15

Virginia Cultural Development Study Commission – 2 (F66) 7

Virginia Declaration of Rights – 2 (S66) 18

Virginia Federation of History – 5 (S69) 41

Virginia Female Institute – 1 (F65) 7; 6 (S70) 17; 7 (F71) 35; see also Stuart Hall

Virginia finances – 4 (F68) 13
Virginia Gazette – 3 (S67) 18; 8 (F72) 13; 9 (S73) 17, 21; 10 (S74) 6; 11 (F75) 13
Virginia General Assembly – 2 (F66) 6
The Virginia Germans – 10 (F74) 20
Virginia Historic Landmarks Commission – 5 (F69) 7; 15 (S79) 5
Virginia Hotel – 1 (F65) 8, 17; 7 (F71) 32; 9 (F73) 28
Virginia House Committee for Roads and Internal Navigation – 16 (S80) 14
Virginia House Committee on Religion, 1776 – 8 (S72) 39
Virginia House of Burgesses – 8 (F72) 49
Virginia Illustrated – 10 (S74) 38, 39, 40; 10 (S74) 42 (photograph)
“Virginia Iron Manufacture in the Slave Era” – 14 (S78) 34
Virginia Landmarks Register – 11 (S75) 6
Virginia Legislature- 2 (S66) 14
c. 1775-1788 – 3 (F67) 10
Virginia Metalcrafters – 5 (F69) 16
Virginia Military Institute – see VMI
Virginia Militia in Mexico – 11 (S75) 17
Virginia Museum of Fine Arts - 3 (S67) 16
Virginia National Bank – 8 (S72) 5
Virginia National Guard – 3 (F67) 3
Virginia Patent Flour – 18 (F82) 18
“The Virginia Plan” – 8 (S72) 42
Virginia, Royal Governor – 1 (S65) 9
Virginia Secession – 1 (F65) 5, 7, 9
Convention – 1 (F65) 5, 7
Ordinance – 1 (F65) 8, 9
Virginia’s Pride Flour – 18 (F82) 7
Virginia School for the Deaf and the Blind – see VSDB
Virginia Springs – 9 (F73) 29
Virginia State Historical Society – 6 (S70) 37; 7 (S71) 14
Virginia State WW Centennial Convention – 4 (S68) 16
Virginia Statute for Religious Freedom – 4 (F68) 10; 6b (S70) 10; 8 (S72) 41
Virginia Statute for Religious Liberty – see Virginia Statute for Religious Freedom
Virginia Supreme Court – 1 (F65) 7; 6 (S70) 33; 7 (S71) 13, 15
Virginia Teachers Association – 17 (F81) 13
The Virginias – 13 (F77) 21, 24

VMI - 7 (F71) 43; 8 (F72) 34, 35
  board - 1 (S65) 16
  Cadet Club – 13 (S77) 21
  corps – 1 (F65) 11, 12, 14
  Corps of Cadets – 15 (F79) 14
  destruction – 1 (F65) 16

Vogely family – 8 (F72) 24

Vollers
  Oscar – 11 (S75) 26
  Mrs. Oscar – see Prufer, Emma

von Reuss, _____ - 15 (F79) 32

voter qualifications – 9 (S73) 20

evoting
  restrictions – 9 (S73) 20
  rights – 1 (S65) 21

Vowel, _____ - 17 (S81) 28

VSDB – 1 (S65) 16, 17, 24; 1 (F65) 7, 9; 2 (F66) 20; 5 (S69) 10; 6 (S70) 17; 9 (F73) 24; 12 (S76) 19; 12 (F76) 15

W

W & L – see Washington and Lee University

Waddell
  _____ - 19 (F83) 22
  A. – 14 (S78) 23; 20 (F84) 70
  Mrs. A. – see Waddell, Frances Ann
  Addison – 18 (S82) 24
  Ann H. – 17 (S81) 39
  Alexander – 16 (S80) 68; 18 (S82) 24
Mrs. Alexander – see Lomax, Cornelia
Charles Edward – 14 (F78) 72
Frances Ann – 20 (F84) 70
James (Rev) - 2 (S66) 14; 8 (S72) 39, 40; 12 (S76) 21; 16 (S80) 55; 16 (F80) 54, 55; 17 (S81) 36;
17 (F81) 16
James G. – 19 (S83) 35
Janeta Sarah – 14 (F78) 72
John Sidney – 14 (F78) 72
Joseph Addison – 1 (F65) 11; 2 (S66) 19, 20; 5 (S69) 24, 37; 7 (S70) 17;
7 (F71) 34; 9 (F73) 23
Kitty E. – 16 (F80) 71
L. – 16 (S80) 68; 16 (F80) 71; 20 (S84) 61
L., Sr. – 19 (F82) 29
Livingston – 19 (S83) 35
Mrs. Livingston – see Estill, Hannah
Lyttleton – 14 (F78) 72
Mary – 14 (F78) 72
Montgomery – 19 (F83) 26
N. E. – 19 (F83) 26
Sarah (Fishburn) – 20 (S84) 61
Sylvester – 14 (F78) 73
Virginia – 16 (S80) 68

Waddle
Alexander – 13 (S77) 40, 41, 43
Cooper – 16 (F80) 40
James – 16 (F80) 41
John – 16 (F80) 40

Waddy
Anthony – 15 (F79) 36
Elizabeth Ann – 15 (F79) 36

Wade
J. Deacon – 17 (F81) 38
J. H. – 18 (F82) 15
J. Homer – 17 (F81) 38
John Letcher – 10 (S84) 67
Mabel Berry – 17 (F81) 38
W. M. – 20 (S84) 67

Wade’s Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 6, 11

Waggoner
Adam – 7 (F70) 53
Henry – 6 (F70) 58

Waghill, John – 6 (F70) 58

Wagner
Elva – 14 (F78) 46
Riley, Mr. & Mrs. – 7 (F71) 12; 15 (S79) 53, 55
Wagner [L.] Grist Mill – 18 (F82) 11

wagon
makers – 9 (F73) 24
stand – 7 (F71) 32; see also taverns
train – 5 (S69) 5; 8 (F72) 36, 37; 9 (F73) 29
works – 1 (S65) 25; 1 (F65) 6

Wagoner
George – 11 (S75) 45
Ludwig – 6 (F70) 70; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

wagoners – 14 (F78) 7

Wagonier, Mary (Armintroute) – 20 (F84) 72

Wagy
Jacob – 12 (S76) 30
Mrs. Jacob – see Nebergall, Barbara

Wahaven, John – 6 (F70) 53

Wait, Agnes (Wilmoth) – 20 (F84) 73

Wald, Isaac – 3 (F67) 17

Walker
_____ (Gen.) – 18 (F82) 33
Adam – 6 (F70) 57, 63
Alexander – 20 (S84) 40, 59, 67
Benjamin – 20 (S84) 59
Betsey – [no entry]
Francis Amasa – 1 (F65) 13, 18
Gilbert C. – 18 (F82) 19
James – 6 (F70) 53; 7 (S71) 47; 15 (S79) 50; 15 (F79) 51
Mrs. James – see Walker, Margaret W.
Jane Frances (Page) – 6 (S70) 14
Jim – 18 (F82) 23
John – 6 (S70) 14; 6 (F70) 7, 57; 10 (S74) 11; 20 (S84) 67
Mrs. John – see Walker, Betsey
Joseph – 8 (F72) 52; 14 (S78) 8
Margaret W. – 15 (F79) 51
Mary – 2 (S66) 14
M. L. – 18 (S82) 24
Pauline – 12 (S76) 10 (photo); 12 (S76) 13
Polly – 15 (F79) 51
R. C. – 16 (S80) 41
R. Lindsay – 18 (S82) 24
Mrs. R. Lindsay – see Eskridge, Maria R.
Robert – 13 (S77) 39, 40; 15 (F79) 51
Mrs. Robert – see Walker, Polly
Samuel – 6 (F70) 53
Sylvanus – 17 (S81) 5
“Walker Affair” – 6 (F70) 6, 7

Walker family – 4 (F68) 17; 14 (F78) 42

Walker's Creek – 4 (F68) 17, 18

Walkers Meadows – 13 (S77) 44

Walking Tour of Staunton – 5 (F69) 38

Wall, A. J. – 18 (S82) 31

Wallace

Andrew – 6 (S70) 14
Mrs. Andrew – see Woods, Margaret
Ann Eliza – 16 (F80) 71
Caleb (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 17
Eleanor Amanda – 17 (F81) 31
Eliza – 16 (F80) 71
James – 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. James – see Baird, Jean
J. Caleb – 20 (S84) 15
J. S. – 12 (F76) 38
Lew (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 51
Michael – 17 (S81) 5
Nathan – 20 (S84) 59
R. Tate – 17 (F81) 31
Samuel – 14 (F78) 73
Simon – 20 (S84) 59
Tom – 5 (F69) 14
William – 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53; 17 (S81) 39

Wallace place – 9 (F73) 54

Waller, Mr. & Mrs. Nat – 7 (F69) 11

Wallin, James – 6 (F70) 58

Wallowing Hole – 13 (F77) 37

Walls, George – 7 (F71) 35

Wall’s Tavern – 7 (F71) 36

Walnut Brook – 5 (F69) 9

“Walnut Grove” – 4 (F68) 30 (photograph); 7 (F68) 3, 6, 26; 5 (F69) 15; 10 (S74) 16; 13 (F77) 15-18;
13 (F77) 17 (photograph) see also “Pratt’s Farm”
“Walnut Hills” – see “Willoughby”

Walpole, Robert – 4 (S68) 26

“The Walpole” (ship) – 16 (F80) 8, 9

Walshe, T. J. (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 20

Walter
Charles – 9 (S73) 15
Earnest – 9 (S73) 15
Edward – 9 (S73) 5, 15
Fredereick W. – 7 (S71) 14
George – 6 (F70) 62
Helen (Miss) – 12 (S76) 12
Helen S. – 7 (S71) 19
Joseph – 9 (S73) 15
Mary – 9 (S73) 5, 15
Michael – 6 (F70) 58

Walters Pottery – 9 (S73) 14

Walton
Chap. – 20 (S84) 59
Edward – 20 (S84) 59
George – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 42, 52, 53, 59
Moses – 6 (S70) 27

Wampler
Enos – 9 (F73) 45
Mrs. Enos – see Weade, Martha Ann
Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
Mack – 20 (F84) 6

Wampter, Michael – 6 (F70) 58

Wampton, Michael – 6 (F70) 58

Wanamaker, John – 3 (S67) 6

Wanger, Abraham (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 35

War Between the English and French Colonists – see French and Indian Wars

War Between the States – 6 (S70) 20; 7 (F71) 34

“War in the Alleghanies: The Civil War on the Parkersburg Pike” – 15 (S79) 4-20

War of 1812 – 3 (F67) 20; 5 (S69) 34; 6 (S70) 46

Ward
______ (Mrs.) – see Coalter, Peggy
Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 33
James – 6 (F70) 58
John – 6 (F70) 63; 17 (F81) 33
Mrs. John – see Ward, Elizabeth
Nathan – 6 (F70) 58
Wills – 6 (F70) 58

Warden
Charles W., Jr. – 5 (F69) 30
Mary – see Leas, Mary

Warden & Company – 5 (F69) 30

Wardlaw
James – 16 (S80) 43
Mrs. James – see Wardlaw, Martha
Martha – 16 (S80) 43
William (Dr.) – 3 (F67) 20; 12 (S76) 23

Ware
Arthur R., Jr. – 17 (F81) 4; 20 (F84) 10
Mrs. Arthur R., Jr. – 17 (S81) 57
Ella Kinney – see Kinney, Ella
Frank T. – 20 (S84) 26
George M. – 5 (F69) 18
Mr. & Mrs. George M. – 11 (F75) 41
L. (hotel manager) – 8 (F72) 45
John – 20 (S84) 59

Warm Springs & Harrisonburg Turnpike – 5 (F69) 20; 7 (S71) 52; 7 (F71) 52

Warm Springs – 2 (S66) 15; 10 (S74) 33; 11 (F75) 43

Warm Springs Valley – 11 (S75) 5

“Warminster” – 6 (S70) 9

Warner
Daniel – 9 (S73) 40
Elizabeth – 12 (S76) 20

Warren
Ella (Harrison) – 20 (F84) 71
Jacob – 13 (F77) 41, 42
Michael – 20 (F84) 74
Timothy – 13 (S77) 45

Warren (VA) – 6 (S70) 5

Warren Green Hotel – 10 (S74) 23

Warrick
Jacob – 13 (F77) 26, 35, 36, 38, 39, 40
John – 13 (S77) 57; 13 (F77) 26, 35, 37
William – 13 (F77) 36, 40
See also Warwick

Wars – see Civil War; French and Indian Wars; Mexican War; Revolutionary War; War of 1812

Wartman, Laurence – 3 (S67) 16, 17, 18

Warwick

Barksdale – 18 (F82) 22
B. G. – 15 (S79) 50
Mrs. B. G. – see Warwick, Mary
Charles William – 11 (S75) 6
Christopher – 7 (S71) 47
Jacob – 9 (S73) 38; 11 (S75) 5
James William – 15 (S79) 50
James Woods – 11 (S75) 4, 5, 6
John – 9 (S73) 36
Mary – 15 (S79) 50
William – 9 (S73) 38
See also Warrick

“Warwickton” – 11 (S75) 4-7

Wash, James – 13 (F77) 39

Wash house – 7 (S71) 51; 7 (F71) 51

Washbarger, Harriet – 11 (S75) 46

Washburn, _____ (Col., U.S. Army) -12 (F76) 38

Washington

George – 3 (F67) 11; 4 (F68) 12, 20; 5 (S69) 29, 36; 6 (S70) 8, 44; 6 (F70) 37; 7 (F71) 29, 31; 8 (S72) 8, 18, 57, 59, 60; 8 (F72) 19; 9 (S73) 21; 10 (S74) 6, 7, 25, 27, 33; 10 (F74) 6; 11 (S75) 5; 11 (F75) 13, 15; 12 (F76) 4, 6, 23; 15 (S79) 36; 18 (S82) 6; 20 (F84) 10
Thomas – 20 (S84) 59

Washington

city – 7 (F71) 31
monument – 1 (S65) 24
National Cathedral – 9 (S73) 52
siege of – 1 (F65) 16
White House – 8 (F72) 13, 14
Willard Hotel – 1 (S65) 22

Washington and Lee University – 1 (S65) 21; 1 (F65) 16; 4 (S68) 15; 4 (F68) 6, 7, 13, 26, 27; 5 (S69) 33; 6 (S70) 35, 37; 7 (F71) 5, 43; 13 (S77) 21; 20 (S84) 16
Washington College Beechenbrook Club – see Washington and Lee University

Washington County – 11 ((75) 9; 13 (S77) 37

The Washington Express – 9 (F73) 12

Washington Tavern – 9 (F73) 27, 28

Waters, J. H. – 12 (F76) 31; 20 (S84) 60, 63

Waters of Elk – 13 (F77) 37

waterways – 10 (F74) 7

Watkins

_____ - 20 (S84) 14
   George – 17 (S81) 5
   Joel – 17 (S81) 5
   John – 17 (S81) 5

Watson

   B. E. – 20 (F84) 59
   Conrad – 9 (S73) 14
   Mrs. Conrad – see Watson, Elizabeth
   Elizabeth – 9 (S73) 14
   James M. – 9 (F73) 51; 10 (S74) 21
   John W. – 9 (S73) 14
   Mary A. (Cline) – 19 (F83) 47
   Samuel – 9 (S73) 14
   Thomas Leonard – 13 (F77) 21
   William – 15 (S79) 51

Watson Pottery – 9 (S73) 7

Watts

   Andrew Stuart – 19 (F83) 27
   Isaac – 10 (S74) 11
   John B. – 20 (S84) 60
   Matthew – 14 (F78) 32, 33
   William – 15 (F79) 51
   William H. – 18 (S82) 15; 19 (F83) 27
   William V. – 15 (S79) 50

Way, Frances – 14 (F78) 47

Wayland

_____ - 15 (F79) 46
   Jane L. – 11 (S75) 47
   John H. 5 (F69) 9, 20; 7 (F71) 15
   Lewis – 5 (S69) 34; 17 (S81) 39
   Mrs. Lewis – see Porterfield, Mary C.
   Louis – 19 (F83) 27
Wayles, Martha – see Skelton, Martha Wayles

Wayley, George – 9 (S73) 40

Wayne, Anthony – 2 (S66) 16; 14 (F78) 4, 28, 29

Wayne District – 5 (F69) 15; 16

Wayne Tavern – 7 (F71) 32, 34

Waynesboro – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 15; 5 (F69) 15; 7 (S70) 42—photo; 10 (F74) 12; 11 (S75) 9; 18 (F82) 16; 20 (F84) 53, 54, 55
See also Battle of Waynesboro

Waynesboro
  baseball field – 14 (F78) 20
  brick pavements – 14 (F78) 21
  distilleries – 14 (F78) 15, 16
  early businesses – 14 (F78) 8
  education – 1 (F65) 7
  encampments during the Civil War – 1 (F65) 7, 9
  fires – 14 (S78) 44
  flooding – 14 (F78) 28
  freight car manufacture – 14 (F78) 24
  government tannery – 14 (F78) 14
  gravel bed – 14 (F78) 18, 19
  hardware factory – 14 (F78) 24
  historic marker – 14 (F78) 15
  history – 14 (F78) 4-31
  holiday celebrations – 14 (F78) 8
  hook and ladder company – 14 (F78) 18
  horse races – 14 (F78) 6
  incorporation – 14 (F78) 5, 8, 17, 31
  libraries – 14 (F78) 7
  Lithia springs – 14 (F78) 23
  “Little Tammany” – 14 (F78) 9
  maps – 14 (F78) 5, 20
  patents – 14 (F78) 19
  physicians – 14 (F78) 8
  population – 1 (F65) 5 (in 1861); 2 (S66) 11 (1960 census)
  prison – 14 (F78) 16
  public subscription – 14 (F78) 8
  railroad station? – 1 (F65) 16
  slaves – 14 (F78) 6
  taxes – 14 (F78) 18
  tollgate – 14 (F78) 9
  tourist trade – 14 (F78) 9
  town spring – 14 (F78) 28
  travelers – 14 (F78) 16
  whipping post – 14 (F78) 18

Waynesboro Alexander Company – 14 (F78) 8
Waynesboro Anniversary of Our Independence- 14 (F78) 8

Waynesboro bands
   East Augusta Band – 14 (?78) 19
   Eureka Brass Band – 14 (F78) 19

Waynesboro: Basic City – 14 (F78) 22; 16 (S80) 21; 20 (F84) 40
   American Car Company – 14 (F78) 24
   arsenic springs – 14 (F78) 23
   Basic City Bank – 14 (F78) 24
   Basic City (Selb’s) Knitting Factory – 14 (F78) 24
   Basic City Landscape Improvement Company – 14 (F78) 22
   Basic City Match Factory – 14 (F78) 24
   Basic City Mining, Manufacturing and Land Company – 14 (F78) 22, 24, 25
   Basic City Paper Fabrique – 14 (F78) 24
   blast furnace – 14 (F78) 23
   J. C. Jones & Co. – 20 (F84) 58
   land speculation – 14 (F78) 22
   Michael, Son & Company – 14 (F78) 24

Waynesboro: Basic City streets
   13th Street – 14 (F78) 17
   Third Street – 14 (F78) 24

Waynesboro, Battle of – 14 (F78) 15, 17; see also Battle of Waynesboro

Waynesboro business
   Buster & Bomgarner – 20 (S84) 68

“Waynesboro Cadets” – 14 (F78) 14

Waynesboro cemeteries – 10 (S74) 19; 14 (F78) 18, 20

Waynesboro Census, 1810 – 14 (F78) 6, 9i

Waynesboro Center for Shopping – see Waynesboro: sections of the city

Waynesboro churches
   Baptist – 8 (S72) 53; 14 (F78) 17
   church lot – 14 (F78) 28
   First Presbyterian Church churchyard – 10 (S74) 19
   Grace Lutheran Church – 14 (F78) 18
   Methodist – 8 (S72) 52-56; 14 (F78) 7
   Methodist churchyard – 14 (F78) 7
   Methodist Episcopal Church, North – 14 (F78) 17
   Presbyterian – 6 (F70) 21, 22; 7 (S71) 24, 28; 8 (S72) 5; 14 (F78) 7, 18
   Seventh Day Adventist Church – 14 (F78) 15

The Waynesboro Circulating Library Company” – 14 (S78) 7

Waynesboro Freemasons
   Lee Lodge #209- 14 (F78) 16
   Masonic Temple/Opera House – 14 (F78) 21
Waynesboro Greys – 14 (F78) 14

Waynesboro hotels
   Hotel Brandon – 14 (F78) 23
   Hotel Brunswick – 14 (F78) 18
   Waynesboro Hotel – 14 (F78) 8, 11

Waynesboro houses
   Culton house – 14 (F78) 19
   “Springdale” – 14 (F78) 18
   Stuart [Archibald] house – 20 (F84) 12
   Walker house – 14 (F78) 19
   Withrow house – 14 (F78) 18; 15 (S79) 18—photo

Waynesboro Junction – 14 (F78) 21, 22

Waynesboro Light Infantry Company – 15 (F79) 37

Waynesboro merchants
   Chews Store – 14 (F78) 20
   Newberry’s – 14 (F78) 18
   Rodens Store – 14 (F78) 20

“Waynesboro News Virginian” – see News Virginian

Waynesboro newspapers
   Augusta News – 14 (F78) 16
   Basic City Advance – 14 (F78) 23
   Ingalls City and Waynesboro Times – 14 (F78) 21, 22
   Waynesboro Weekly Tribune – 14 (S78) 34 37

Waynesboro Publishing Company 7 (S71) 29; see also News Virginian

Waynesboro Road – see Route 250

Waynesboro schools – 14 (F78) 7, 9, 10, 18
   The Academy – 14 (F78) 10, 14
   Fishburne Military School – 14 (F78) 18, 20
   free schools – 14 (F78) 22
   Jackson-Wilson School – 20 (F84) 53
   private schools – 14 (F78) 10
   public schools 14 (F78) 18
   Rosenwald School – 17 (F81) 5, 14
   school curriculum – 14 (S78) 8
   Shenandoah Normal College – 14 (F78) 24
   Waynesboro Academy – 1 (F65) 7
   Waynesboro Academy and Town Hall – 14 (F78) 8
   Waynesboro Female seminary – 14 (F78) 18
   Wenonah – 14 (F78) 23
Waynesboro: sections of the city
  Center for Shopping – 20 (F84) 53
  Ingalls City – 14 (F78) 21
  Sable Manor – 14 (F78) 18
  Willow Oaks – 14 (F78) 16
  See also Waynesboro: Basic City; Waynesboro Junction; West Waynesboro

Waynesboro streets
  Bath Avenue – 11 (S75) 10
  Border Alley – 8 (S72) 53
  Broad Street – 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 18, 28, 30
  Cemetery Hill – 7 (S71) 28
  Fourteenth Street – 14 (F78) 18
  Glen Alley – 8 (S72) 53, 55
  Main Street – 5 (F69) 15, 16; 7 (F71) 37; 8 (S72) 5; 14 (F78) 11, 14, 15,
              16, 18, 20, 28
  Market Avenue – 14 (F78) 17
  New Hope Road – 14 (F78) 16
  Ohio Street – 8 (S72) 51; 14 (F78) 16, 20
  paved streets – 14 (F78) 21
  Second Cross Street – see Wayne Avenue
  Second Main Street – see Broad Street
  Spring alley – 14 (F78) 30
  Third Street – 11 (S75) 10
  Thirteenth Street – 14 (F78) 18
  Wayne Avenue – 14 (F78) 11, 19, 21, 28

Waynesboro’s Company E – 14 (F78) 14

“Waynesboro’s ‘Old’ Presbyterian Church” – 7 (S71) 24; 7 (S71) 27 (photograph)

Waynesborough – see Waynesboro

Wray
  _____ - 20 (S84) 38
  Hampton H. (Staunton mayor) – 4 (S68) 5
  H. H. (Col.) – 13 (S77) 15
  John – 5 (S69) 39; 7 (F71) 34, 36
  Mrs. John – 7 (F71) 33

Wayt’s Field – 8 (F72) 46

Weade
  Henry – 19 (F83) 27
  Mrs. Henry – see Weade, Hetty
  Hetty – 19 (F83) 27
  Louisa – 19 (F83) 27
  Martha Ann – 9 (F73) 45

Weathers, John – 13 (S77) 45, 46, 47, 48, 56

Weaver
  Augustus – 9 (F73) 40
Jason – 20 (F84) 60, 63
Michael – 6 (F70) 58

weavers – 6 (S70) 45; 14 (S78) 7

Webb
  Elizabeth – 17 (S81) 42
  Mrs. E. Theodore – 20 (F84) 6, 8, 10, 18
  Mrs. Frank – 5 (F69) 32
  George – 9 (S73) 24
  J. Taylor – 17 (S81) 39
  John – 13 (S77) 45, 46; 17 (S81) 39; 20 (S84) 59
  John Cyrus – 17 (S81) 39
  John Sidney – 12 (F76) 25
  Samuel – 20 (S84) 59
  Will – 6 (F70) 63

Webber, Ed – 9 (F73) 21

Weber, Peter – 14 (S78) 38

Webster
  Daniel – 7 (F71) 33; 12 (F76) 10, 15
  Donald B. – 9 (S73) 9, 15
  Elias – 17 (S81) 39

Weed, J. Ambler (Fr.) – 7 (S71) 17, 19

Weekday Religious Education – 14 (F78) 43

Weeks
  Edna – 18 (S82) 34
  Elisha – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 25
  Nimrod – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (S79) 24
  Robert F. – 15 (S79) 25

Weiford
  Anthony – 15 (S79) 50; 19 (F83) 27
  Mrs. Anthony – 15 (S79) 50
  Mary – 19 (F83) 27

Weigel
  George – 12 (S76) 31
  Mrs. George – see Michael, Magdelene

Weigel family – 8 (F72) 24

Weimaer, _____ Rev.) – 10 (F74) 20, 27

Weinberg
  Abraham (Abe) – 8 (S72) 25; 11 (F75) 33
  Mrs. Abe – see Barth
  Frieda (Miss) – 11 (F75) 33
Herman – 11 (F75) 33
Irving – 11 (F75) 33
Sam – 11 (F75) 33
Sol – 11 (F75) 33

Weinberg Clothing Company – 8 (S72) 25

Weismann family – 10 (F74) 19

Weiss, James – 13 (S77) 47

Weizel family – 8 (F72) 24

Welcher, W. W. – 8 (S72) 21

Weldon
   Ann Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 71
   Jane Ann – 16 (F80) 71, 72
   John Henry – 16 (F80) 71, 72
   Mrs. John Henry – see Weldon, Jane Ann
   Sarah Jane – 16 (F80) 72

Wellen
   Catherine – 11 (S75) 44; 16 (F80) 72
   Osberne – 16 (F80) 72
   Mrs. Osberne – see Wellen, Catherine
   William Francis – 16 (F80) 72

Weller
   Addison (Rev.) – 8 (S72) 53, 56
   Betsy Jane – 20 (S84) 67
   Catharina – see Wellen, Catharine
   C. L. – 7 (F71) 37
   James Grandan – 20 (S84) 67
   Sarah – 17 (S81) 39
   Tobias – 5 (F69) 19; 17 (S81) 39; 20 (S84) 67
   Mrs. Tobias – see Weller, Betsy Jane; Weller, Sarah
   Walter Scot – 20 (S84) 67

Weller & Armentrou9t – 5 (F69) 31

Wells
   _____ (Col.) - 20 (F84) 54
   Adam – 9 (S73) 38
   H. H. – 8 (F72) 42
   Mildred – 14 (F78) 37

Welsh
   John – 16 (S80) 40
   Mrs. John – see Logan, Mary

Wenger
   Austin – 7 (F71) 9
Wenger family – 3 (S67) 20
Wenger’s Mill – 18 (F82) 10
Wenner, Mr. & Mrs. Glenn – 13 (S77) 11
Wenrich family – 8 (F72) 24
Wertenbaker family – 1 (S65) 14
Weschler, Mrs. Maurice E. – 20 (F84) 15
Wesleyan Female Institute – 1 (F65) 7; 5 (F69) 13; 6 (S70) 17-34; 7 (S71) 35
Wesleyan Female Institute
  chaperones – 6 (S70) 24, 32
  curriculum – 6 (S70) 21, 23, 27, 31
  dancing – 6 (S70) 22, 32
  discipline – 6 (S70) 30
  disease – 6 (S70) 29
  dress codes – 6 (S70) 24, 30
  examinations, oral – 6 (S70) 22
  finances – 6 (S70) 30, 32
  music program – 6 (S70) 26
  photograph – 6 (S70) 17
  religious instruction – 6 (S70) 24
  school prayer – 6 (S70) 24
  school trips – 6 (S70) 28
  tuition – 6 (S70) 18
West
  Daniel – 14 (F78) 32, 33
  James – 16 (F80) 14
  Joseph – 13 (F77) 42
  Littleton – 13 (F77) 42
  Samuel – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 42
  William – 13 (S77) 42, 45; 13 (F77) 42; 16 (F80) 14
  Mrs. William – see Hanna, _____
West Augusta – 15 (F79) 4, 14, 15
West Augusta Guards – 10 (S74) 15; 17 (S81) 14
West Augusta Mills – 18 (F82) 7, 10
West Point (U.S. Military Academy) – 1 (S65) 16; 2 (S66) 22
West View – 1 (F65) 7, 8; 15 (F79) 4, 12
West Virginia
  elections – 1 (S65) 17
forts – 10 (S74) 31

West Waynesboro Land Company – 14 (F78) 21, 22

Western
  Mary M. – 18 (S82) 24
  Thomas – 18 (S82) 24
  Mrs. Thomas – see Western, Mary M.

Western District marshall – 4 (F68) 15

Western Electric Telephone – 9 (F73) 42

Western Lunatic Asylum – see Western State Hospital

Western State Hospital – 1 (S65) 16, 17; 1 (F65) 7, 17; 2 (F66) 19, 21; 6 (S70) 31; 7 (S71) 33; 7 (F71) 36

Westfall
  Cornelius – 13 (F77) 28, 29
  Daniel – 13 (F77) 29, 30, 31
  George – 13 (F77) 26, 28, 30,
  Jacob, Sr. – 13 (F77) 28, 30, 32, 34, 35
  Jacob, Jr. – 13 (F77) 27, 32, 34

Westham (Richmond port) – 6 (S70) 9

Weston, George – 12 (S76) 10—photo; 12 (S76) 13

“Westover” – 14 (S78) 20

Westrey, Thomas – 6 (F70) 58

West’s Stage Line – 7 (F71) 36

Westview – 10 (F74) 40

westward
  expansion – 10 (F74) 8
  migration – 16 (F80) 14-51

Wetzel
  H. (Rev.) – 20 (S84) 53
  Henry – 20 (S84) 40, 52, 59

Wetzell, Sally – 16 (S80) 63

Weyer, Bernard – 10 (S74) 35

Weyer’s Cave – see Grand Caverns

“A Weyer’s Cave Collection” – 10 (S74) 35-43

Weyers Cave – 5 (F69) 17
Weytie, Peter – 6 (F70) 53

Whalen, Thomas – 20 (S84) 59

Whaley
  James M. – 18 (S82) 31
  William – 4 (S68) 5; 7 (S71) 20; 7 (F71) 34

Wharton
  ____ (Gen.) – 14 (F78) 15
  Gabriel C. – 20 (F84) 52, 54
  James – 6 (F70) 57

“What Staunton Ladies Cooked in 1891” – 5 (F69) 30-35

Wheat
  ____ - 13 (S77) 20
  C. C. – 13 (S77) 19
  Charles – 7 (F71) 34
  J. C. (Rev.) 5 (S69) 7, 22

Wheat – 1 (S65) 18, 27; 2 (S66) 12

“What Wheatlands” (U.S. Rte11) – 5 (F69) 12

“What Wheatlands” (Rte 876) – 5 (F69) 11; 6 (F70) 65-69; 66—photo; 7 (F71) 17

Wheeler
  David – 17 (S81) 39
  Mrs. David – see Rhodes, A. J.
  Jacob W. – 11 (S75) 41
  Joseph – 13 (S77) 43
  Nickolas – 14 (F78) 36
  Peter – 20 (S84) 59
  Thomas B. – 11 (S75) 41

Wheelbarger, Samuel – 20 (S84) 59

wheel roads – 20 (F84) 30

Whiee (White), Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 72

Whig
  Congress – 12 (F76) 9
  newspaper – 7 (F71) 33
  Party – 1 (S65) 17; 1 (F65) 5, 6; 8 (S72) 11; 12 (F76) 9, 15; 17 (S81) 10

Whigs – 2 (S66) 8; 7 (F71) 32; 16 (S80) 18

whipping post – 3 (F67) 17

Whiskey Creek – 7 (F71) 9; 18 (F82) 14, 15
Whisman
James – 20 (S84) 59
Mary – 14 (F78) 73
Philip – 14 (F78) 73
Mrs. Philip – see Whisman, Mary

Whissen
Sarah A. – 15 (S79) 50
William – 15 (S79) 50

Whistler, A. W. – 15 (F79) 23

Whistler’s (Big Spring) Mill – 18 (F82) 11

White
_____ – 14 (F78) 51
Billy – 7 (F71) 34
Catrine – 13 (F77) 28; 30
Christian S. – 11 (F75) 30
Mrs. Christian S. – see Maxwell, Laura
Clement – 17 (S81) 39
David – 15 (S79) 51
David, Sr. – 9 (S73) 37; 13 (F77) 33
David, Jr. – 13 (F77) 33
Eleanor (Miss) – 12 (S76) 13
Eleanor L. – 16 (S80) 73
Emily – 19 (F83) 44
G. Dorsey (Rev.) – 5 (S69) 30; 8 (S72) 56
George – 20 (S84) 59
George E. – 17 (F81) 11; 12
H. A. – 18 (F82) 28
Mrs. Harry Fitzhugh – 20 (F84) 8
Isaac – 13 (F77) 32; 34; 20 (F84) 57
James E. – 12 (F76) 45
Mrs. James E. – see Young, Margaret
James R. – 15 (F79) 51
John – 13 (F77) 32; 18 (S82) 22
Joseph – 6 (F70) 53
Mary – 5 (F69) 10; 19 (F83) 44
R. H. (wagonmaster) – 12 (F76) 36
Robert – 20 (S84) 67
Robert (Rev.) – 19 (F83) 27; 20 (S84) 67
Mrs. Robert – see Donaghe, Margaret
Samuel – 1 (F66) 20; 6 (F70) 58
Sanford – 8 (F72) 46
Solomon – 9 (S73) 35
Thomas J. – 20 (S84) 59
T. J. – 14 (F78) 35
T. W. – 11 (S75) 38
Virginia (McComb) – 12 (F76) 45
William – 14 (F78) 5; 31; 17 (S81) 5; 39; 20 (S84) 68
William, Jr. – 13 (F77) 31
White Basis Party – 7 (F71) 22
White Bridge – 8 (S72) 29
White Cloud (Indian) – 12 (F76) 23
White Cloud Flour – 18 (F82) 7
Whitehead, Clara (Skinner) – 20 (F84) 69

White Lily Flour
   Mossy Creek Mill – 18 (F82) 5
   Wade Mill – 18 (F82) 5, 15

White Lily Patent Flour – 18 (F82) 18
Whitemore, R. E. – 4 (S68) 6

“White Oak Flats” – 17 (F81) 48
White Pine (PA) – 10 (F74) 24, 25

White Rose Fancy Flour – 18 (F82) 13

White Star
   Flour – 18 (F82) 5, 16
   Mill – 9 (F73) 58-60; 11 (S75) 25; 18 (F82) 5

White Sulphur Springs – 9 (F73) 15

Whitfield, George – 19 (F83) 15, 16

Whiting
   John – 19 (F83) 27
   Peter B. – 17 (S81) 5

Whitley, William – 6 (F70) 58

Whitlock
   _____ - 16 (S80) 68
   Braxton – 16 (S80) 68
   Mrs. Braxton – see Whitlock, Sally
   Eliza J. – 16 (S80) 68
   Elizabeth – 11 (S75) 47
   George – 14 (F78) 73
   James E. M. – 20 (S84) 67
   Margaret L. – 17 (S81) 39
   Nancy – 19 (F83) 27
   Rebecca – 17 (S81) 39
   Robert – 17 (S81) 39; 18 (F82) 36; 19 (F83) 27
   Mrs. Robert – see Clark, Hannah; Whitlock, Rebecca
   R. T. – 17 (S81) 39
Mrs. R.T. – see Whitlock, Margaret L.
Sally – 16 (S80) 68
Susan – 11 (S75) 41

Whitmer
- Galen R. – 7 (F71) 11
- Ira – 7 (F71) 14
- John – 18 (F82) 36
- Rich – 14 (F78) 42
- Susannah – 18 (F82) 36

Whitman, George – 13 (F77) 31

Whitmore
- A. J. – 20 (S84) 59
- Albert G. – 20 (S84) 53
- Annie L. – 19 (F83) 49
- A. R. – 20 (S84) 59
- Asbury – 20 (S84) 59
- Bettie J. – 20 (S84) 67
- Daniel – 20 (S84) 53
- David – 20 (S84) 59
- Elizabeth – 20 (S84) 59
- Frank – 20 (S84) 59
- George L. – 11 (S75) 47
- Harvey – 11 (S75) 47
- Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
- J. M. – 20 (S84) 59
- John – 20 (S84) 59
- Margaret – 11 (S75) 45
- Martin – 20 (S84) 59
- Nancy – 20 (S84) 67
- Samuel – 20 (S84) 59
- William – 17 (S81) 38-40 throughout
- Mrs. William – 17 (S81) 38-40 throughout
- Mrs. William – see Bonsack, Salona

Whitmore family – 19 (F83) 39

Whitney, Francis – 6 (F70) 58

Whitpain (PA) – see White Pine (PA)

Whitstone, George – 13 (F77) 31

Whitt, Richard – 6 (F70) 58

whooping cough – 15 (S79) 41, 43

Wichael, Russel – 14 (F78) 46

Widow Smith’s – 8 (S72) 57
widow teas – 2 (S66) 12 6 (S70) 45; see also Waynesboro

Widow Tinsley’s Tavern (Goochland) – 7 (F71) 35.36

Widow Watsai’s Place – 19 (F83) 29

Wiener, _____ (Capt.) – 7 (F71) 13

Wigant
Harriet – 18 (S82) 25
Martin – 18 (S82) 25
Mrs. Martin – see Wigant, Harriet

Wikle
Daniel – 20 (S84) 59
George – 20 (S84) 59
Jacob – 20 (S84) 59
James H. – 20 (S84) 59
John – 20 (S84) 59
Peter – 20 (S84) 59

Wilberger home – 9 (F73) 44

Wilbur, Robert L. – 20 (F84) 8

Wilcher’s Battalion – 11 (F75) 38

Wild, L. -15 (F79) 23

Wilder, Sarah Margaret Fauber – see Fauber, Sarah Margaret

“The Wilderness” – 1 (F65) 10; 5 (F69) 10

Wilder, _____ (Union) – 1 (F65) 16

Wildridge, William – 12 (F76) 42

Wiley
Alexander – 6 (F70) 57
James – 19 (F83) 27
Mrs. James – see Wiley, Mary
John (1759) – 5 (F69) 43; 7 (F70) 57; 9 (S73) 36
John, Sr. – 6 (F70) 53
Mary – 19 (F83) 27
Robert – 13 (F77) 41, 42
See also Willey

Wilhite, Reuben – 20 (S84) 59

Wilk, William – 17 (S81) 40

Wilkes
_____ (Capt. of steamer San Jacinto) – 14 (S78) 52
S. M. – 20 (S84) 26

Willard Hotel, Washington – 20 (F84) 37

Willey
  John – 8 (F72) 50
  Robert – 6 (F70) 58
  See also Wiley

William, John – 6 (F70) 57

William and John Crawford estate – 17 (F81) 48

William and Mary College – 4 (F68) 4A, 7, 14, 21, 26; 6 (S70) 8; 8 (F72) 15

William Beverley Patent of 1736 – 7 (F71) 21

William K. Boyle and Son – 19 (S83) 47

William Knabe Company – 6 (S70) 33

“William Purviance Tams, Jr.” – 13 (F77) 4

William Shumate and Co. – 9 (S73) 15

Williams
  Abraham – 20 (S84) 59
  Alice – 14 (F78) 35, 39
  Ann – 15 (S79) 51
  Brownie (Henkel) – 11 (F75) 37
  Charles B. – 20 (F84) 77
  Cumberland – 14 (S78) 34
  Edna – 17 (F81) 55, 57
  Edward – 14 (F78) 73
  George – 14 (F78) 30
  H. J. – 11 (F75) 37
  Mrs. H. J. – see Miller, Mary Ann; see also Wilson, Miss
  H. Joseph – 11 (F75) 37
  Mrs. James E. – 20 (F84) 8
  James E., Jr. – 11 (F75) 37
  J. E. – 17 (F81) 39
  Jimmy – 7 (F71) 33
  John – 6 (F70) 58; 17 (F81) 35, 41
  Ki – 17 (F81) 54
  Mrs. Ki – see Williams, Edna
  Ki, Mr., & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 16
  Lewis C. – 4 (S68) 13
  Mary Woodward (Mrs.) – see Funkhouser, Mary
  Richard – 16 (F80) 72
  Robert – 6 (F70) 58
  Samuel – 13 (S77) 43
  Samuel C. – 14 (F78) 51
  S. F. – 11 (F75) 37
Mrs. S.R. – see Wilson, Miss
William – 6 (F70) 58; 20 (S84) 59

Williamsburg – 1 (S65) 9, 12; 2 (S66) 10
digs – 2 (F66) 6

Williamson
_____ - 7 (F71) 35
Sidney B. – 20 (S84) 38

Williamson – see Clifton Forge

Williamsport – 10 (S74) 15

Williamsville – 11 (S75) 5

Willie’s Ford – see Spring Hill farm

Willie’s Ford Mill – 18 (F82) 11

Willing, Anna (Byrd) – 14 (S78) 20

Willis
_____ - 20 (F84) 48
Isaiah – 6 (F70) 60; 13 (S77) 53

“Willoughby” – 7 (F71) 21, 22, 23; 9 (F73) 55

“Willow Grove” (Rte 42) – 12 (S76) 34-38; 34 (photograph)

“Willow Grove Farm (on rte 778 at Harriston) – 13 (S77) 57-62; 13 (S77) 58, 60, 62 (photographs)

Willow Spout – 18 (F82) 37; 19 (F83) 42; 20 (F84) 42
See also Staunton Water Supply

willow whistle – 11 (S75) 24

Wills
James L. – 17 (S81) 40
Mrs. James L. – see Reid, Margaret
Sally – 18 (S82) 26
Zachariah – 6 (F70) 58

Willson
_____ - 13 (S77) 53
_____ - 16 (F80) 11
Andrew – 13 (F77) 40, 41
Benjamin – 13 (F77) 31, 33, 34; 17 (S81) 5
Betsy Ann – 17 (F81) 32
C. – 14 (F79) 52
Charles – 13 (S77) 50
Charles White – 15 (S79) 51
Daniel – 17 (F81) 32
Mrs. Daniel – see Willson, Betsy Ann
Eleanor – 15 (S79) 51
Ellen – 15 (S79) 51
George – 16 (S80) 69
George W. – 16 (F80) 72
Mrs. George W. – see Willson, Laura M.
Mrs. Gilpin, Jr. – 10 (F74) 41
G. W. – 15 (S79) 51
Hannah – 15 (S79) 51
Henry C. – 15 (S79) 51
Howard McKnight – 16 (F80) 4
Isaac – 20 (S84) 59
James – 13 (F77) 41; 16 (S80) 69
James C. – 14 (F78) 7
James C. (Rev.) – 16 (S80) 65; 16 (F80) 72
Mrs. James C. – see Montgomery, Hetty
Jamison T. – 15 (S79) 51
John – 5 (F69) 8; 13 (F77) 33, 34
John W. – 15 (S79) 24; 15 (F79) 24
Joshua – 13 (S77) 52, 53
Laura M. – 16 (F80) 72
Margaret T. – 20 (F84) 70
Mary R. – 16 (S80) 65, 66
Matthew, Sr. – 15 (S79) 51
Peter – 13 (F77) 36
Sophronia E. – 16 (F80) 72
Thomas P. – 15 (S79) 51
Mrs. Thomas P. – see Wilson, Hannah
William – 20 (F84) 70
Mrs. William – see Willson, Margaret T.
William G. – 15 (F79) 52
William H. – 15 (F79) 52
Mrs. William H. – see Willson, C.
See also Wilson

Wilmer, “Parson” – 6 (S70) 13

Wilmoth
Thomas – 13 (F77) 30, 34; 20 (F84) 73
Mrs. Thomas – see Wait, Agnes

Wilshusen, Margaret – 19 (F83) 8

Wilson
_____ – 16 (F80) 11, 23, 24; 17 (S81) 23, 44; 20 (F84) 36
_____ (Hanna) – 16 (F80) 14, 15
_____ (Capt.) – 1 (S65) 21
_____ (Miss) – 11 (F75) 37
_____ (Mr.) – 11 (S75) 19
Alexander – 20 (F84) 71
Alpheus (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 32; 19 (S83) 43, 46
Charles – 11 (F775) 37; 17 (S81) 40
Christian (Hyrons) – 20 (F84) 73
C. L. – 20 (S84) 21, 22, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31
David – 9 (S73) 38
Elizabeth – 16 (F80) 72
Ephraim – 20 (F84) 72
F. C. – 19 (F83) 21
George – 11 (S75) 47
Mrs. George – see Wilson, I.
George W. – 11 (F75) 37
Gilpin – 5 (F69) 14
Guy – 11 (F75) 37
Hannah – 15 (S79) 51
Howard M. – 8 (S72) 3
Howard M. (Rev.) – 17 (F81) 18; 20 (F84) 5, 6, 8, 10, 12, 14, 17
Howard McKnight – 2 (S66) 3; 4 (S68) 3; 5 (S69) 37; 7 (F71) 5; 10 (S74) 4;
13 (S77) 6; 16 (F80) 4
I. – 17 (S81) 40
James – 6 (F70) 57; 8 (F72) 52; 11 (F75) 37, 39; 16 (F80) 70
James C. – 14 (F78) 7
Jane C. – 16 (F80) 72
John – 9 (S73) 17, 25, 36, 37; 11 (F75) 37; 16 (F80) 14
John (Indian Wars) – 3 (F67) 13
John (Rev.) – 6 (S70) 18
John P. – 20 (F84) 57
Joseph – 16 (F80) 72; 17 (S81) 40; 18 (F82) 29
Mrs. Joseph – see Wilson, Rachel
Joseph R. (Rev.) (father of Woodrow Wilson) – 4 (S68) 9; 7 (F71) 32, 46; 11 (F75) 26
Margaret F. – 16 (F80) 72
Martha A. – 19 (F83) 27
Mary – 9 (S73) 35; 16 (S80) 69
Matthew – 9 (S73) 38
Matthew, Sr. – 16 (S80) 69
Norval (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 42, 46, 47
P. E. – 12 (F76) 31
Phoebe (Stuart) – 16 (S80) 67; 16 (F80) 70
Rachel – 16 (F80) 72
Robert – 11 (S75) 45; 16 (F80) 14
Robert K. – 16 (F80) 72
Mrs. Robert K. – see Wilson, Margaret F.
Sampson – 12 (F76) 43
Samuel – 9 (S73) 35, 38; 18 (S82) 9
Samuel M. – 17 (S81) 40
Sarah A. – 11 (S75) 47, 48
Thomas – 6 (S70) 53
Thomas P. – 15 (S79) 51; 19 (F83) 44, 45
Mrs. Thomas P. – see Wilson, Hannah
Tom (kept a tavern) – 6 (S70) 45
W. H. – 20 (F84) 68
William – 2 (S66) 12, 13; 9 (S73) 35; 12 (S76) 30; 16 (F80) 14; 17 (S81) 40, 44
Mrs. William – see Sharp, Betty
William (Rev.) – 16 (F80) 70; 18 (S82) 24; 19 (S83) 27; 19 (S83) 44
William M. – 16 (F80) 72
Mrs. William M. – see Wilson, Jane C.
William Winters – 16 (F80) 72
Woodrow – 4 (S68) 6 (as governor of NJ); 4 (S68) 7 (as presidential nominee)
4 (S68) 8 (as president of Princeton); 8 (F72) 46; 9 (S73) 44-57; 12 (S76) 12;
17 (S81) 17
Mrs. Woodrow – 4 (S68) 13, 14; see also Bolling, Edith
See also Willson

Wilson family – 20 (F84) 57

“Wilson for President” – 4 (S68) 5

“Wilson Small” (steamer) – 19 (S83) 31

Wilson Trucking Company – 11 (F75) 37

Winchester – 1 (S65) 12, 14, 16; 1 (F65) 7, 13, 18; 2 (S66) 10; 15 (F79) 11; 16 (S80) 19;
19 (S83) 39; 20 (F84) 52
Light Infantry – 18 (S82) 33
Stagecoach Line – 9 (F73) 30
Union Band – 18 (S82) 33

Winder, Charles – 8 (F72) 37

Windle, Andrew Young – 16 (F80) 72

“Windie Knawe” – 6 (S70) 14

“Windows to the Blue Ridge,” slide program – 10 (F74) 5

“Windswept Hills” – 7 (F71) 7; 9 (F73) 52

Windy Cave Church – 9 (S73) 59; 10 (S74) 31, 32

Wine
Daniel – 20 (S84) 59
Harold – 5 (F69) 19; 19 (F83) 45
Harold H., Mr. & Mrs. – 5 (F69) 19
John – 5 (F69) 17
Mrs. John – see Yount, Susan
Noah – 20 (S84) 59
Sarah – 11 (S75) 41
Samuel – 20 (S84) 59
Solomon – 20 (S84) 59

Wine Cemetery (George) – 9 (S73) 43

wineries – 9 (F73) 50

Wingfield, Charles, Jr. – 6 (S70) 13

Wingo, Sally – 11 (S75) 45
Winkhouse< John Harman (Rev.) – 10 (F74) 24, 25

Winslow
  Beverley – 17 (S81) 5
  Richard – 9 (S73) 26

Winston, Edmond – 17 (S81) 5

“Wintergreen” – see “Willoughby”

Winters, Nancy – 14 (F78) 49

Wires, Francis – 13 (F77) 30, 31, 32, 37

Wirt, William – 4 (F68) 12

Wise
  Adam, Jr. – 15 (F79) 52
  Mrs. Adam, Jr. – see Curry, Rebecca A.
  B. Newton – 20 (S84) 59
  Catharine – 17 (S81) 40
  Ellen – 19 (F83) 27
  Henry – 15 (F79) 5; 18 (S82) 25; 18 (F82) 21, 22
  Henry A. – 1 (F65) 8, 11; 8 (F72) 24
  John – 3 (S67); 7 (F71) 36; 9 (S73) 37; 18 (S82) 25; 19 (F83) 27; 20 (S84) 67
  Mrs. John – see Wise, Ellen
  John, Sr. – 15 (S79) 51
  Michael – 18 (S82) 25
  William, Jr. – 20 (S84) 59

Wiseman
  Archibald – 11 (S75) 45
  Elijah – 20 (S84) 59
  Frances M. – 17 (S81) 40
  George W. – 15 (S79) 27; 15 (F79) 24
  Mary Catharine – 17 (S81) 40
  Nancy – 11 (S75) 46
  Peter – 17 (S81) 40
  Mrs. Peter – see Wiseman, Frances M.
  William – 15 (S79) 27
  William E. – 15 (S79) 27

Wishing-in as Shooting-in the New Year – 3 (S67) 13

Wit, W. R. – 20 (S84) 41

Witchcraft – 5 (F69) 21, 22, 23, 25

Withrow
  C. H. – 19 (S83) 29
  Lewis – 9 (S73) 10
  Lou (Miss) – 14 (F78) 18
  William, Jr. – 15 (F79) 52
Withrow family – 14 (F78) 18

Withrow House – 14 (F78) 18

Witts
  Phil. – 20 (S84) 59
  William R. – 20 (S84) 42, 59

Witz
  Isaac – 5 (F69) 31; 9 (F73) 58
  Julius L. – 5 (F69) 13

Witz and Holt Flooring Mill – 18 (F82) 7—photo, 11

Witz & Holt’s Mill – 7 (F71) 34, 35

Witz, Holt and Bowling – 18 (F82) 7

Witz’s – 7 (F71) 34

Wolf
  _____ (Rev.) – 19 (S83) 30
  Addison – 20 (S84) 59
  John – 20 (S84) 59
  Michael – 9 (S73) 37
  Nicholas – 13 (F77) 29, 33, 34

Wolfe, Kay Stout – 19 (F83) 31

Wolfrey
  Herbert – 11 (S75) 21
  Kathleen – 11 (S75) 21

Wolfrey family – 11 (S75) 212

Wolseley, Garnet (Lord) – 2 (S66) 25

wolves – 6 (S70) 47; 8 (F72) 49

Womack
  Ed – 9 (F73) 16
  R. D. – 9 (F73) 15, 16

Womanstaff, Lewis – 6 (F70) 70; 7 (S71) 53; 7 (F71) 53

Womelsdorf, Daniel – 3 (S67) 18

women
  roles in wartime – 1 (S65) 17, 18; 1 (F65) 13
  voters – 9 (S73) 64

“Women’s Rights in 1836” – 9 (S73) 64
Wonderley, Philip – 11 (S75) 48

Wonderlich family – 8 (F72) 24

Wonderlick, Mary Magdalene – 18 (S82) 25

Wood

____ - 13 (S77) 20
C. P. – 19 (S83) 31
Mrs. D. Carl – 13 (F77) 18
James – 14 (S78) 6; 20 (F84) 57
Jonathan – 6 (F70) 58
Lucy (Miss) – 5 (F69) 34
Martha – 20 (S84) 59
Nancy – 20 (S84) 59
William – 16 (F80) 36; 20 (S84) 59

Woodal, John – 20 (F84) 72

Woodell

Ammi – 20 (S84) 59
B. A., Jr. – 20 (S84) 59
Irvine – 20 (S84) 59
James Howard – 20 (S84) 39
John – 20 (S84) 59
Stuart – 20 (S84) 59
W. H. – 20 (S84) 59
William – 20 (S84) 53, 59
William, Jr. – 20 (S84) 53
William H. – 20 (S84) 53

Woodell

James – 15 (S79) 52
John – 17 (S81) 40
John, Sr. – 15 (F79) 52
Mary – 14 (F78) 46
Polly – 15 (F79) 52

Woodfin, Samuel – 6 (F70) 53, 58; 13 (F77) 41

Woodhall, William – 20 (F84) 71

woodcuts – 3 (S67) 10, 16, 20

Woodford, William – 18 (S82) 9

wood house – 7 (F71) 17, 18

“woodpile chairs” – 10 (S74) 23

Woodrow Wilson

Army Hospital – 7 (S71) 23
birthday – 4 (S68) 7
Birthplace Advisory Council – 4 (S68) 16
Birthplace Foundation – 4 (S68) 13-16; 9 (S73) 55; 11 (F75) 4, 15; 13 (S77) 22
Birthplace, history of – 4 (S68) 10-16; 5 (F69) 13; 9 (S73) 45, 52; 11 (F75) 19, 23
Birthplace Memorial Society – 4 (S68) 12
Birthplace Temporary Custodial Commission – 4 (S68) 12
centenary – 4 (S68) 16
Centennial Commission – 4 (S68) 16
Club – 4 (S68) 5, 6, 7, 13
Foundation of New York – 4 (S68) 14
Park – 5 (F69) 13
Post Chapel – 7 (S71) 23

“Woodrow Wilson – Staunton’s Favorite Son” – 4 (S68) 5-16

Woodruff
_____ - 20 (F84) 53, 54
Ira – 3 (S67) 18

Wood’s Gap – see Jarman’s Gap

Woods
_____ - 13 (S77) 56
Adam – 13 (F77) 41
Andrew – 13 (F77) 41
Arthur – 13 (S77) 46
Ephraim – 20 (S84) 59
James – 13 (S77) 46
James W. – 20 (F84) 70
John – 13 (F77) 41
Margaret (Wallace) – 6 (S70) 14; 6 (F70) 10
Maud (Miss) – 6 (S70) 13
Micajah – 6 (S70) 13
Michael (1734) – 6 (S70) 6, 14
Richard – 8 (F72) 51; 9 (S73) 27, 29
Samuel – 6 (F70) 62
Stephen – 15 (S79) 52; 16 (F80) 73
Mrs. Stephen – 16 (F80) 73

Woodson
_____ - 14 (S78) 11
John – 17 (S81) 5

Woodstock – 3 (S67) 17

Woodstock-Anderson Guards – 18 (S82) 33

Woodstock artist – 3 (S67) 16

Woodward
Jane – 14 (F78) 73
J. B. – 2 (F66) 21
John P. – 14 (F78) 73
Joseph – 14 (F78) 73; 16 (F80) 42
Mrs. Joseph – see Woodward, Jane
Joseph (Maj.) – 7 (F71) 32
Joseph N. – 20 (S84) 53
L. T. – 12 (F76) 33
Samuel B. (Dr.) – 2 (F66) 20, 22
Stanley – 6 (S70) 12
William – 1 (F65) 10
W. L. 20 (F84) 57

Woodward Apartments – 7 (F71) 17

“Woodward House” – 17 (F81) 25

wool – 1 (S65) 10
woolen mills – 1 (F65) 6, 9

Woof Creek – 13 (S77) 38, 44, 52

Woolwine
   Catharine – 9 (S73) 64; 14 (F78) 73; 17 (S81) 35
   Philip – 12 (S76) 31
   Mrs. Philip – see Harris, Betty

Word, _____ – 19 (F83) 24

Work, Herman – 20 (F84) 16

Workman, Daniel – 9 (S73) 40; 13 (S77) 44

Works Progress Administration (W.P.A.) – 7 (S71) 36; see also W.P.A.

World War I – 3 (F67) 14

World War II – 3 (F67) 14

World’s Fairs – 17 (S81) 17

Worrell, Cornelius – 17 (F81) 31

Worsely
   Elizabeth – 17 (F81) 35
   William – 17 (F81) 33, 35
   Mrs. William – see Worsely, Elizabeth

Worthington
   Clarke, Jr. – 20 (F84) 18
   Elizabeth (Henkel) – 14 (S78) 43
   Rose Harrison – 5 (S69) 21

Worthington Hardware Company – 5 (F69) 30; 11 (F75) 32
W.P.A. – 17 (S81) 17

“The Wreck of C&O Number 5” (song) – 9 (F73) 14

“The Wreck of the Sportsman” – 9 (F73) 19, 20

“The Wreck of the 1256” (song) – 9 (F73) 9, 17, 19

“The Wreck on the C&O or ‘Engine 143’” – 9 (F73) 8, 11

Wren, Anthony D. – 16 (S80) 50

Wright

____ (Mrs.) – 11 (F75) 33
Abbie – 14 (F78) 39
Absalom – 11 (S75) 40; 17 (F81) 32
Mrs. Absalom – see Wright, Sophrona
Elizabeth Ann – 15 (F79) 52
Elizabeth J. – 11 (S75) 40
Eliza J. – 11 (S75) 40
Emmerit – 14 (F78) 38
Erasmus E. – 17n (F81) 32
Francis – 6 (F70) 13, 19; 15 (F79) 52
George – 15 (F79) 52
Mrs. George – see Wright, Elizabeth Ann
George B. – 19 (S83) 35
Hannah Elizabeth – 15 (F79) 52
Howard – 15 (F79) 52
James – 6 (F70) 20
James W. – 20 (F84) 70
Mrs. James W. – see Wright, Mary C.
John A. – 15 (S79) 27
John Edwin – 20 (F84) 70
Joseph – 6 (S70) 13; 16 (F80) 73
Lawson – 19 (S83) 35
Mrs. Lawson – see Wright, Sarah
Leo – 14 (F78) 39
Mary C. – 20 (F84) 80
Nicholas – 16 (F80) 39
Ottie – 14 (F78) 46
Robert – 15 (F79) 52; 17 (S81) 40
Sadie (Harper) – 11 (F75) 33
Sam – 11 (S75) 30
Mrs. Sam – see Beeson, Catharine
Samuel H. – 19 (F83) 27
Sarah – 19 (S83) 35
Sarah Cordelia (Miss) – 5 (S69) 8
Sophrona – 17 (F81) 32
Thomas – 9 (S73) 36; 16 (F80) 39
Viola – 14 (F78) 47
William – 8 (S72) 19; 16 (F80) 39; 20 (S84) 59
Wunderlich, Daniel – 5 (S69) 39; 5 (F69) 15; 15 (S79) 52
Wurtemberg, Germany – 3 (S67) 12
Wust, Klaus – 10 (F74) 20; 17 (F81) 43
Wyatt, Edward – 6 (F70) 60
Wyeth, ____ - 16 (S80) 39
Wyllie, John Cook – 10 (F74) 20
Wynkhouse, John Harmon (Rev.) – see Winkhouse, John H. (Rev.)
Wythe, George – 4 (F68) 22; 8 (S72) 15

X
Xaupi
  J. A. – 14 (F78) 73
  Mrs. J. A. – 14 (F78) 73

Y
YMCA – 7 (S71) 41; 12 (S76) 14, 17, 18
Yancey
  _____ (Eagon) – 18 (F82) 31
  Layton W. – 20 (F84) 9, 18
  William – 1 (F65) 7
“Yankee Cemetery” – 15 (F79) 21
Yarborough, Evelyn Jones – 6 (F70) 39
Yarbrough, _____ - 18 (S82) 21
Yarrow
  George – 9 (F73) 41
  Mrs. George – 9 (F&3) 41
  George T. – 4 (F68) 25; 5 (F69) 7; 7 (F71) 5; 10 (F74) 41
  George T., Mr. & Mrs. – 20 (F84) 15
  Mrs. George T. – 5 (F69) 7; 7 (F71) 5

Yates
  John – 19 (F83) 44
  L. A. – 20 (F84) 67
  R. L. – 7 (F71) 11
Yates (Gates) family – 7 (F71) 11; 10 (F74) 20
Yeago, Adam – 18 (F82) 11
Yeago Mill – 18 (F82) 11
Yeiser, Englehard – 20 (F84) 57
Yellow Creek – 6 (F70) 29
yellow fever – 14 (S78) 38; 17 (F81) 22

Yellowstone
   Canyon – 10 (F74) 34
   Lake – 10 (F74) 33
   Park – 1 (S65) 14; 10 (F74) 34
   River – 10 (F74) 33

Yessler
   Michael – 16 (F80) 73; 18 (S82) 19
   William – 16 (F80) 73

Yoder, _____ - 20 (S84) 31

Yohogania County – 13 (S77) 37

Yokham, John – 13 (F77) 30, 31

York, _____ (Gen.) – 20 (F84) 51

Yorktown – 2 (S66) 15; “digs” – 2 (F66) 6

Yost
   Bettie (Miss) – 7 (S71) 30
   Henrietta E. – 19 (S83) 35
   Jacob – 20 (S84) 36
   Mrs. Jacob – 5 (F69) 31, 34
   Jacob B. – 17 (S81) 40
   Samuel M. – 18 (S82) 15; 19 (S83) 35
   Mrs. Samuel M. – see Yost, Henrietta E.

Yost family – 8 (F72) 24

Young
   A. – 14 (F78) 66
   Andrew – 5 (F69) 29
   Andrew, Sr. – 14 (F78) 73; 20 (S84) 67
   Mrs. Andrew, Sr. – see Young, Margaret
   B. F. – 20 (F84) 59
   Billy – 7 (F71) 3, 34
   Brigham – 5 (S69) 10
   D. S. – 17 (F81) 26
   E. B., Jr. (Col.) – 7 (S71) 29
   Edward – 17 (S81) 5
Elisha – 17 (S81) 40, 41
Ezekiel – 6 (F70) 58
Jacob – 15 (F79) 52
James – 8 (F72) 51; 12 (F76) 42
John – 6 (F70) 63
Lacy – 5 (F69) 12
Mrs. Lacy – 5 (F69) 12
Margaret (White-first husband; Bryan-second husband) – 12 (F76) 45
Margaret – 14 (F78) 73; see Young, Andrew, Sr.
Margaret (Ocheltree) – 14 (F78) 66
Mary – 14 (F78) 73; 15 (S79) 52
Mary Atkins – 14 (F78) 39
Thomas – 14 (F78) 73
W. G. – 16 (F80) 72
William – 12 (F76) 42, 43; 15 (S79) 52
William (Capt.) – 5 (F69) 11
William S. – 20 (F84) 70

Young Carpenter’s Assistant – 19 (F83) 34

Young Ladies Christian Association – 6 (S70) 27

Young’s Fort (Alleghany County) – 10 (S74) 28

Young’s Store – 7 (F71) 34

Yount

    David – 12 (F76) 39
    Elder Daniel – 5 (F69) 18
    Glenn E. – 5 (F69) 13
    J. B. – 19 (F83) 12
    J. B., Jr. – 8 (S72) 11
    Joseph. B., III – 4 (F68) 25; 9 (S73) 43; 10 (S74) 13; 13 (S77) 6, 10; 20 (F84) 6, 8, 14, 17
    Joseph Byron, Jr. – 17 (F81) 16
    Susan (Wine) – 5 (F69) 17
    Violet – 14 (F78) 46
    Walter Bowman – 5 (F69) 18

Yount family cemetery – 9 (S73) 43

Yount [Ignatius] House – 19 (S83) 17—photo

Yowell family – 17 (F81) 32

Z

Zakaib

    Mrs. Charles – see Zakaib, Madelon
    Mrs. Charles L. – 20 (F84) 8, 10, 18
    Madelon – 13 (S77) 11; 13 (F77) 17, 18; 17 (F81) 18
“Zechariah Johnston, a Virginia Champion of Freedom” – 8 (S72) 28-45

Zechariah Johnston House – 8 (S72) 28, 32, 34, 36—photo

“Zechariah Johnston Papers” – 8 (S72) 33

Zerfas family – 8 (F72) 24

Zerfass, Jacob – 14 (S78) 42

Zeigler family – 14 (F78) 44

Zemmerly, J. – 15 (F79) 23

Zerkel, John – 14 (S78) 42

Zigler, W. H. (Rev.) – 7 (F71) 10

Zimmerman
  Christian – 10 (F74) 22
  John – 20 (S84) 59
  Julia – 17 (F81) 42
  Louisa – 11 (S75) 43
  Mary – 14 (F78) 46
  Otho – 14 (F78) 46
  Peter – 20 (S84) 59

Zimmerman family – 14 (F78) 41

Zinck family – 10 (F74) 17

Zink
  Andrew J. – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25
  Henry – 15 (S79) 25; 15 (F79) 25

Zion Lutheran Church – 8 (F72) 24

Zirkle
  _____ - 9 (F73) 42
  Frank – 11 (S75) 21
  Mrs. Frank – see Hogsett, Natalie

Zodiac, signs of – 3 (S67) 11

Zumbo
  Adam – 14 (F78) 73
  Mrs. Adam – see Zumbo, Jane
  Jane – 14 (F78) 73